

Author Query Form

Journal: EPJC Article ID: EPJC2373	Please send your responses together with your list of corrections via web (preferred), or send the completed form and your marked proof to: Akademijos 4, LT-08412 Vilnius, Lithuania fax: +370 5 2784 091 e-mail: vtexspr-corrections@vtex.lt
---	---

Dear Author,

During the preparation of your manuscript for typesetting, some questions have arisen. These are listed below.

Queries and/or remarks

Location in article (page/line)	Query / remark	Response
	Please update Refs. [4,141,253,254, 411] if possible; DOI number would be sufficient.	

Many thanks for your assistance

Metadata of the article that will be visualized in Online First

Journal Name	The European Physical Journal C	
--------------	---------------------------------	--

Article Title	Implications of LHCb measurements and future prospects	
---------------	--	--

Copyright holder	CERN for the benefit of the LHCb collaboration This will be the copyright line in the final PDF.	
------------------	---	--

Author	Family name	Bharucha
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	
	Division	Institut für Theoretische Physik
	Organization	University of Hamburg
	Address	Hamburg, Germany
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Bigi
	Particle	
	Given Name	I.
	Given Name	I.
	Suffix	
	Division	Department of Physics
	Organization	University of Notre Dame du Lac
	Address	Notre Dame, USA
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Bobeth
	Particle	
	Given Name	C.
	Suffix	
	Division	Technical University Munich
	Organization	Excellence Cluster Universe
	Address	Garching, Germany
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Bobrowski
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Suffix	

Division Karlsruhe Institute of Technology
Organization Institut für Theoretische Teilchenphysik
Address Karlsruhe, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Brod
Particle
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division Department of Physics
Organization University of Cincinnati
Address Cincinnati, USA
E-mail

Author Family name Buras
Particle
Given Name A.
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division
Organization TUM-Institute for Advanced Study
Address Garching, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Davies
Particle
Given Name C.
Given Name T.
Given Name H.
Suffix
Division School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization University of Glasgow
Address Glasgow, UK
E-mail

Author Family name Datta
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division Department of Physics and Astronomy

Organization University of Mississippi
Address Oxford, USA
E-mail

Author

Family name Delaunay
Particle
Given Name C.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author

Family name Descotes-Genon
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division Laboratoire de Physique Théorique
Organization CNRS/Univ. Paris-Sud 11
Address Orsay, France
E-mail

Author

Family name Ellis
Particle
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
Division Physics Department
Organization King ' s College London
Address London, UK
E-mail

Author

Family name Feldmann
Particle
Given Name T.
Suffix
Division Theoretische Elementarteilchenphysik, Naturwissenschaftlich
Techn. Fakultät

Organization Universität Siegen
Address Siegen, Germany
E-mail

Author

Family name Fleischer

Particle

Given Name R.

Suffix

Division

Organization Nikhef

Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands

Division Department of Physics and Astronomy

Organization Vrije Universiteit Amsterdam

Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands

E-mail

Author

Family name Gedalia

Particle

Given Name O.

Suffix

Division Department of Particle Physics and Astrophysics

Organization Weizmann Institute of Science

Address Rehovot, Israel

E-mail

Author

Family name Girrbach

Particle

Given Name J.

Suffix

Division

Organization TUM-Institute for Advanced Study

Address Garching, Germany

E-mail

Author

Family name Guadagnoli

Particle

Given Name D.

Suffix

Division LAPTh, Université de Savoie

Organization CNRS/IN2P3

	Address	Annecy-le-Vieux, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Hiller
	Particle	
	Given Name	G.
	Suffix	
	Division	Institut für Physik
	Organization	Technische Universität Dortmund
	Address	Dortmund, Germany
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Hochberg
	Particle	
	Given Name	Y.
	Suffix	
	Division	Department of Particle Physics and Astrophysics
	Organization	Weizmann Institute of Science
	Address	Rehovot, Israel
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Hurth
	Particle	
	Given Name	T.
	Suffix	
	Division	Institute for Physics
	Organization	Johannes Gutenberg University
	Address	Mainz, Germany
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Isidori
	Particle	
	Given Name	G.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	Division	
	Organization	Laboratori Nazionali dell' INFN di Frascati
	Address	Frascati, Italy

	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Jäger
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Suffix	
	Division	Department of Physics & Astronomy
	Organization	University of Sussex
	Address	Brighton, UK
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Jung
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Suffix	
	Division	Institut für Physik
	Organization	Technische Universität Dortmund
	Address	Dortmund, Germany
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Kagan
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	
	Division	Department of Physics
	Organization	University of Cincinnati
	Address	Cincinnati, USA
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Kamenik
	Particle	
	Given Name	J.
	Given Name	F.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	J. Stefan Institute
	Address	Ljubljana, Slovenia
	Division	Department of Physics
	Organization	University of Ljubljana
	Address	Ljubljana, Slovenia

E-mail			
Author	Family name	Lenz	
	Particle		
	Given Name	A.	
	Suffix		
	Division		
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)	
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland	
	Division	Institute for Particle Physics Phenomenology	
	Organization	Durham University	
	Address	Durham, UK	
	E-mail		
Author	Family name	Ligeti	
	Particle		
	Given Name	Z.	
	Suffix		
	Division	Ernest Orlando Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory	
	Organization	University of California	
	Address	Berkeley, USA	
	E-mail		
	Author	Family name	London
		Particle	
		Given Name	D.
Suffix			
Division		Physique des Particules	
Organization		Université de Montréal	
Address		Montréal, Canada	
E-mail			
Author		Family name	Mahmoudi
		Particle	
		Given Name	F.
	Suffix		
	Division		
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)	
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland	
	Division	Clermont Université, Université Blaise Pascal	

Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Clermont-Ferrand, France
E-mail

Author Family name Matias
Particle
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universitat Autònoma de Barcelona
Address Barcelona, Spain
E-mail

Author Family name Nandi
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division Theoretische Elementarteilchenphysik, Naturwissenschaftlich
Techn. Fakultät
Organization Universität Siegen
Address Siegen, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Nir
Particle
Given Name Y.
Suffix
Division Department of Particle Physics and Astrophysics
Organization Weizmann Institute of Science
Address Rehovot, Israel
E-mail

Author Family name Paradisi
Particle
Given Name P.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author	Family name	Perez
	Particle	
	Given Name	G.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	Division	Department of Particle Physics and Astrophysics
	Organization	Weizmann Institute of Science
	Address	Rehovot, Israel
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Petrov
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	
	Division	Department of Physics and Astronomy
	Organization	Wayne State University
	Address	Detroit, USA
	Division	Michigan Center for Theoretical Physics
	Organization	University of Michigan
	Address	Ann Arbor, USA
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Rattazzi
	Particle	
	Given Name	R.
	Suffix	
	Division	Institut de Théorie des Phénomènes Physiques
	Organization	EPFL
	Address	Lausanne, Switzerland
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Sharpe
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Given Name	R.
	Suffix	

Division Physics Department
Organization University of Washington
Address Seattle, USA
E-mail

Author Family name Silvestrini
Particle
Given Name L.
Suffix
Division INFN
Organization Sezione di Roma
Address Roma, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Soni
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division Department of Physics
Organization Brookhaven National Laboratory
Address Upton, USA
E-mail

Author Family name Straub
Particle
Given Name D.
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization Scuola Normale Superiore and INFN
Address Pisa, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Dyk
Particle van
Given Name D.
Suffix
Division Institut für Physik
Organization Technische Universität Dortmund
Address Dortmund, Germany

	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Virto
	Particle	
	Given Name	J.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Universitat Autònoma de Barcelona
	Address	Barcelona, Spain
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Wang
	Particle	
	Given Name	Y.-M.
	Suffix	
	Division	Theoretische Elementarteilchenphysik, Naturwissenschaftlich Techn. Fakultät
	Organization	Universität Siegen
	Address	Siegen, Germany
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Weiler
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	DESY
	Address	Hamburg, Germany
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Zupan
	Particle	
	Given Name	J.
	Suffix	
	Division	Department of Physics
	Organization	University of Cincinnati
	Address	Cincinnati, USA
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Aaij
	Particle	

Given Name R.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Abellan Beteta
Particle
Given Name C.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universitat de Barcelona
Address Barcelona, Spain
E-mail

Author Family name Adametz
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division Physikalisches Institut
Organization Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg
Address Heidelberg, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Adeva
Particle
Given Name B.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universidad de Santiago de Compostela
Address Santiago de Compostela, Spain
E-mail

Author Family name Adinolfi
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division H.H. Wills Physics Laboratory
Organization University of Bristol

	Address	Bristol, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Adrover
	Particle	
	Given Name	C.
	Suffix	
	Division	CPPM, Aix-Marseille Université
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3
	Address	Marseille, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Affolder
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	
	Division	Oliver Lodge Laboratory
	Organization	University of Liverpool
	Address	Liverpool, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Ajaltouni
	Particle	
	Given Name	Z.
	Suffix	
	Division	Clermont Université, Université Blaise Pascal
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3, LPC
	Address	Clermont-Ferrand, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Albrecht
	Particle	
	Given Name	J.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Alessio
	Particle	

Given Name F.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Alexander
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization University of Glasgow
Address Glasgow, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Ali
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Alkhazov
Particle
Given Name G.
Suffix
Division
Organization Petersburg Nuclear Physics Institute (PNPI)
Address Gatchina, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Alvarez Cartelle
Particle
Given Name P.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universidad de Santiago de Compostela

	Address	Santiago de Compostela, Spain
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Alves
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	Jr
	Division	
	Organization	Sezione INFN di Roma La Sapienza
	Address	Roma, Italy
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Amato
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Universidade Federal do Rio de Janeiro (UFRJ)
	Address	Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Amhis
	Particle	
	Given Name	Y.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
	Address	Lausanne, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Anderlini
	Particle	
	Given Name	L.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Sezione INFN di Firenze
	Address	Firenze, Italy
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Anderson

Particle
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division Physik-Institut
Organization Universität Zürich
Address Zürich, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Andreassen
Particle
Given Name R.
Suffix
Division
Organization University of Cincinnati
Address Cincinnati, OH, United States
E-mail

Author Family name Anelli
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization Laboratori Nazionali dell' INFN di Frascati
Address Frascati, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Appleby
Particle
Given Name R.
Given Name B.
Suffix
Division School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization University of Manchester
Address Manchester, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Aquines Gutierrez
Particle
Given Name O.
Suffix

Division
Organization Max-Planck-Institut für Kernphysik (MPIK)
Address Heidelberg, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Archilli
Particle
Given Name F.
Suffix
Division
Organization Laboratori Nazionali dell' INFN di Frascati
Address Frascati, Italy
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Artamonov
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Institute for High Energy Physics (IHEP)
Address Protvino, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Artuso
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization Syracuse University
Address Syracuse, NY, United States
E-mail

Author Family name Aslanides
Particle
Given Name E.
Suffix
Division CPPM, Aix-Marseille Université

Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Marseille, France
E-mail

Author Family name Auriemma
Particle
Given Name G.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Roma La Sapienza
Address Roma, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Bachmann
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division Physikalisches Institut
Organization Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg
Address Heidelberg, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Back
Particle
Given Name J.
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division Department of Physics
Organization University of Warwick
Address Coventry, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Baesso
Particle
Given Name C.
Suffix
Division
Organization Pontifícia Universidade Católica do Rio de Janeiro (PUC-Rio)
Address Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
E-mail

Author	Family name	Baldini
	Particle	
	Given Name	W.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Sezione INFN di Ferrara
	Address	Ferrara, Italy
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Band
	Particle	
	Given Name	H.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
	Address	Amsterdam, The Netherlands
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Barlow
	Particle	
	Given Name	R.
	Given Name	J.
	Suffix	
	Division	School of Physics and Astronomy
	Organization	University of Manchester
	Address	Manchester, United Kingdom
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Barschel
	Particle	
	Given Name	C.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Barsuk
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.

Suffix
Division LAL, Université Paris-Sud
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Orsay, France
E-mail

Author Family name Barter
Particle
Given Name W.
Suffix
Division Cavendish Laboratory
Organization University of Cambridge
Address Cambridge, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Bates
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization University of Glasgow
Address Glasgow, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Bauer
Particle
Given Name Th.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Bay
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
Address Lausanne, Switzerland

	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Beddow
	Particle	
	Given Name	J.
	Suffix	
	Division	School of Physics and Astronomy
	Organization	University of Glasgow
	Address	Glasgow, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Bediaga
	Particle	
	Given Name	I.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Centro Brasileiro de Pesquisas Físicas (CBPF)
	Address	Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Beigbeder-Beau
	Particle	
	Given Name	C.
	Suffix	
	Division	LAL, Université Paris-Sud
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3
	Address	Orsay, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Belogurov
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Institute of Theoretical and Experimental Physics (ITEP)
	Address	Moscow, Russia
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Belous
	Particle	
	Given Name	K.

Suffix
Division
Organization Institute for High Energy Physics (IHEP)
Address Protvino, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Belyaev
Particle
Given Name I.
Suffix
Division
Organization Institute of Theoretical and Experimental Physics (ITEP)
Address Moscow, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Ben-Haim
Particle
Given Name E.
Suffix
Division LPNHE, Université Pierre et Marie Curie, Université Paris Diderot
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Paris, France
E-mail

Author Family name Benayoun
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division LPNHE, Université Pierre et Marie Curie, Université Paris Diderot
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Paris, France
E-mail

Author Family name Bencivenni
Particle
Given Name G.
Suffix
Division
Organization Laboratori Nazionali dell' INFN di Frascati
Address Frascati, Italy

	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Benson
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Suffix	
	Division	School of Physics and Astronomy
	Organization	University of Edinburgh
	Address	Edinburgh, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Benton
	Particle	
	Given Name	J.
	Suffix	
	Division	H.H. Wills Physics Laboratory
	Organization	University of Bristol
	Address	Bristol, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Berezhnoy
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	
	Division	Institute of Nuclear Physics
	Organization	Moscow State University (SINP MSU)
	Address	Moscow, Russia
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Bernard
	Particle	
	Given Name	F.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
	Address	Lausanne, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Bernet
	Particle	
	Given Name	R.

Suffix
Division Physik-Institut
Organization Universität Zürich
Address Zürich, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Bettler
Particle
Given Name M.-O.
Suffix
Division Cavendish Laboratory
Organization University of Cambridge
Address Cambridge, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Beuzekom
Particle van
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Beveren
Particle van
Given Name V.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Bien
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division Physikalisches Institut
Organization Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg
Address Heidelberg, Germany

	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Bifani
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Suffix	
	Division	School of Physics
	Organization	University College Dublin
	Address	Dublin, Ireland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Bird
	Particle	
	Given Name	T.
	Suffix	
	Division	School of Physics and Astronomy
	Organization	University of Manchester
	Address	Manchester, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Bizzeti
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Sezione INFN di Firenze
	Address	Firenze, Italy
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Bjørnstad
	Particle	
	Given Name	P.
	Given Name	M.
	Suffix	
	Division	School of Physics and Astronomy
	Organization	University of Manchester
	Address	Manchester, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Blake
	Particle	

Given Name T.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Blanc
Particle
Given Name F.
Suffix
Division
Organization Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
Address Lausanne, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Blanks
Particle
Given Name C.
Suffix
Division
Organization Imperial College London
Address London, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Blouw
Particle
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division Physikalisches Institut
Organization Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg
Address Heidelberg, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Blusk
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division
Organization Syracuse University

	Address	Syracuse, NY, United States
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Bobrov
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Budker Institute of Nuclear Physics (SB RAS) and Novosibirsk State University
	Address	Novosibirsk, Russia
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Bocci
	Particle	
	Given Name	V.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Sezione INFN di Roma La Sapienza
	Address	Roma, Italy
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Bochin
	Particle	
	Given Name	B.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Petersburg Nuclear Physics Institute (PNPI)
	Address	Gatchina, Russia
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Boer Rookhuizen
	Particle	
	Given Name	H.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
	Address	Amsterdam, The Netherlands
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Bogdanova

Particle

Given Name G.

Suffix

Division Institute of Nuclear Physics

Organization Moscow State University (SINP MSU)

Address Moscow, Russia

E-mail

Author

Family name Bonaccorsi

Particle

Given Name E.

Suffix

Division

Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)

Address Geneva, Switzerland

E-mail

Author

Family name Bondar

Particle

Given Name A.

Suffix

Division

Organization Budker Institute of Nuclear Physics (SB RAS) and Novosibirsk State University

Address Novosibirsk, Russia

E-mail

Author

Family name Bondar

Particle

Given Name N.

Suffix

Division

Organization Petersburg Nuclear Physics Institute (PNPI)

Address Gatchina, Russia

E-mail

Author

Family name Bonivento

Particle

Given Name W.

Suffix

Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Cagliari
Address Cagliari, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Borghi
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization University of Glasgow
Address Glasgow, United Kingdom
Division School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization University of Manchester
Address Manchester, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Borgia
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Syracuse University
Address Syracuse, NY, United States
E-mail

Author Family name Bowcock
Particle
Given Name T.
Given Name J.
Given Name V.
Suffix
Division Oliver Lodge Laboratory
Organization University of Liverpool
Address Liverpool, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Bowen
Particle
Given Name E.

Suffix
Division Physik-Institut
Organization Universität Zürich
Address Zürich, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Bozzi
Particle
Given Name C.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Ferrara
Address Ferrara, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Brambach
Particle
Given Name T.
Suffix
Division Fakultät Physik
Organization Technische Universität Dortmund
Address Dortmund, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Brand
Particle van den
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics and VU University
Amsterdam
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Brarda
Particle
Given Name L.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)

	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Bressieux
	Particle	
	Given Name	J.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
	Address	Lausanne, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Brett
	Particle	
	Given Name	D.
	Suffix	
	Division	School of Physics and Astronomy
	Organization	University of Manchester
	Address	Manchester, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Britsch
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Max-Planck-Institut für Kernphysik (MPIK)
	Address	Heidelberg, Germany
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Britton
	Particle	
	Given Name	T.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Syracuse University
	Address	Syracuse, NY, United States
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Brook
	Particle	

Given Name N.
Given Name H.
Suffix
Division H.H. Wills Physics Laboratory
Organization University of Bristol
Address Bristol, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Brown
Particle
Given Name H.
Suffix
Division Oliver Lodge Laboratory
Organization University of Liverpool
Address Liverpool, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Büchler-Germann
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division Physik-Institut
Organization Universität Zürich
Address Zürich, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Burducea
Particle
Given Name I.
Suffix
Division
Organization Horia Hulubei National Institute of Physics and Nuclear Engineering
Address Bucharest-Magurele, Romania
E-mail

Author Family name Bursche
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division Physik-Institut

Organization Universität Zürich
Address Zürich, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Buytaert
Particle
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Cacérés
Particle
Given Name T.
Suffix
Division LAL, Université Paris-Sud
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Orsay, France
E-mail

Author Family name Cachemiche
Particle
Given Name J.-P.
Suffix
Division CPPM, Aix-Marseille Université
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Marseille, France
E-mail

Author Family name Cadeddu
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Cagliari
Address Cagliari, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Callot

Particle
Given Name O.
Suffix
Division LAL, Université Paris-Sud
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Orsay, France
E-mail

Author Family name Calvi
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Milano Bicocca
Address Milano, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Calvo Gomez
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universitat de Barcelona
Address Barcelona, Spain
E-mail

Author Family name Camboni
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universitat de Barcelona
Address Barcelona, Spain
E-mail

Author Family name Campana
Particle
Given Name P.
Suffix
Division

Organization Laboratori Nazionali dell' INFN di Frascati

Address Frascati, Italy

Division

Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)

Address Geneva, Switzerland

E-mail

Author

Family name Carbone

Particle

Given Name A.

Suffix

Division

Organization Sezione INFN di Bologna

Address Bologna, Italy

E-mail

Author

Family name Carboni

Particle

Given Name G.

Suffix

Division

Organization Sezione INFN di Roma Tor Vergata

Address Roma, Italy

E-mail

Author

Family name Cardinale

Particle

Given Name R.

Suffix

Division

Organization Sezione INFN di Genova

Address Genova, Italy

E-mail

Author

Family name Cardini

Particle

Given Name A.

Suffix

Division

Organization Sezione INFN di Cagliari

	Address	Cagliari, Italy
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Carranza-Mejia
	Particle	
	Given Name	H.
	Suffix	
	Division	School of Physics and Astronomy
	Organization	University of Edinburgh
	Address	Edinburgh, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Carson
	Particle	
	Given Name	L.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Imperial College London
	Address	London, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Carvalho Akiba
	Particle	
	Given Name	K.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Universidade Federal do Rio de Janeiro (UFRJ)
	Address	Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Casajus Ramo
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Universitat de Barcelona
	Address	Barcelona, Spain
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Casse
	Particle	

Given Name G.
Suffix
Division Oliver Lodge Laboratory
Organization University of Liverpool
Address Liverpool, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Cattaneo
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Cauet
Particle
Given Name Ch.
Suffix
Division Fakultät Physik
Organization Technische Universität Dortmund
Address Dortmund, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Ceelie
Particle
Given Name L.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Chadaj
Particle
Given Name B.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)

	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Chanal
	Particle	
	Given Name	H.
	Suffix	
	Division	Clermont Université, Université Blaise Pascal
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3, LPC
	Address	Clermont-Ferrand, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Charles
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Suffix	
	Division	Department of Physics
	Organization	University of Oxford
	Address	Oxford, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Charlet
	Particle	
	Given Name	D.
	Suffix	
	Division	LAL, Université Paris-Sud
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3
	Address	Orsay, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Charpentier
	Particle	
	Given Name	Ph.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Chebbi
	Particle	

Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Chen
Particle
Given Name P.
Suffix
Division Center for High Energy Physics
Organization Tsinghua University
Address Beijing, China
Division
Organization Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
Address Lausanne, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Chiapolini
Particle
Given Name N.
Suffix
Division Physik-Institut
Organization Universität Zürich
Address Zürich, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Chrzaszcz
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization Henryk Niewodniczanski Institute of Nuclear Physics Polish
Academy of Sciences
Address Kraków, Poland
E-mail

Author Family name Ciambrone
Particle

Given Name P.
Suffix
Division
Organization Laboratori Nazionali dell' INFN di Frascati
Address Frascati, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Ciba
Particle
Given Name K.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Cid Vidal
Particle
Given Name X.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universidad de Santiago de Compostela
Address Santiago de Compostela, Spain
E-mail

Author Family name Ciezarek
Particle
Given Name G.
Suffix
Division
Organization Imperial College London
Address London, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Clarke
Particle
Given Name P.
Given Name E.
Given Name L.
Suffix

Division School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization University of Edinburgh
Address Edinburgh, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author

Family name Clemencic
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author

Family name Cliff
Particle
Given Name H.
Given Name V.
Suffix
Division Cavendish Laboratory
Organization University of Cambridge
Address Cambridge, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author

Family name Closier
Particle
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author

Family name Coca
Particle
Given Name C.
Suffix
Division
Organization Horia Hulubei National Institute of Physics and Nuclear Engineering
Address Bucharest-Magurele, Romania

	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Coco
	Particle	
	Given Name	V.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
	Address	Amsterdam, The Netherlands
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Cogan
	Particle	
	Given Name	J.
	Suffix	
	Division	CPPM, Aix-Marseille Université
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3
	Address	Marseille, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Cogneras
	Particle	
	Given Name	E.
	Suffix	
	Division	Clermont Université, Université Blaise Pascal
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3, LPC
	Address	Clermont-Ferrand, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Collins
	Particle	
	Given Name	P.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Comerma-Montells
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.

Suffix
Division
Organization Universitat de Barcelona
Address Barcelona, Spain
E-mail

Author Family name Contu
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Cagliari
Address Cagliari, Italy
Division Department of Physics
Organization University of Oxford
Address Oxford, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Cook
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division H.H. Wills Physics Laboratory
Organization University of Bristol
Address Bristol, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Coombes
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division H.H. Wills Physics Laboratory
Organization University of Bristol
Address Bristol, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Corajod
Particle
Given Name B.
Suffix

Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Corti
Particle
Given Name G.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Couturier
Particle
Given Name B.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Cowan
Particle
Given Name G.
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
Address Lausanne, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Craik
Particle
Given Name D.
Suffix
Division Department of Physics
Organization University of Warwick
Address Coventry, United Kingdom

	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Cunliffe
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Imperial College London
	Address	London, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Currie
	Particle	
	Given Name	R.
	Suffix	
	Division	School of Physics and Astronomy
	Organization	University of Edinburgh
	Address	Edinburgh, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	D' Ambrosio
	Particle	
	Given Name	C.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	D' Antone
	Particle	
	Given Name	I.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Sezione INFN di Bologna
	Address	Bologna, Italy
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	David
	Particle	
	Given Name	P.

Suffix
Division LPNHE, Université Pierre et Marie Curie, Université Paris Diderot
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Paris, France
E-mail

Author Family name David
Particle
Given Name P.
Given Name N.
Given Name Y.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Bonis
Particle De
Given Name I.
Suffix
Division LAPP, Université de Savoie
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Annecy-Le-Vieux, France
E-mail

Author Family name Bruyn
Particle De
Given Name K.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Capua
Particle De
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division School of Physics and Astronomy

Organization University of Manchester
Address Manchester, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Cian
Particle De
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division Physik-Institut
Organization Universität Zürich
Address Zürich, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Groen
Particle De
Given Name P.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Miranda
Particle De
Given Name J.
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization Centro Brasileiro de Pesquisas Físicas (CBPF)
Address Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
E-mail

Author Family name Paula
Particle De
Given Name L.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universidade Federal do Rio de Janeiro (UFRJ)
Address Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
E-mail

Author	Family name	Simone
	Particle	De
	Given Name	P.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Laboratori Nazionali dell ' INFN di Frascati
	Address	Frascati, Italy
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Decamp
	Particle	
	Given Name	D.
	Suffix	
	Division	LAPP, Université de Savoie
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3
	Address	Annecy-Le-Vieux, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Deckenhoff
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Suffix	
	Division	Fakultät Physik
	Organization	Technische Universität Dortmund
	Address	Dortmund, Germany
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Decreuse
	Particle	
	Given Name	G.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Degaudenzi
	Particle	
	Given Name	H.
	Suffix	

Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
Division
Organization Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
Address Lausanne, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Buono
Particle Del
Given Name L.
Suffix
Division LPNHE, Université Pierre et Marie Curie, Université Paris Diderot
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Paris, France
E-mail

Author Family name Deplano
Particle
Given Name C.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Cagliari
Address Cagliari, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Derkach
Particle
Given Name D.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Bologna
Address Bologna, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Deschamps
Particle
Given Name O.
Suffix
Division Clermont Université, Université Blaise Pascal

Organization CNRS/IN2P3, LPC
Address Clermont-Ferrand, France
E-mail

Author Family name Dettori
Particle
Given Name F.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics and VU University
Amsterdam
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Canto
Particle Di
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division Physikalisches Institut
Organization Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg
Address Heidelberg, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Dickens
Particle
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division Cavendish Laboratory
Organization University of Cambridge
Address Cambridge, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Dijkstra
Particle
Given Name H.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author	Family name	Diniz Batista
	Particle	
	Given Name	P.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Centro Brasileiro de Pesquisas Físicas (CBPF)
	Address	Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Dogaru
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Horia Hulubei National Institute of Physics and Nuclear Engineering
	Address	Bucharest-Magurele, Romania
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Domingo Bonal
	Particle	
	Given Name	F.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Universitat de Barcelona
	Address	Barcelona, Spain
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Domke
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Suffix	
	Division	Fakultät Physik
	Organization	Technische Universität Dortmund
	Address	Dortmund, Germany
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Donleavy
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Suffix	

Division Oliver Lodge Laboratory
Organization University of Liverpool
Address Liverpool, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author

Family name Dordei
Particle
Given Name F.
Suffix
Division Physikalisches Institut
Organization Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg
Address Heidelberg, Germany
E-mail

Author

Family name Dosil Suárez
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universidad de Santiago de Compostela
Address Santiago de Compostela, Spain
E-mail

Author

Family name Dossett
Particle
Given Name D.
Suffix
Division Department of Physics
Organization University of Warwick
Address Coventry, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author

Family name Dovbnya
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization NSC Kharkiv Institute of Physics and Technology (NSC KIPT)
Address Kharkiv, Ukraine
E-mail

Author	Family name	Drancourt
	Particle	
	Given Name	C.
	Suffix	
	Division	LAPP, Université de Savoie
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3
	Address	Annecy-Le-Vieux, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Duarte
	Particle	
	Given Name	O.
	Suffix	
	Division	LAL, Université Paris-Sud
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3
	Address	Orsay, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Dumps
	Particle	
	Given Name	R.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Dupertuis
	Particle	
	Given Name	F.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
	Address	Lausanne, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Duval
	Particle	
	Given Name	P.-Y.
	Suffix	

Division CPPM, Aix-Marseille Université
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Marseille, France
E-mail

Author Family name Dzhelyadin
Particle
Given Name R.
Suffix
Division
Organization Institute for High Energy Physics (IHEP)
Address Protvino, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Dziurda
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Henryk Niewodniczanski Institute of Nuclear Physics Polish
Academy of Sciences
Address Kraków, Poland
E-mail

Author Family name Dzyuba
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Petersburg Nuclear Physics Institute (PNPI)
Address Gatchina, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Easo
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland

Division
Organization STFC Rutherford Appleton Laboratory
Address Didcot, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Egede
Particle
Given Name U.
Suffix
Division
Organization Imperial College London
Address London, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Egorychev
Particle
Given Name V.
Suffix
Division
Organization Institute of Theoretical and Experimental Physics (ITEP)
Address Moscow, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Eidelman
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division
Organization Budker Institute of Nuclear Physics (SB RAS) and Novosibirsk State University
Address Novosibirsk, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Eijk
Particle van
Given Name D.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands

	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Eisenhardt
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Suffix	
	Division	School of Physics and Astronomy
	Organization	University of Edinburgh
	Address	Edinburgh, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Ekelhof
	Particle	
	Given Name	R.
	Suffix	
	Division	Fakultät Physik
	Organization	Technische Universität Dortmund
	Address	Dortmund, Germany
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Eklund
	Particle	
	Given Name	L.
	Suffix	
	Division	School of Physics and Astronomy
	Organization	University of Glasgow
	Address	Glasgow, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Rifai
	Particle	EI
	Given Name	I.
	Suffix	
	Division	Clermont Université, Université Blaise Pascal
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3, LPC
	Address	Clermont-Ferrand, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Elsasser
	Particle	
	Given Name	Ch.

Suffix
Division Physik-Institut
Organization Universität Zürich
Address Zürich, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Elsby
Particle
Given Name D.
Suffix
Division
Organization University of Birmingham
Address Birmingham, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Evangelisti
Particle
Given Name F.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Ferrara
Address Ferrara, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Falabella
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Bologna
Address Bologna, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Färber
Particle
Given Name C.
Suffix
Division Physikalisches Institut
Organization Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg
Address Heidelberg, Germany

	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Fardell
	Particle	
	Given Name	G.
	Suffix	
	Division	School of Physics and Astronomy
	Organization	University of Edinburgh
	Address	Edinburgh, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Farinelli
	Particle	
	Given Name	C.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
	Address	Amsterdam, The Netherlands
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Farry
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Suffix	
	Division	School of Physics
	Organization	University College Dublin
	Address	Dublin, Ireland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Faulkner
	Particle	
	Given Name	P.
	Given Name	J.
	Given Name	W.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	University of Birmingham
	Address	Birmingham, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Fave

Particle
Given Name V.
Suffix
Division
Organization Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
Address Lausanne, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Felici
Particle
Given Name G.
Suffix
Division
Organization Laboratori Nazionali dell' INFN di Frascati
Address Frascati, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Fernandez Albor
Particle
Given Name V.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universidad de Santiago de Compostela
Address Santiago de Compostela, Spain
E-mail

Author Family name Ferreira Rodrigues
Particle
Given Name F.
Suffix
Division
Organization Centro Brasileiro de Pesquisas Físicas (CBPF)
Address Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
E-mail

Author Family name Ferro-Luzzi
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division

Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Filippov
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division
Organization Institute for Nuclear Research of the Russian Academy of Sciences (INR RAN)
Address Moscow, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Fitzpatrick
Particle
Given Name C.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Föhr
Particle
Given Name C.
Suffix
Division
Organization Max-Planck-Institut für Kernphysik (MPIK)
Address Heidelberg, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Fontana
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization Max-Planck-Institut für Kernphysik (MPIK)
Address Heidelberg, Germany
E-mail

Author	Family name	Fontanelli
	Particle	
	Given Name	F.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Sezione INFN di Genova
	Address	Genova, Italy
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Forty
	Particle	
	Given Name	R.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Fournier
	Particle	
	Given Name	C.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Francisco
	Particle	
	Given Name	O.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Universidade Federal do Rio de Janeiro (UFRJ)
	Address	Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Frank
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Suffix	

Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Frei
Particle
Given Name C.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Frei
Particle
Given Name R.
Suffix
Division
Organization Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
Address Lausanne, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Frosini
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Firenze
Address Firenze, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Fuchs
Particle
Given Name H.
Suffix
Division
Organization Max-Planck-Institut für Kernphysik (MPIK)
Address Heidelberg, Germany
E-mail

Author	Family name	Furcas
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Sezione INFN di Milano Bicocca
	Address	Milano, Italy
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Gallas Torreira
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Universidad de Santiago de Compostela
	Address	Santiago de Compostela, Spain
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Galli
	Particle	
	Given Name	D.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Sezione INFN di Bologna
	Address	Bologna, Italy
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Gandelman
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Universidade Federal do Rio de Janeiro (UFRJ)
	Address	Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Gandini
	Particle	
	Given Name	P.
	Suffix	

Division Department of Physics
Organization University of Oxford
Address Oxford, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Gao
Particle
Given Name Y.
Suffix
Division Center for High Energy Physics
Organization Tsinghua University
Address Beijing, China
E-mail

Author Family name Garofoli
Particle
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division
Organization Syracuse University
Address Syracuse, NY, United States
E-mail

Author Family name Garosi
Particle
Given Name P.
Suffix
Division School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization University of Manchester
Address Manchester, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Garra Tico
Particle
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division Cavendish Laboratory
Organization University of Cambridge
Address Cambridge, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author	Family name	Garrido
	Particle	
	Given Name	L.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Universitat de Barcelona
	Address	Barcelona, Spain
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Gascon
	Particle	
	Given Name	D.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Universitat de Barcelona
	Address	Barcelona, Spain
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Gaspar
	Particle	
	Given Name	C.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Gauld
	Particle	
	Given Name	R.
	Suffix	
	Division	Department of Physics
	Organization	University of Oxford
	Address	Oxford, United Kingdom
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Gersabeck
	Particle	
	Given Name	E.
	Suffix	

Division Physikalisches Institut
Organization Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg
Address Heidelberg, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Gersabeck
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization University of Manchester
Address Manchester, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Gershon
Particle
Given Name T.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
Division Department of Physics
Organization University of Warwick
Address Coventry, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Gets
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division
Organization Petersburg Nuclear Physics Institute (PNPI)
Address Gatchina, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Ghez
Particle
Given Name Ph.
Suffix
Division LAPP, Université de Savoie

Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Annecy-Le-Vieux, France
E-mail

Author Family name Giachero
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Milano Bicocca
Address Milano, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Gibson
Particle
Given Name V.
Suffix
Division Cavendish Laboratory
Organization University of Cambridge
Address Cambridge, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Gligorov
Particle
Given Name V.
Given Name V.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Göbel
Particle
Given Name C.
Suffix
Division
Organization Pontifícia Universidade Católica do Rio de Janeiro (PUC-Rio)
Address Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
E-mail

Author	Family name	Golovtsov
	Particle	
	Given Name	V.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Petersburg Nuclear Physics Institute (PNPI)
	Address	Gatchina, Russia
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Golubkov
	Particle	
	Given Name	D.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Institute of Theoretical and Experimental Physics (ITEP)
	Address	Moscow, Russia
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Golutvin
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Institute of Theoretical and Experimental Physics (ITEP)
	Address	Moscow, Russia
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	Division	
	Organization	Imperial College London
	Address	London, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Gomes
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Universidade Federal do Rio de Janeiro (UFRJ)

	Address	Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Gong
	Particle	
	Given Name	G.
	Suffix	
	Division	Center for High Energy Physics
	Organization	Tsinghua University
	Address	Beijing, China
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Gong
	Particle	
	Given Name	H.
	Suffix	
	Division	Center for High Energy Physics
	Organization	Tsinghua University
	Address	Beijing, China
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Gordon
	Particle	
	Given Name	H.
	Suffix	
	Division	Department of Physics
	Organization	University of Oxford
	Address	Oxford, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Gotti
	Particle	
	Given Name	C.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Sezione INFN di Milano Bicocca
	Address	Milano, Italy
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Grabalosa Gándara
	Particle	

Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universitat de Barcelona
Address Barcelona, Spain
E-mail

Author Family name Graciani Diaz
Particle
Given Name R.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universitat de Barcelona
Address Barcelona, Spain
E-mail

Author Family name Granado Cardoso
Particle
Given Name L.
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Graugés
Particle
Given Name E.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universitat de Barcelona
Address Barcelona, Spain
E-mail

Author Family name Graziani
Particle
Given Name G.
Suffix
Division

Organization Sezione INFN di Firenze
Address Firenze, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Grecu
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Horia Hulubei National Institute of Physics and Nuclear Engineering
Address Bucharest-Magurele, Romania
E-mail

Author Family name Greening
Particle
Given Name E.
Suffix
Division Department of Physics
Organization University of Oxford
Address Oxford, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Gregson
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division Cavendish Laboratory
Organization University of Cambridge
Address Cambridge, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Gromov
Particle
Given Name V.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Grünberg

Particle

Given Name O.

Suffix

Division Institut für Physik

Organization Universität Rostock

Address Rostock, Germany

E-mail

Author

Family name Gui

Particle

Given Name B.

Suffix

Division

Organization Syracuse University

Address Syracuse, NY, United States

E-mail

Author

Family name Gushchin

Particle

Given Name E.

Suffix

Division

Organization Institute for Nuclear Research of the Russian Academy of Sciences
(INR RAN)

Address Moscow, Russia

E-mail

Author

Family name Guz

Particle

Given Name Yu.

Suffix

Division

Organization Institute for High Energy Physics (IHEP)

Address Protvino, Russia

E-mail

Author

Family name Guzik

Particle

Given Name Z.

Suffix

	Division	
	Organization	National Center for Nuclear Research (NCBJ)
	Address	Warsaw, Poland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Gys
	Particle	
	Given Name	T.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Hachon
	Particle	
	Given Name	F.
	Suffix	
	Division	CPPM, Aix-Marseille Université
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3
	Address	Marseille, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Hadjivasiliou
	Particle	
	Given Name	C.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Syracuse University
	Address	Syracuse, NY, United States
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Haefeli
	Particle	
	Given Name	G.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
	Address	Lausanne, Switzerland
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Haen
	Particle	
	Given Name	C.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Haines
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Given Name	C.
	Suffix	
	Division	Cavendish Laboratory
	Organization	University of Cambridge
	Address	Cambridge, United Kingdom
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Hall
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Imperial College London
	Address	London, United Kingdom
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Hampson
	Particle	
	Given Name	T.
	Suffix	
	Division	H.H. Wills Physics Laboratory
	Organization	University of Bristol
	Address	Bristol, United Kingdom
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Hansmann-Menzemer
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.

Suffix
Division Physikalisches Institut
Organization Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg
Address Heidelberg, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Harnew
Particle
Given Name N.
Suffix
Division Department of Physics
Organization University of Oxford
Address Oxford, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Harnew
Particle
Given Name S.
Given Name T.
Suffix
Division H.H. Wills Physics Laboratory
Organization University of Bristol
Address Bristol, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Harrison
Particle
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization University of Manchester
Address Manchester, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Harrison
Particle
Given Name P.
Given Name F.
Suffix
Division Department of Physics

Organization University of Warwick
Address Coventry, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Hartmann
Particle
Given Name T.
Suffix
Division Institut für Physik
Organization Universität Rostock
Address Rostock, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name He
Particle
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division LAL, Université Paris-Sud
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Orsay, France
E-mail

Author Family name Heijden
Particle van der
Given Name B.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Heijne
Particle
Given Name V.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Hennessy

Particle
Given Name K.
Suffix
Division Oliver Lodge Laboratory
Organization University of Liverpool
Address Liverpool, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Henrard
Particle
Given Name P.
Suffix
Division Clermont Université, Université Blaise Pascal
Organization CNRS/IN2P3, LPC
Address Clermont-Ferrand, France
E-mail

Author Family name Hernando Morata
Particle
Given Name J.
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universidad de Santiago de Compostela
Address Santiago de Compostela, Spain
E-mail

Author Family name Herwijnen
Particle van
Given Name E.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Hicks
Particle
Given Name E.
Suffix

Division Oliver Lodge Laboratory
Organization University of Liverpool
Address Liverpool, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Hill
Particle
Given Name D.
Suffix
Division Department of Physics
Organization University of Oxford
Address Oxford, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Hoballah
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division Clermont Université, Université Blaise Pascal
Organization CNRS/IN2P3, LPC
Address Clermont-Ferrand, France
E-mail

Author Family name Hofmann
Particle
Given Name W.
Suffix
Division
Organization Max-Planck-Institut für Kernphysik (MPIK)
Address Heidelberg, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Hombach
Particle
Given Name C.
Suffix
Division School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization University of Manchester
Address Manchester, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author	Family name	Hopchev
	Particle	
	Given Name	P.
	Suffix	
	Division	LAPP, Université de Savoie
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3
	Address	Annecy-Le-Vieux, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Hulsbergen
	Particle	
	Given Name	W.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
	Address	Amsterdam, The Netherlands
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Hunt
	Particle	
	Given Name	P.
	Suffix	
	Division	Department of Physics
	Organization	University of Oxford
	Address	Oxford, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Huse
	Particle	
	Given Name	T.
	Suffix	
	Division	Oliver Lodge Laboratory
	Organization	University of Liverpool
	Address	Liverpool, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Hussain
	Particle	
	Given Name	N.
	Suffix	

Division Department of Physics
Organization University of Oxford
Address Oxford, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Hutchcroft
Particle
Given Name D.
Suffix
Division Oliver Lodge Laboratory
Organization University of Liverpool
Address Liverpool, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Hynds
Particle
Given Name D.
Suffix
Division School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization University of Glasgow
Address Glasgow, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Iakovenko
Particle
Given Name V.
Suffix
Division
Organization Institute for Nuclear Research of the National Academy of Sciences (KINR)
Address Kyiv, Ukraine
E-mail

Author Family name Ilten
Particle
Given Name P.
Suffix
Division School of Physics
Organization University College Dublin
Address Dublin, Ireland

	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Imong
	Particle	
	Given Name	J.
	Suffix	
	Division	H.H. Wills Physics Laboratory
	Organization	University of Bristol
	Address	Bristol, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Jacobsson
	Particle	
	Given Name	R.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Jaeger
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	
	Division	Physikalisches Institut
	Organization	Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg
	Address	Heidelberg, Germany
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Jamet
	Particle	
	Given Name	O.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Jans
	Particle	
	Given Name	E.

Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Jansen
Particle
Given Name F.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Jansen
Particle
Given Name L.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Jansweijer
Particle
Given Name P.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Jatou
Particle
Given Name P.
Suffix
Division
Organization Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
Address Lausanne, Switzerland

E-mail

Author

Family name	Jing
Particle	
Given Name	F.
Suffix	
Division	Center for High Energy Physics
Organization	Tsinghua University
Address	Beijing, China

E-mail

Author

Family name	John
Particle	
Given Name	M.
Suffix	
Division	Department of Physics
Organization	University of Oxford
Address	Oxford, United Kingdom

E-mail

Author

Family name	Johnson
Particle	
Given Name	D.
Suffix	
Division	Department of Physics
Organization	University of Oxford
Address	Oxford, United Kingdom

E-mail

Author

Family name	Jones
Particle	
Given Name	C.
Given Name	R.
Suffix	
Division	Cavendish Laboratory
Organization	University of Cambridge
Address	Cambridge, United Kingdom

E-mail

Author

Family name	Jost
Particle	

Given Name B.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Kaballo
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division Fakultät Physik
Organization Technische Universität Dortmund
Address Dortmund, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Kandybei
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division
Organization NSC Kharkiv Institute of Physics and Technology (NSC KIPT)
Address Kharkiv, Ukraine
E-mail

Author Family name Karacson
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Karavichev
Particle
Given Name O.
Suffix
Division
Organization Institute for Nuclear Research of the Russian Academy of Sciences

(INR RAN)

Address Moscow, Russia

E-mail

Author

Family name Karbach

Particle

Given Name T.

Given Name M.

Suffix

Division

Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)

Address Geneva, Switzerland

E-mail

Author

Family name Kashchuk

Particle

Given Name A.

Suffix

Division

Organization Petersburg Nuclear Physics Institute (PNPI)

Address Gatchina, Russia

E-mail

Author

Family name Kechadi

Particle

Given Name T.

Suffix

Division School of Physics

Organization University College Dublin

Address Dublin, Ireland

E-mail

Author

Family name Kenyon

Particle

Given Name I.

Given Name R.

Suffix

Division

Organization University of Birmingham

Address Birmingham, United Kingdom

E-mail

Author

Family name	Kerzel
Particle	
Given Name	U.
Suffix	
Division	
Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address	Geneva, Switzerland

E-mail

Author

Family name	Ketel
Particle	
Given Name	T.
Suffix	
Division	
Organization	Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics and VU University Amsterdam
Address	Amsterdam, The Netherlands

E-mail

Author

Family name	Keune
Particle	
Given Name	A.
Suffix	
Division	
Organization	Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
Address	Lausanne, Switzerland

E-mail

Author

Family name	Khanji
Particle	
Given Name	B.
Suffix	
Division	
Organization	Sezione INFN di Milano Bicocca
Address	Milano, Italy

E-mail

Author

Family name	Kihm
Particle	

Given Name T.
Suffix
Division
Organization Max-Planck-Institut für Kernphysik (MPIK)
Address Heidelberg, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Kluit
Particle
Given Name R.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Kochebina
Particle
Given Name O.
Suffix
Division LAL, Université Paris-Sud
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Orsay, France
E-mail

Author Family name Komarov
Particle
Given Name V.
Suffix
Division Institute of Nuclear Physics
Organization Moscow State University (SINP MSU)
Address Moscow, Russia
Division
Organization Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
Address Lausanne, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Koopman
Particle
Given Name R.

Given Name F.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics and VU University
Amsterdam
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Koppenburg
Particle
Given Name P.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Korolev
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division Institute of Nuclear Physics
Organization Moscow State University (SINP MSU)
Address Moscow, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Kos
Particle
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics and VU University
Amsterdam
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Kozlinskiy
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix

Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Kravchuk
Particle
Given Name L.
Suffix
Division
Organization Institute for Nuclear Research of the Russian Academy of Sciences (INR RAN)
Address Moscow, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Kreplin
Particle
Given Name K.
Suffix
Division Physikalisches Institut
Organization Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg
Address Heidelberg, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Kreps
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division Department of Physics
Organization University of Warwick
Address Coventry, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Kristic
Particle
Given Name R.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland

	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Krocker
	Particle	
	Given Name	G.
	Suffix	
	Division	Physikalisches Institut
	Organization	Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg
	Address	Heidelberg, Germany
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Krokovny
	Particle	
	Given Name	P.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Budker Institute of Nuclear Physics (SB RAS) and Novosibirsk State University
	Address	Novosibirsk, Russia
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Kruse
	Particle	
	Given Name	F.
	Suffix	
	Division	Fakultät Physik
	Organization	Technische Universität Dortmund
	Address	Dortmund, Germany
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Kucharczyk
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Sezione INFN di Milano Bicocca
	Address	Milano, Italy
	Division	
	Organization	Henryk Niewodniczanski Institute of Nuclear Physics Polish Academy of Sciences

	Address	Kraków, Poland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Kudenko
	Particle	
	Given Name	Y.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Institute for Nuclear Research of the Russian Academy of Sciences (INR RAN)
	Address	Moscow, Russia
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Kudryavtsev
	Particle	
	Given Name	V.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Budker Institute of Nuclear Physics (SB RAS) and Novosibirsk State University
	Address	Novosibirsk, Russia
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Kvaratskheliya
	Particle	
	Given Name	T.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Institute of Theoretical and Experimental Physics (ITEP)
	Address	Moscow, Russia
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Thi
	Particle	La
	Given Name	V.
	Given Name	N.
	Suffix	

Division
Organization Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
Address Lausanne, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Lacarrere
Particle
Given Name D.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Lafferty
Particle
Given Name G.
Suffix
Division School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization University of Manchester
Address Manchester, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Lai
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Cagliari
Address Cagliari, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Lambert
Particle
Given Name D.
Suffix
Division School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization University of Edinburgh
Address Edinburgh, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author	Family name	Lambert
	Particle	
	Given Name	R.
	Given Name	W.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics and VU University Amsterdam
	Address	Amsterdam, The Netherlands
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Lanciotti
	Particle	
	Given Name	E.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Landi
	Particle	
	Given Name	L.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Sezione INFN di Ferrara
	Address	Ferrara, Italy
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Lanfranchi
	Particle	
	Given Name	G.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Laboratori Nazionali dell' INFN di Frascati
	Address	Frascati, Italy
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland

	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Langenbruch
	Particle	
	Given Name	C.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Laptev
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Institute for Nuclear Research of the Russian Academy of Sciences (INR RAN)
	Address	Moscow, Russia
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Latham
	Particle	
	Given Name	T.
	Suffix	
	Division	Department of Physics
	Organization	University of Warwick
	Address	Coventry, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Lax
	Particle	
	Given Name	I.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Sezione INFN di Bologna
	Address	Bologna, Italy
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Lazzeroni
	Particle	

Given Name C.
Suffix
Division
Organization University of Birmingham
Address Birmingham, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Gac
Particle Le
Given Name R.
Suffix
Division CPPM, Aix-Marseille Université
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Marseille, France
E-mail

Author Family name Leerdam
Particle van
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Lees
Particle
Given Name J.-P.
Suffix
Division LAPP, Université de Savoie
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Annecy-Le-Vieux, France
E-mail

Author Family name Lefèvre
Particle
Given Name R.
Suffix
Division Clermont Université, Université Blaise Pascal
Organization CNRS/IN2P3, LPC

	Address	Clermont-Ferrand, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Leflat
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	
	Division	Institute of Nuclear Physics
	Organization	Moscow State University (SINP MSU)
	Address	Moscow, Russia
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Lefrançois
	Particle	
	Given Name	J.
	Suffix	
	Division	LAL, Université Paris-Sud
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3
	Address	Orsay, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Leroy
	Particle	
	Given Name	O.
	Suffix	
	Division	CPPM, Aix-Marseille Université
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3
	Address	Marseille, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Lesiak
	Particle	
	Given Name	T.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Henryk Niewodniczanski Institute of Nuclear Physics Polish Academy of Sciences

	Address	Kraków, Poland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Li
	Particle	
	Given Name	Y.
	Suffix	
	Division	Center for High Energy Physics
	Organization	Tsinghua University
	Address	Beijing, China
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Li Gioi
	Particle	
	Given Name	L.
	Suffix	
	Division	Clermont Université, Université Blaise Pascal
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3, LPC
	Address	Clermont-Ferrand, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Likhoded
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Institute for High Energy Physics (IHEP)
	Address	Protvino, Russia
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Liles
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Suffix	
	Division	Oliver Lodge Laboratory
	Organization	University of Liverpool
	Address	Liverpool, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Lindner
	Particle	

Given Name R.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Linn
Particle
Given Name C.
Suffix
Division Physikalisches Institut
Organization Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg
Address Heidelberg, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Liu
Particle
Given Name B.
Suffix
Division Center for High Energy Physics
Organization Tsinghua University
Address Beijing, China
E-mail

Author Family name Liu
Particle
Given Name G.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Loeben
Particle von
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Milano Bicocca

	Address	Milano, Italy
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Lopes
	Particle	
	Given Name	J.
	Given Name	H.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Universidade Federal do Rio de Janeiro (UFRJ)
	Address	Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Lopez Asamar
	Particle	
	Given Name	E.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Universitat de Barcelona
	Address	Barcelona, Spain
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Lopez-March
	Particle	
	Given Name	N.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
	Address	Lausanne, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Lu
	Particle	
	Given Name	H.
	Suffix	
	Division	Center for High Energy Physics
	Organization	Tsinghua University
	Address	Beijing, China
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Luisier

Particle
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division
Organization Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
Address Lausanne, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Luo
Particle
Given Name H.
Suffix
Division School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization University of Edinburgh
Address Edinburgh, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Raighne
Particle Mac
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization University of Glasgow
Address Glasgow, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Machefert
Particle
Given Name F.
Suffix
Division LAL, Université Paris-Sud
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Orsay, France
E-mail

Author Family name Machikhiliyan
Particle
Given Name I.
Given Name V.
Suffix

Division
Organization Institute of Theoretical and Experimental Physics (ITEP)
Address Moscow, Russia
Division LAPP, Université de Savoie
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Annecy-Le-Vieux, France
E-mail

Author Family name Maciuc
Particle
Given Name F.
Suffix
Division
Organization Horia Hulubei National Institute of Physics and Nuclear Engineering
Address Bucharest-Magurele, Romania
E-mail

Author Family name Maev
Particle
Given Name O.
Suffix
Division
Organization Petersburg Nuclear Physics Institute (PNPI)
Address Gatchina, Russia
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Maino
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Milano Bicocca
Address Milano, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Malde
Particle

Given Name S.
Suffix
Division Department of Physics
Organization University of Oxford
Address Oxford, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Manca
Particle
Given Name G.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Cagliari
Address Cagliari, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Mancinelli
Particle
Given Name G.
Suffix
Division CPPM, Aix-Marseille Université
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Marseille, France
E-mail

Author Family name Mangiafave
Particle
Given Name N.
Suffix
Division Cavendish Laboratory
Organization University of Cambridge
Address Cambridge, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Marconi
Particle
Given Name U.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Bologna

	Address	Bologna, Italy
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Märki
	Particle	
	Given Name	R.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
	Address	Lausanne, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Marks
	Particle	
	Given Name	J.
	Suffix	
	Division	Physikalisches Institut
	Organization	Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg
	Address	Heidelberg, Germany
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Martellotti
	Particle	
	Given Name	G.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Sezione INFN di Roma La Sapienza
	Address	Roma, Italy
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Martens
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	
	Division	LPNHE, Université Pierre et Marie Curie, Université Paris Diderot
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3
	Address	Paris, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Martín Sánchez
	Particle	

Given Name A.
Suffix
Division LAL, Université Paris-Sud
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Orsay, France
E-mail

Author Family name Martinelli
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Martinez Santos
Particle
Given Name D.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universidad de Santiago de Compostela
Address Santiago de Compostela, Spain
E-mail

Author Family name Martins Tostes
Particle
Given Name D.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universidade Federal do Rio de Janeiro (UFRJ)
Address Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
E-mail

Author Family name Massafferri
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Centro Brasileiro de Pesquisas Físicas (CBPF)

	Address	Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Matev
	Particle	
	Given Name	R.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Mathe
	Particle	
	Given Name	Z.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Matteuzzi
	Particle	
	Given Name	C.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Sezione INFN di Milano Bicocca
	Address	Milano, Italy
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Matveev
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Petersburg Nuclear Physics Institute (PNPI)
	Address	Gatchina, Russia
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Maurice
	Particle	

Given Name E.
Suffix
Division CPPM, Aix-Marseille Université
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Marseille, France
E-mail

Author Family name Mauricio
Particle
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universitat de Barcelona
Address Barcelona, Spain
E-mail

Author Family name Mazurov
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Ferrara
Address Ferrara, Italy
Division
Organization Institute for Nuclear Research of the Russian Academy of Sciences (INR RAN)
Address Moscow, Russia
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name McCarthy
Particle
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division
Organization University of Birmingham
Address Birmingham, United Kingdom

	E-mail	
Author	Family name	McNulty
	Particle	
	Given Name	R.
	Suffix	
	Division	School of Physics
	Organization	University College Dublin
	Address	Dublin, Ireland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Meadows
	Particle	
	Given Name	B.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	University of Cincinnati
	Address	Cincinnati, OH, United States
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Meissner
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Suffix	
	Division	Physikalisches Institut
	Organization	Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg
	Address	Heidelberg, Germany
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Mejia
	Particle	
	Given Name	H.
	Suffix	
	Division	School of Physics and Astronomy
	Organization	University of Edinburgh
	Address	Edinburgh, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Mendez-Munoz
	Particle	
	Given Name	V.

Suffix
Division
Organization Universitat de Barcelona
Address Barcelona, Spain
E-mail

Author Family name Merk
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Milanes
Particle
Given Name D.
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Bari
Address Bari, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Minard
Particle
Given Name M.-N.
Suffix
Division LAPP, Université de Savoie
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Annecy-Le-Vieux, France
E-mail

Author Family name Molina Rodriguez
Particle
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division
Organization Pontificia Universidade Católica do Rio de Janeiro (PUC-Rio)

	Address	Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Monteil
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Suffix	
	Division	Clermont Université, Université Blaise Pascal
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3, LPC
	Address	Clermont-Ferrand, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Moran
	Particle	
	Given Name	D.
	Suffix	
	Division	School of Physics and Astronomy
	Organization	University of Manchester
	Address	Manchester, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Morawski
	Particle	
	Given Name	P.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Henryk Niewodniczanski Institute of Nuclear Physics Polish Academy of Sciences
	Address	Kraków, Poland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Mountain
	Particle	
	Given Name	R.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Syracuse University
	Address	Syracuse, NY, United States
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Mous

Particle

Given Name I.

Suffix

Division

Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics

Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands

E-mail

Author

Family name Muheim

Particle

Given Name F.

Suffix

Division School of Physics and Astronomy

Organization University of Edinburgh

Address Edinburgh, United Kingdom

E-mail

Author

Family name Mul

Particle

Given Name F.

Suffix

Division

Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics and VU University
Amsterdam

Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands

E-mail

Author

Family name Müller

Particle

Given Name K.

Suffix

Division Physik-Institut

Organization Universität Zürich

Address Zürich, Switzerland

E-mail

Author

Family name Munneke

Particle

Given Name B.

Suffix

Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Muresan
Particle
Given Name R.
Suffix
Division
Organization Horia Hulubei National Institute of Physics and Nuclear Engineering
Address Bucharest-Magurele, Romania
E-mail

Author Family name Muryn
Particle
Given Name B.
Suffix
Division
Organization AGH University of Science and Technology
Address Kraków, Poland
E-mail

Author Family name Muster
Particle
Given Name B.
Suffix
Division
Organization Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
Address Lausanne, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Naik
Particle
Given Name P.
Suffix
Division H.H. Wills Physics Laboratory
Organization University of Bristol
Address Bristol, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author	Family name	Nakada
	Particle	
	Given Name	T.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
	Address	Lausanne, Switzerland
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Nandakumar
	Particle	
	Given Name	R.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	STFC Rutherford Appleton Laboratory
	Address	Didcot, United Kingdom
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Nasteva
	Particle	
	Given Name	I.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Centro Brasileiro de Pesquisas Físicas (CBPF)
	Address	Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Nawrot
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	National Center for Nuclear Research (NCBJ)
	Address	Warsaw, Poland
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Needham
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Suffix	

Division School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization University of Edinburgh
Address Edinburgh, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Neufeld
Particle
Given Name N.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Nguyen
Particle
Given Name A.
Given Name D.
Suffix
Division
Organization Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
Address Lausanne, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Nguyen
Particle
Given Name T.
Given Name D.
Suffix
Division
Organization Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
Address Lausanne, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Nguyen-Mau
Particle
Given Name C.
Suffix
Division
Organization Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)

	Address	Lausanne, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Nicol
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Suffix	
	Division	LAL, Université Paris-Sud
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3
	Address	Orsay, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Niess
	Particle	
	Given Name	V.
	Suffix	
	Division	Clermont Université, Université Blaise Pascal
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3, LPC
	Address	Clermont-Ferrand, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Nikitin
	Particle	
	Given Name	N.
	Suffix	
	Division	Institute of Nuclear Physics
	Organization	Moscow State University (SINP MSU)
	Address	Moscow, Russia
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Nikodem
	Particle	
	Given Name	T.
	Suffix	
	Division	Physikalisches Institut
	Organization	Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg
	Address	Heidelberg, Germany
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Nikolaiko
	Particle	

Given Name Y.
Suffix
Division
Organization Institute for Nuclear Research of the National Academy of Sciences (KINR)
Address Kyiv, Ukraine
E-mail

Author Family name Nisar
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division Institute of Information Technology
Organization COMSATS
Address Lahore, Pakistan
E-mail

Author Family name Nomerotski
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
Division Department of Physics
Organization University of Oxford
Address Oxford, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Novoselov
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Institute for High Energy Physics (IHEP)
Address Protvino, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Oblakowska-Mucha
Particle

Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization AGH University of Science and Technology
Address Kraków, Poland
E-mail

Author Family name Obraztsov
Particle
Given Name V.
Suffix
Division
Organization Institute for High Energy Physics (IHEP)
Address Protvino, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Oggero
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Ogilvy
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization University of Glasgow
Address Glasgow, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Okhrimenko
Particle
Given Name O.
Suffix
Division
Organization Institute for Nuclear Research of the National Academy of Sciences

(KINR)

Address Kyiv, Ukraine

E-mail

Author

Family name Oldeman

Particle

Given Name R.

Suffix

Division

Organization Sezione INFN di Cagliari

Address Cagliari, Italy

Division

Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)

Address Geneva, Switzerland

E-mail

Author

Family name Orlandea

Particle

Given Name M.

Suffix

Division

Organization Horia Hulubei National Institute of Physics and Nuclear Engineering

Address Bucharest-Magurele, Romania

E-mail

Author

Family name Ostankov

Particle

Given Name A.

Suffix

Division

Organization Institute for High Energy Physics (IHEP)

Address Protvino, Russia

E-mail

Author

Family name Otalora Goicochea

Particle

Given Name J.

Given Name M.

Suffix

Division

Organization Universidade Federal do Rio de Janeiro (UFRJ)
Address Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
E-mail

Author Family name Overbeek
Particle van
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Owen
Particle
Given Name P.
Suffix
Division
Organization Imperial College London
Address London, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Pal
Particle
Given Name B.
Given Name K.
Suffix
Division
Organization Syracuse University
Address Syracuse, NY, United States
E-mail

Author Family name Palano
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Bari
Address Bari, Italy
E-mail

Author	Family name	Palutan
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Laboratori Nazionali dell' INFN di Frascati
	Address	Frascati, Italy
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Panman
	Particle	
	Given Name	J.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Papanestis
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	STFC Rutherford Appleton Laboratory
	Address	Didcot, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Pappagallo
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Suffix	
	Division	School of Physics and Astronomy
	Organization	University of Glasgow
	Address	Glasgow, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Parkes
	Particle	
	Given Name	C.
	Suffix	

Division School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization University of Manchester
Address Manchester, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Parkinson
Particle
Given Name C.
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division
Organization Imperial College London
Address London, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Passaleva
Particle
Given Name G.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Firenze
Address Firenze, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Patel
Particle
Given Name G.
Given Name D.
Suffix
Division Oliver Lodge Laboratory
Organization University of Liverpool
Address Liverpool, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Patel
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization Imperial College London

	Address	London, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Patrick
	Particle	
	Given Name	G.
	Given Name	N.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	STFC Rutherford Appleton Laboratory
	Address	Didcot, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Patrignani
	Particle	
	Given Name	C.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Sezione INFN di Genova
	Address	Genova, Italy
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Pavel-Nicorescu
	Particle	
	Given Name	C.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Horia Hulubei National Institute of Physics and Nuclear Engineering
	Address	Bucharest-Magurele, Romania
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Pazos Alvarez
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Universidad de Santiago de Compostela
	Address	Santiago de Compostela, Spain
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Pellegrino

Particle

Given Name A.

Suffix

Division

Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics

Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands

E-mail

Author

Family name Penso

Particle

Given Name G.

Suffix

Division

Organization Sezione INFN di Roma La Sapienza

Address Roma, Italy

E-mail

Author

Family name Pepe Altarelli

Particle

Given Name M.

Suffix

Division

Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)

Address Geneva, Switzerland

E-mail

Author

Family name Perazzini

Particle

Given Name S.

Suffix

Division

Organization Sezione INFN di Bologna

Address Bologna, Italy

E-mail

Author

Family name Perego

Particle

Given Name D.

Given Name L.

Suffix

Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Milano Bicocca
Address Milano, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Perez Trigo
Particle
Given Name E.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universidad de Santiago de Compostela
Address Santiago de Compostela, Spain
E-mail

Author Family name Pérez-Calero Yzquierdo
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universitat de Barcelona
Address Barcelona, Spain
E-mail

Author Family name Perret
Particle
Given Name P.
Suffix
Division Clermont Université, Université Blaise Pascal
Organization CNRS/IN2P3, LPC
Address Clermont-Ferrand, France
E-mail

Author Family name Perrin-Terrin
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division CPPM, Aix-Marseille Université
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Marseille, France
E-mail

Author	Family name	Pessina
	Particle	
	Given Name	G.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Sezione INFN di Milano Bicocca
	Address	Milano, Italy
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Petridis
	Particle	
	Given Name	K.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Imperial College London
	Address	London, United Kingdom
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Petrolini
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Sezione INFN di Genova
	Address	Genova, Italy
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Petten
	Particle	van
	Given Name	O.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
	Address	Amsterdam, The Netherlands
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Phan
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	

Division
Organization Syracuse University
Address Syracuse, NY, United States
E-mail

Author Family name Picatoste Olloqui
Particle
Given Name E.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universitat de Barcelona
Address Barcelona, Spain
E-mail

Author Family name Piedigrossi
Particle
Given Name D.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Pietrzyk
Particle
Given Name B.
Suffix
Division LAPP, Université de Savoie
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Annecy-Le-Vieux, France
E-mail

Author Family name Pilař
Particle
Given Name T.
Suffix
Division Department of Physics
Organization University of Warwick
Address Coventry, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author	Family name	Pinci
	Particle	
	Given Name	D.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Sezione INFN di Roma La Sapienza
	Address	Roma, Italy
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Playfer
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Suffix	
	Division	School of Physics and Astronomy
	Organization	University of Edinburgh
	Address	Edinburgh, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Plo Casasus
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Universidad de Santiago de Compostela
	Address	Santiago de Compostela, Spain
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Polci
	Particle	
	Given Name	F.
	Suffix	
	Division	LPNHE, Université Pierre et Marie Curie, Université Paris Diderot
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3
	Address	Paris, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Polok
	Particle	
	Given Name	G.
	Suffix	

Division
Organization Henryk Niewodniczanski Institute of Nuclear Physics Polish
Academy of Sciences
Address Kraków, Poland
E-mail

Author Family name Poluektov
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Budker Institute of Nuclear Physics (SB RAS) and Novosibirsk
State University
Address Novosibirsk, Russia
Division Department of Physics
Organization University of Warwick
Address Coventry, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Polycarpo
Particle
Given Name E.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universidade Federal do Rio de Janeiro (UFRJ)
Address Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
E-mail

Author Family name Popov
Particle
Given Name D.
Suffix
Division
Organization Max-Planck-Institut für Kernphysik (MPIK)
Address Heidelberg, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Popovici
Particle
Given Name B.

Suffix
Division
Organization Horia Hulubei National Institute of Physics and Nuclear Engineering
Address Bucharest-Magurele, Romania
E-mail

Author Family name Potterat
Particle
Given Name C.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universitat de Barcelona
Address Barcelona, Spain
E-mail

Author Family name Powell
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division Department of Physics
Organization University of Oxford
Address Oxford, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Prisciandaro
Particle
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division
Organization Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
Address Lausanne, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Pugatch
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization Institute for Nuclear Research of the National Academy of Sciences (KINR)

	Address	Kyiv, Ukraine
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Pugatch
	Particle	
	Given Name	V.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Institute for Nuclear Research of the National Academy of Sciences (KINR)
	Address	Kyiv, Ukraine
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Puig Navarro
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
	Address	Lausanne, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Qian
	Particle	
	Given Name	W.
	Suffix	
	Division	LAPP, Université de Savoie
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3
	Address	Annecy-Le-Vieux, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Rademacker
	Particle	
	Given Name	J.
	Given Name	H.
	Suffix	
	Division	H.H. Wills Physics Laboratory
	Organization	University of Bristol
	Address	Bristol, United Kingdom
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Rakotomiaramanana
	Particle	
	Given Name	B.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
	Address	Lausanne, Switzerland
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Rangel
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Given Name	S.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Universidade Federal do Rio de Janeiro (UFRJ)
	Address	Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Raniuk
	Particle	
	Given Name	I.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	NSC Kharkiv Institute of Physics and Technology (NSC KIPT)
	Address	Kharkiv, Ukraine
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Rauschmayr
	Particle	
	Given Name	N.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Raven
	Particle	
	Given Name	G.

Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics and VU University
Amsterdam
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Redford
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division Department of Physics
Organization University of Oxford
Address Oxford, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Reid
Particle
Given Name M.
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division Department of Physics
Organization University of Warwick
Address Coventry, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Reis
Particle dos
Given Name A.
Given Name C.
Suffix
Division
Organization Centro Brasileiro de Pesquisas Físicas (CBPF)
Address Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
E-mail

Author Family name Rethore
Particle
Given Name F.
Suffix

Division CPPM, Aix-Marseille Université
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Marseille, France
E-mail

Author Family name Ricciardi
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division
Organization STFC Rutherford Appleton Laboratory
Address Didcot, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Richards
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Imperial College London
Address London, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Rinnert
Particle
Given Name K.
Suffix
Division Oliver Lodge Laboratory
Organization University of Liverpool
Address Liverpool, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Rives Molina
Particle
Given Name V.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universitat de Barcelona
Address Barcelona, Spain
E-mail

Author	Family name	Roa Romero
	Particle	
	Given Name	D.
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	
	Division	Clermont Université, Université Blaise Pascal
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3, LPC
	Address	Clermont-Ferrand, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Robbe
	Particle	
	Given Name	P.
	Suffix	
	Division	LAL, Université Paris-Sud
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3
	Address	Orsay, France
	E-mail	
	Author	Family name
Particle		
Given Name		E.
Suffix		
Division		School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization		University of Glasgow
Address		Glasgow, United Kingdom
Division		School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization		University of Manchester
Address		Manchester, United Kingdom
E-mail		
Author	Family name	Rodriguez Perez
	Particle	
	Given Name	P.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Universidad de Santiago de Compostela
	Address	Santiago de Compostela, Spain
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Roeland
	Particle	
	Given Name	E.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
	Address	Amsterdam, The Netherlands
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Rogers
	Particle	
	Given Name	G.
	Given Name	J.
	Suffix	
	Division	Cavendish Laboratory
	Organization	University of Cambridge
	Address	Cambridge, United Kingdom
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Roiser
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Romanovsky
	Particle	
	Given Name	V.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Institute for High Energy Physics (IHEP)
	Address	Protvino, Russia
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Romero Vidal
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.

Suffix
Division
Organization Universidad de Santiago de Compostela
Address Santiago de Compostela, Spain
E-mail

Author Family name Roo
Particle de
Given Name K.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Rouvinet
Particle
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division
Organization Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
Address Lausanne, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Roy
Particle
Given Name L.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Rudloff
Particle
Given Name K.
Suffix
Division Fakultät Physik
Organization Technische Universität Dortmund
Address Dortmund, Germany

	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Ruf
	Particle	
	Given Name	T.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Ruiz
	Particle	
	Given Name	H.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Universitat de Barcelona
	Address	Barcelona, Spain
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Sabatino
	Particle	
	Given Name	G.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Sezione INFN di Roma La Sapienza
	Address	Roma, Italy
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Saborido Silva
	Particle	
	Given Name	J.
	Given Name	J.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Universidad de Santiago de Compostela
	Address	Santiago de Compostela, Spain
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Sagidova
	Particle	

Given Name N.
Suffix
Division
Organization Petersburg Nuclear Physics Institute (PNPI)
Address Gatchina, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Sail
Particle
Given Name P.
Suffix
Division School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization University of Glasgow
Address Glasgow, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Saitta
Particle
Given Name B.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Cagliari
Address Cagliari, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Salzmann
Particle
Given Name C.
Suffix
Division Physik-Institut
Organization Universität Zürich
Address Zürich, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Sanmartin Sedes
Particle
Given Name B.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universidad de Santiago de Compostela

	Address	Santiago de Compostela, Spain
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Santacesaria
	Particle	
	Given Name	R.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Sezione INFN di Roma La Sapienza
	Address	Roma, Italy
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Santamarina Rios
	Particle	
	Given Name	C.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Universidad de Santiago de Compostela
	Address	Santiago de Compostela, Spain
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Santovetti
	Particle	
	Given Name	E.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Sezione INFN di Roma Tor Vergata
	Address	Roma, Italy
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Saornil Gamarra
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Suffix	
	Division	Physik-Institut
	Organization	Universität Zürich
	Address	Zürich, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Sapunov
	Particle	

Given Name M.
Suffix
Division CPPM, Aix-Marseille Université
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Marseille, France
E-mail

Author Family name Saputi
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Laboratori Nazionali dell ' INFN di Frascati
Address Frascati, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Sarti
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Laboratori Nazionali dell ' INFN di Frascati
Address Frascati, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Satriano
Particle
Given Name C.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Roma La Sapienza
Address Roma, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Satta
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Roma Tor Vergata

	Address	Roma, Italy
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Savidge
	Particle	
	Given Name	T.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Imperial College London
	Address	London, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Savrie
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Sezione INFN di Ferrara
	Address	Ferrara, Italy
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Schaack
	Particle	
	Given Name	P.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Imperial College London
	Address	London, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Schiller
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics and VU University Amsterdam
	Address	Amsterdam, The Netherlands
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Schimmel

Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Schindler
Particle
Given Name H.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Schleich
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division Fakultät Physik
Organization Technische Universität Dortmund
Address Dortmund, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Schlupp
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division Fakultät Physik
Organization Technische Universität Dortmund
Address Dortmund, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Schmelling
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division

Organization Max-Planck-Institut für Kernphysik (MPIK)
Address Heidelberg, Germany
E-mail

Author

Family name Schmidt

Particle

Given Name B.

Suffix

Division

Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)

Address Geneva, Switzerland

E-mail

Author

Family name Schneider

Particle

Given Name O.

Suffix

Division

Organization Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)

Address Lausanne, Switzerland

E-mail

Author

Family name Schneider

Particle

Given Name T.

Suffix

Division

Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)

Address Geneva, Switzerland

E-mail

Author

Family name Schopper

Particle

Given Name A.

Suffix

Division

Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)

Address Geneva, Switzerland

E-mail

Author

Family name Schuijlenburg

Particle

Given Name H.

Suffix

Division

Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics

Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands

E-mail

Author

Family name Schune

Particle

Given Name M.-H.

Suffix

Division LAL, Université Paris-Sud

Organization CNRS/IN2P3

Address Orsay, France

E-mail

Author

Family name Schwemmer

Particle

Given Name R.

Suffix

Division

Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)

Address Geneva, Switzerland

E-mail

Author

Family name Sciascia

Particle

Given Name B.

Suffix

Division

Organization Laboratori Nazionali dell' INFN di Frascati

Address Frascati, Italy

E-mail

Author

Family name Sciubba

Particle

Given Name A.

Suffix

Division

Organization Laboratori Nazionali dell' INFN di Frascati
Address Frascati, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Seco
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization Universidad de Santiago de Compostela
Address Santiago de Compostela, Spain
E-mail

Author Family name Semennikov
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Institute of Theoretical and Experimental Physics (ITEP)
Address Moscow, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Senderowska
Particle
Given Name K.
Suffix
Division
Organization AGH University of Science and Technology
Address Kraków, Poland
E-mail

Author Family name Sepp
Particle
Given Name I.
Suffix
Division
Organization Imperial College London
Address London, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Serra

Particle
Given Name N.
Suffix
Division Physik-Institut
Organization Universität Zürich
Address Zürich, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Serrano
Particle
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division CPPM, Aix-Marseille Université
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Marseille, France
E-mail

Author Family name Seyfert
Particle
Given Name P.
Suffix
Division Physikalisches Institut
Organization Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg
Address Heidelberg, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Shao
Particle
Given Name B.
Suffix
Division Center for High Energy Physics
Organization Tsinghua University
Address Beijing, China
E-mail

Author Family name Shapkin
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division

Organization Institute for High Energy Physics (IHEP)
Address Protvino, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Shapoval
Particle
Given Name I.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
Division
Organization NSC Kharkiv Institute of Physics and Technology (NSC KIPT)
Address Kharkiv, Ukraine
E-mail

Author Family name Shatalov
Particle
Given Name P.
Suffix
Division
Organization Institute of Theoretical and Experimental Physics (ITEP)
Address Moscow, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Shcheglov
Particle
Given Name Y.
Suffix
Division
Organization Petersburg Nuclear Physics Institute (PNPI)
Address Gatchina, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Shears
Particle
Given Name T.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)

Address Geneva, Switzerland
Division Oliver Lodge Laboratory
Organization University of Liverpool
Address Liverpool, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Shekhtman
Particle
Given Name L.
Suffix
Division
Organization Budker Institute of Nuclear Physics (SB RAS) and Novosibirsk State University
Address Novosibirsk, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Shevchenko
Particle
Given Name O.
Suffix
Division
Organization NSC Kharkiv Institute of Physics and Technology (NSC KIPT)
Address Kharkiv, Ukraine
E-mail

Author Family name Shevchenko
Particle
Given Name V.
Suffix
Division
Organization Institute of Theoretical and Experimental Physics (ITEP)
Address Moscow, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Shires
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Imperial College London

	Address	London, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Sigurdsson
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Suffix	
	Division	Cavendish Laboratory
	Organization	University of Cambridge
	Address	Cambridge, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Silva Coutinho
	Particle	
	Given Name	R.
	Suffix	
	Division	Department of Physics
	Organization	University of Warwick
	Address	Coventry, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Skwarnicki
	Particle	
	Given Name	T.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Syracuse University
	Address	Syracuse, NY, United States
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Slater
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Given Name	W.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	University of Birmingham
	Address	Birmingham, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Sluijk

Particle
Given Name T.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Smith
Particle
Given Name N.
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division Oliver Lodge Laboratory
Organization University of Liverpool
Address Liverpool, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Smith
Particle
Given Name E.
Suffix
Division
Organization STFC Rutherford Appleton Laboratory
Address Didcot, United Kingdom
Division Department of Physics
Organization University of Oxford
Address Oxford, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Smith
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization University of Manchester
Address Manchester, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Sobczak

Particle
Given Name K.
Suffix
Division Clermont Université, Université Blaise Pascal
Organization CNRS/IN2P3, LPC
Address Clermont-Ferrand, France
E-mail

Author Family name Sokoloff
Particle
Given Name M.
Given Name D.
Suffix
Division
Organization University of Cincinnati
Address Cincinnati, OH, United States
E-mail

Author Family name Soler
Particle
Given Name F.
Given Name J.
Given Name P.
Suffix
Division School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization University of Glasgow
Address Glasgow, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Soomro
Particle
Given Name F.
Suffix
Division
Organization Laboratori Nazionali dell' INFN di Frascati
Address Frascati, Italy
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland

	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Souza
	Particle	
	Given Name	D.
	Suffix	
	Division	H.H. Wills Physics Laboratory
	Organization	University of Bristol
	Address	Bristol, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Souza De Paula
	Particle	
	Given Name	B.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Universidade Federal do Rio de Janeiro (UFRJ)
	Address	Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Spaan
	Particle	
	Given Name	B.
	Suffix	
	Division	Fakultät Physik
	Organization	Technische Universität Dortmund
	Address	Dortmund, Germany
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Sparkes
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Suffix	
	Division	School of Physics and Astronomy
	Organization	University of Edinburgh
	Address	Edinburgh, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Spradlin
	Particle	
	Given Name	P.

Suffix
Division School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization University of Glasgow
Address Glasgow, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Squerzanti
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Ferrara
Address Ferrara, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Stagni
Particle
Given Name F.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Stahl
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division Physikalisches Institut
Organization Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg
Address Heidelberg, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Steinkamp
Particle
Given Name O.
Suffix
Division Physik-Institut
Organization Universität Zürich
Address Zürich, Switzerland

	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Stenyakin
	Particle	
	Given Name	O.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Institute for High Energy Physics (IHEP)
	Address	Protvino, Russia
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Stoica
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Horia Hulubei National Institute of Physics and Nuclear Engineering
	Address	Bucharest-Magurele, Romania
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Stone
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Syracuse University
	Address	Syracuse, NY, United States
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Storaci
	Particle	
	Given Name	B.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
	Address	Amsterdam, The Netherlands
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Straticiuc
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.

Suffix
Division
Organization Horia Hulubei National Institute of Physics and Nuclear Engineering
Address Bucharest-Magurele, Romania
E-mail

Author Family name Straumann
Particle
Given Name U.
Suffix
Division Physik-Institut
Organization Universität Zürich
Address Zürich, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Subbiah
Particle
Given Name V.
Given Name K.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Swientek
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division Fakultät Physik
Organization Technische Universität Dortmund
Address Dortmund, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Szczekowski
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization National Center for Nuclear Research (NCBJ)

	Address	Warsaw, Poland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Szczyпка
	Particle	
	Given Name	P.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	Division	
	Organization	Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
	Address	Lausanne, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Szumlak
	Particle	
	Given Name	T.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	AGH University of Science and Technology
	Address	Kraków, Poland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	T' Jampens
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Suffix	
	Division	LAPP, Université de Savoie
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3
	Address	Annecy-Le-Vieux, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Teklishyn
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Suffix	
	Division	LAL, Université Paris-Sud
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3
	Address	Orsay, France

E-mail

Author

Family name	Teodorescu
Particle	
Given Name	E.
Suffix	
Division	
Organization	Horia Hulubei National Institute of Physics and Nuclear Engineering
Address	Bucharest-Magurele, Romania
E-mail	

Author

Family name	Teubert
Particle	
Given Name	F.
Suffix	
Division	
Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address	Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail	

Author

Family name	Thomas
Particle	
Given Name	C.
Suffix	
Division	Department of Physics
Organization	University of Oxford
Address	Oxford, United Kingdom
E-mail	

Author

Family name	Thomas
Particle	
Given Name	E.
Suffix	
Division	
Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address	Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail	

Author

Family name	Tikhonov
Particle	
Given Name	A.

Suffix
Division
Organization Institute for Nuclear Research of the Russian Academy of Sciences
(INR RAN)
Address Moscow, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Tilburg
Particle van
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division Physikalisches Institut
Organization Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg
Address Heidelberg, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Tisserand
Particle
Given Name V.
Suffix
Division LAPP, Université de Savoie
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Annecy-Le-Vieux, France
E-mail

Author Family name Tobin
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division Physik-Institut
Organization Universität Zürich
Address Zürich, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Tocut
Particle
Given Name V.
Suffix
Division LAL, Université Paris-Sud
Organization CNRS/IN2P3

	Address	Orsay, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Tolk
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics and VU University Amsterdam
	Address	Amsterdam, The Netherlands
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Tonelli
	Particle	
	Given Name	D.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Topp-Joergensen
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Suffix	
	Division	Department of Physics
	Organization	University of Oxford
	Address	Oxford, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Torr
	Particle	
	Given Name	N.
	Suffix	
	Division	Department of Physics
	Organization	University of Oxford
	Address	Oxford, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Tournefier

Particle
Given Name E.
Suffix
Division LAPP, Université de Savoie
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Annecy-Le-Vieux, France
Division
Organization Imperial College London
Address London, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Tourneur
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division
Organization Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
Address Lausanne, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Tran
Particle
Given Name M.
Given Name T.
Suffix
Division
Organization Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
Address Lausanne, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Tresch
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division Physik-Institut
Organization Universität Zürich
Address Zürich, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Tsaregorodtsev

Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division CPPM, Aix-Marseille Université
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Marseille, France
E-mail

Author Family name Tsopelas
Particle
Given Name P.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Tuning
Particle
Given Name N.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Ubada Garcia
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Ukleja
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division

Organization National Center for Nuclear Research (NCBJ)
Address Warsaw, Poland
E-mail

Author

Family name Ullaland

Particle

Given Name O.

Suffix

Division

Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)

Address Geneva, Switzerland

E-mail

Author

Family name Urner

Particle

Given Name D.

Suffix

Division School of Physics and Astronomy

Organization University of Manchester

Address Manchester, United Kingdom

E-mail

Author

Family name Uwer

Particle

Given Name U.

Suffix

Division Physikalisches Institut

Organization Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg

Address Heidelberg, Germany

E-mail

Author

Family name Vagnoni

Particle

Given Name V.

Suffix

Division

Organization Sezione INFN di Bologna

Address Bologna, Italy

E-mail

Author

Family name Valenti

Particle

Given Name G.

Suffix

Division

Organization Sezione INFN di Bologna

Address Bologna, Italy

E-mail

Author

Family name Vazquez Gomez

Particle

Given Name R.

Suffix

Division

Organization Universitat de Barcelona

Address Barcelona, Spain

E-mail

Author

Family name Vazquez Regueiro

Particle

Given Name P.

Suffix

Division

Organization Universidad de Santiago de Compostela

Address Santiago de Compostela, Spain

E-mail

Author

Family name Vecchi

Particle

Given Name S.

Suffix

Division

Organization Sezione INFN di Ferrara

Address Ferrara, Italy

E-mail

Author

Family name Velthuis

Particle

Given Name J.

Given Name J.

Suffix

Division H.H. Wills Physics Laboratory
Organization University of Bristol
Address Bristol, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Veltri
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Firenze
Address Firenze, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Veneziano
Particle
Given Name G.
Suffix
Division
Organization Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL)
Address Lausanne, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Vesterinen
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Viaud
Particle
Given Name B.
Suffix
Division LAL, Université Paris-Sud
Organization CNRS/IN2P3
Address Orsay, France
E-mail

Author	Family name	Vieira
	Particle	
	Given Name	D.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Universidade Federal do Rio de Janeiro (UFRJ)
	Address	Rio de Janeiro, Brazil
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Vilasis-Cardona
	Particle	
	Given Name	X.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Universitat de Barcelona
	Address	Barcelona, Spain
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Vink
	Particle	
	Given Name	W.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
	Address	Amsterdam, The Netherlands
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Volkov
	Particle	
	Given Name	S.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Petersburg Nuclear Physics Institute (PNPI)
	Address	Gatchina, Russia
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Volkov
	Particle	
	Given Name	V.
	Suffix	

Division Institute of Nuclear Physics
Organization Moscow State University (SINP MSU)
Address Moscow, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Vollhardt
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division Physik-Institut
Organization Universität Zürich
Address Zürich, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Volyanskyy
Particle
Given Name D.
Suffix
Division
Organization Max-Planck-Institut für Kernphysik (MPIK)
Address Heidelberg, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Voong
Particle
Given Name D.
Suffix
Division H.H. Wills Physics Laboratory
Organization University of Bristol
Address Bristol, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Vorobyev
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Petersburg Nuclear Physics Institute (PNPI)
Address Gatchina, Russia
E-mail

Author	Family name	Vorobyev
	Particle	
	Given Name	V.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Budker Institute of Nuclear Physics (SB RAS) and Novosibirsk State University
	Address	Novosibirsk, Russia
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Voß
	Particle	
	Given Name	C.
	Suffix	
	Division	Institut für Physik
	Organization	Universität Rostock
	Address	Rostock, Germany
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Voss
	Particle	
	Given Name	H.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Max-Planck-Institut für Kernphysik (MPIK)
	Address	Heidelberg, Germany
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Vouters
	Particle	
	Given Name	G.
	Suffix	
	Division	LAPP, Université de Savoie
	Organization	CNRS/IN2P3
	Address	Annecy-Le-Vieux, France
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Waldi
	Particle	
	Given Name	R.

Suffix
Division Institut für Physik
Organization Universität Rostock
Address Rostock, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Wallace
Particle
Given Name R.
Suffix
Division School of Physics
Organization University College Dublin
Address Dublin, Ireland
E-mail

Author Family name Wandernoth
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division Physikalisches Institut
Organization Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg
Address Heidelberg, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Wang
Particle
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division
Organization Syracuse University
Address Syracuse, NY, United States
E-mail

Author Family name Ward
Particle
Given Name D.
Given Name R.
Suffix
Division Cavendish Laboratory
Organization University of Cambridge

	Address	Cambridge, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Warda
	Particle	
	Given Name	K.
	Suffix	
	Division	Fakultät Physik
	Organization	Technische Universität Dortmund
	Address	Dortmund, Germany
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Watson
	Particle	
	Given Name	N.
	Given Name	K.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	University of Birmingham
	Address	Birmingham, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Webber
	Particle	
	Given Name	A.
	Given Name	D.
	Suffix	
	Division	School of Physics and Astronomy
	Organization	University of Manchester
	Address	Manchester, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Websdale
	Particle	
	Given Name	D.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Imperial College London
	Address	London, United Kingdom
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Wenerke
	Particle	
	Given Name	P.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
	Address	Amsterdam, The Netherlands
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Whitehead
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Suffix	
	Division	Department of Physics
	Organization	University of Warwick
	Address	Coventry, United Kingdom
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Wicht
	Particle	
	Given Name	J.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
	Address	Geneva, Switzerland
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Wiedner
	Particle	
	Given Name	D.
	Suffix	
	Division	Physikalisches Institut
	Organization	Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg
	Address	Heidelberg, Germany
	E-mail	

Author	Family name	Wiggers
	Particle	
	Given Name	L.
	Suffix	

Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Wilkinson
Particle
Given Name G.
Suffix
Division Department of Physics
Organization University of Oxford
Address Oxford, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Williams
Particle
Given Name M.
Given Name P.
Suffix
Division Department of Physics
Organization University of Warwick
Address Coventry, United Kingdom
Division
Organization STFC Rutherford Appleton Laboratory
Address Didcot, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Williams
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization Imperial College London
Address London, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Wilson
Particle
Given Name F.
Given Name F.

Suffix
Division
Organization STFC Rutherford Appleton Laboratory
Address Didcot, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Wishahi
Particle
Given Name J.
Suffix
Division Fakultät Physik
Organization Technische Universität Dortmund
Address Dortmund, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Witek
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization Henryk Niewodniczanski Institute of Nuclear Physics Polish
Academy of Sciences
Address Kraków, Poland
E-mail

Author Family name Witzeling
Particle
Given Name W.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Wotton
Particle
Given Name S.
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division Cavendish Laboratory

Organization University of Cambridge
Address Cambridge, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Wright
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division Cavendish Laboratory
Organization University of Cambridge
Address Cambridge, United Kingdom
E-mail

Author Family name Wu
Particle
Given Name S.
Suffix
Division Center for High Energy Physics
Organization Tsinghua University
Address Beijing, China
E-mail

Author Family name Wyllie
Particle
Given Name K.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author Family name Xie
Particle
Given Name Y.
Suffix
Division
Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
Division School of Physics and Astronomy
Organization University of Edinburgh

	Address	Edinburgh, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Xing
	Particle	
	Given Name	Z.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Syracuse University
	Address	Syracuse, NY, United States
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Xue
	Particle	
	Given Name	T.
	Suffix	
	Division	Center for High Energy Physics
	Organization	Tsinghua University
	Address	Beijing, China
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Yang
	Particle	
	Given Name	Z.
	Suffix	
	Division	Center for High Energy Physics
	Organization	Tsinghua University
	Address	Beijing, China
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Young
	Particle	
	Given Name	R.
	Suffix	
	Division	School of Physics and Astronomy
	Organization	University of Edinburgh
	Address	Edinburgh, United Kingdom
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Yuan
	Particle	

Given Name X.
Suffix
Division Center for High Energy Physics
Organization Tsinghua University
Address Beijing, China
E-mail

Author Family name Yushchenko
Particle
Given Name O.
Suffix
Division
Organization Institute for High Energy Physics (IHEP)
Address Protvino, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Zangoli
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization Sezione INFN di Bologna
Address Bologna, Italy
E-mail

Author Family name Zappon
Particle
Given Name F.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Author Family name Zavertyaev
Particle
Given Name M.
Suffix
Division
Organization Max-Planck-Institut für Kernphysik (MPIK)

	Address	Heidelberg, Germany
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Zeng
	Particle	
	Given Name	M.
	Suffix	
	Division	Center for High Energy Physics
	Organization	Tsinghua University
	Address	Beijing, China
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Zhang
	Particle	
	Given Name	F.
	Suffix	
	Division	Center for High Energy Physics
	Organization	Tsinghua University
	Address	Beijing, China
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Zhang
	Particle	
	Given Name	L.
	Suffix	
	Division	
	Organization	Syracuse University
	Address	Syracuse, NY, United States
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Zhang
	Particle	
	Given Name	W.
	Given Name	C.
	Suffix	
	Division	School of Physics
	Organization	University College Dublin
	Address	Dublin, Ireland
	E-mail	
Author	Family name	Zhang

Particle
Given Name Y.
Suffix
Division Center for High Energy Physics
Organization Tsinghua University
Address Beijing, China
E-mail

Author Family name Zhelezov
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division Physikalisches Institut
Organization Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg
Address Heidelberg, Germany
E-mail

Author Family name Zhong
Particle
Given Name L.
Suffix
Division Center for High Energy Physics
Organization Tsinghua University
Address Beijing, China
E-mail

Author Family name Zverev
Particle
Given Name E.
Suffix
Division Institute of Nuclear Physics
Organization Moscow State University (SINP MSU)
Address Moscow, Russia
E-mail

Author Family name Zvyagin
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division

Organization European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN)
Address Geneva, Switzerland
E-mail

Author

Family name Zwart
Particle
Given Name A.
Suffix
Division
Organization Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics
Address Amsterdam, The Netherlands
E-mail

Schedule

Received 28 November 2012
Revised 22 February 2013
Accepted

Abstract

During 2011 the LHCb experiment at CERN collected 1.0 fb^{-1} of $\sqrt{s} = 7 \text{ TeV}$ $p\bar{p}$ collisions. Due to the large heavy quark production cross-sections, these data provide unprecedented samples of heavy flavoured hadrons. The first results from LHCb have made a significant impact on the flavour physics landscape and have definitively proved the concept of a dedicated experiment in the forward region at a hadron collider. This document discusses the implications of these first measurements on classes of extensions to the Standard Model, bearing in mind the interplay with the results of searches for on-shell production of new particles at ATLAS and CMS. The physics potential of an upgrade to the LHCb detector, which would allow an order of magnitude more data to be collected, is emphasised.

Keywords

Footnotes

Implications of LHCb measurements and future prospects

The LHCb Collaboration^{1,*}

and

A. Bharucha², I.I. Bigi³, C. Bobeth⁴, M. Bobrowski⁵, J. Brod⁶, A.J. Buras⁷, C.T.H. Davies⁸, A. Datta⁹,
C. Delaunay¹⁰, S. Descotes-Genon¹¹, J. Ellis^{10,12}, T. Feldmann¹³, R. Fleischer^{14,15}, O. Gedalia¹⁶, J. Girrbach⁷,
D. Guadagnoli¹⁷, G. Hiller¹⁸, Y. Hochberg¹⁶, T. Hurth¹⁹, G. Isidori^{10,20}, S. Jäger²¹, M. Jung¹⁸, A. Kagan⁶,
J.F. Kamenik^{22,23}, A. Lenz^{10,24}, Z. Ligeti²⁵, D. London²⁶, F. Mahmoudi^{10,27}, J. Matias²⁸, S. Nandi¹³, Y. Nir¹⁶,
P. Paradisi¹⁰, G. Perez^{10,16}, A.A. Petrov^{29,30}, R. Rattazzi³¹, S.R. Sharpe³², L. Silvestrini³³, A. Soni³⁴, D.M. Straub³⁵,
D. van Dyk¹⁸, J. Virto²⁸, Y.-M. Wang¹³, A. Weiler³⁶, J. Zupan⁶

¹CERN, 1211 Geneva 23, Switzerland

²Institut für Theoretische Physik, University of Hamburg, Hamburg, Germany

³Department of Physics, University of Notre Dame du Lac, Notre Dame, USA

⁴Technical University Munich, Excellence Cluster Universe, Garching, Germany

⁵Karlsruhe Institute of Technology, Institut für Theoretische Teilchenphysik, Karlsruhe, Germany

⁶Department of Physics, University of Cincinnati, Cincinnati, USA

⁷TUM-Institute for Advanced Study, Garching, Germany

⁸School of Physics and Astronomy, University of Glasgow, Glasgow, UK

⁹Department of Physics and Astronomy, University of Mississippi, Oxford, USA

¹⁰European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN), Geneva, Switzerland

¹¹Laboratoire de Physique Théorique, CNRS/Univ. Paris-Sud 11, Orsay, France

¹²Physics Department, King's College London, London, UK

¹³Theoretische Elementarteilchenphysik, Naturwissenschaftlich Techn. Fakultät, Universität Siegen, Siegen, Germany

¹⁴Nikhef, Amsterdam, The Netherlands

¹⁵Department of Physics and Astronomy, Vrije Universiteit Amsterdam, Amsterdam, The Netherlands

¹⁶Department of Particle Physics and Astrophysics, Weizmann Institute of Science, Rehovot, Israel

¹⁷LAPTh, Université de Savoie, CNRS/IN2P3, Annecy-le-Vieux, France

¹⁸Institut für Physik, Technische Universität Dortmund, Dortmund, Germany

¹⁹Institute for Physics, Johannes Gutenberg University, Mainz, Germany

²⁰Laboratori Nazionali dell'INFN di Frascati, Frascati, Italy

²¹Department of Physics & Astronomy, University of Sussex, Brighton, UK

²²J. Stefan Institute, Ljubljana, Slovenia

²³Department of Physics, University of Ljubljana, Ljubljana, Slovenia

²⁴Institute for Particle Physics Phenomenology, Durham University, Durham, UK

²⁵Ernest Orlando Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory, University of California, Berkeley, USA

²⁶Physique des Particules, Université de Montréal, Montréal, Canada

²⁷Clermont Université, Université Blaise Pascal, CNRS/IN2P3, Clermont-Ferrand, France

²⁸Universitat Autònoma de Barcelona, Barcelona, Spain

²⁹Department of Physics and Astronomy, Wayne State University, Detroit, USA

³⁰Michigan Center for Theoretical Physics, University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, USA

³¹Institut de Théorie des Phénomènes Physiques, EPFL, Lausanne, Switzerland

³²Physics Department, University of Washington, Seattle, USA

³³INFN, Sezione di Roma, Roma, Italy

³⁴Department of Physics, Brookhaven National Laboratory, Upton, USA

³⁵Scuola Normale Superiore and INFN, Pisa, Italy

³⁶DESY, Hamburg, Germany

Received: 28 November 2012 / Revised: 22 February 2013

© CERN for the benefit of the LHCb collaboration. This article is published with open access at Springerlink.com

Abstract During 2011 the LHCb experiment at CERN collected 1.0 fb^{-1} of $\sqrt{s} = 7 \text{ TeV}$ pp collisions. Due to the

large heavy quark production cross-sections, these data provide unprecedented samples of heavy flavoured hadrons. The first results from LHCb have made a significant impact on the flavour physics landscape and have definitively proved the concept of a dedicated experiment in the forward

* e-mail: T.J.Gershon@warwick.ac.uk

region at a hadron collider. This document discusses the implications of these first measurements on classes of extensions to the Standard Model, bearing in mind the interplay with the results of searches for on-shell production of new particles at ATLAS and CMS. The physics potential of an upgrade to the LHCb detector, which would allow an order of magnitude more data to be collected, is emphasised.

Contents

1 Introduction 2
 1.1 Current LHCb detector and performance . . . 3
 1.2 Assumptions for LHCb upgrade performance . . . 4
 2 Rare decays 4
 2.1 Introduction 4
 2.2 Model-independent analysis of new physics contributions to leptonic, semileptonic and radiative decays 4
 2.3 Rare semileptonic B decays 5
 2.4 Radiative B decays 10
 2.5 Leptonic B decays 11
 2.6 Model-independent constraints 13
 2.7 Interplay with direct searches and model-dependent constraints 14
 2.8 Rare charm decays 17
 2.9 Rare kaon decays 18
 2.10 Lepton flavour and lepton number violation . . . 18
 2.11 Search for NP in other rare decays 19
 3 CP violation in the B system 20
 3.1 Introduction 20
 3.2 $B_{(s)}^0$ mixing measurements 20
 3.3 CP violation measurements with hadronic $b \rightarrow s$ penguins 30
 3.4 Measurements of the CKM angle γ 32
 4 Mixing and CP violation in the charm sector 43
 4.1 Introduction 43
 4.2 Theory status of mixing and indirect CP violation 48
 4.3 The status of calculations of $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ in the Standard Model 51
 4.4 $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ in the light of physics beyond the Standard Model 53
 4.5 Potential for lattice computations of direct CP violation and mixing in the $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ system 57
 4.6 Interplay of $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ with non-flavour observables 57
 4.7 Future potential of LHCb measurements 60
 4.8 Conclusion 62
 5 The LHCb upgrade as a general purpose detector in the forward region 63
 5.1 Quarkonia and multi-parton scattering 63
 5.2 Exotic meson spectroscopy 65

5.3 Precision measurements of b - and c -hadron properties 65
 5.4 Measurements with electroweak gauge bosons 67
 5.5 Searches for exotic particles with displaced vertices 69
 5.6 Central exclusive production 70
 6 Summary 71
 6.1 Highlights of LHCb measurements and their implications 71
 6.2 Sensitivity of the upgraded LHCb experiment to key observables 73
 6.3 Importance of the LHCb upgrade 75
 Acknowledgements 75
 References 75
 The LHCb Collaboration 89

1 Introduction

During 2011 the LHCb experiment [1] at CERN collected 1.0 fb^{-1} of $\sqrt{s} = 7 \text{ TeV}$ pp collisions. Due to the large production cross-section, $\sigma(pp \rightarrow b\bar{b}X) = (89.6 \pm 6.4 \pm 15.5) \mu\text{b}$ in the LHCb acceptance [2], with the comparable number for charm production about 20 times larger [3, 4], these data provide unprecedented samples of heavy flavoured hadrons. The first results from LHCb have made a significant impact on the flavour physics landscape and have definitively proved the concept of a flavour physics experiment in the forward region at a hadron collider.

The physics objectives of the first phase of LHCb were set out prior to the commencement of data taking in the “roadmap document” [5]. They centred on six main areas, in all of which LHCb has by now published its first results: (i) the tree-level determination of γ [6, 7], (ii) charmless two-body B decays [8, 9], (iii) the measurement of mixing-induced CP violation in $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi$ [10], (iv) analysis of the decay $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-$ [11–14], (v) analysis of the decay $B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0}\mu^+\mu^-$ [15], (vi) analysis of $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi\gamma$ and other radiative B decays [16, 17].¹ In addition, the search for CP violation in the charm sector was established as a priority, and interesting results in this area have also been published [18, 19].

The results demonstrate the capability of LHCb to test the Standard Model (SM) and, potentially, to reveal new physics (NP) effects in the flavour sector. This approach to search for NP is complementary to that used by the ATLAS and CMS experiments. While the high- p_T experiments search for on-shell production of new particles, LHCb can look for their effects in processes that are precisely predicted in the SM. In particular, the SM has a highly distinctive

¹Throughout the document, the inclusion of charge conjugated modes is implied unless explicitly stated.

AUTHOR'S PROOF

flavour structure, with no tree-level flavour-changing neutral currents, and quark mixing described by the Cabibbo–Kobayashi–Maskawa (CKM) matrix [20, 21] which has a single source of CP violation. This structure is not necessarily replicated in extended models. Historically, new particles have first been seen through their virtual effects since this approach allows one to probe mass scales beyond the energy frontier. For example, the observation of CP violation in the kaon system [22] was, in hindsight, the discovery of the third family of quarks, well before the observations of the bottom and top quarks. Crucially, measurements of both high- p_T and flavour observables are necessary in order to decipher the nature of NP.

The early data also illustrated the potential for LHCb to expand its physics programme beyond these “core” measurements. In particular, the development of trigger algorithms that select events inclusively based on properties of b -hadron decays [23, 24] facilitates a much broader output than previously foreseen. On the other hand, limitations imposed by the hardware trigger lead to a maximum instantaneous luminosity at which data can most effectively be collected (higher luminosity requires tighter trigger thresholds, so that there is no gain in yields, at least for channels that do not involve muons). To overcome this limitation, an upgrade of the LHCb experiment has been proposed to be installed during the long shutdown of the LHC planned for 2018. The upgraded detector will be read out at the maximum LHC bunch-crossing frequency of 40 MHz so that the trigger can be fully implemented in software. With such a flexible trigger strategy, the upgraded LHCb experiment can be considered as a general purpose detector in the forward region.

The Letter of Intent for the LHCb upgrade [25], containing a detailed physics case, was submitted to the LHCC in March 2011 and was subsequently endorsed. Indeed, the LHCC viewed the physics case as “compelling”. Nevertheless, the LHCb Collaboration continues to consider further possibilities to enhance the physics reach. Moreover, given the strong motivation to exploit fully the flavour physics potential of the LHC, it is timely to update the estimated sensitivities for various key observables based on the latest available data. These studies are described in this paper, and summarised in the framework technical design report for the LHCb upgrade [26], submitted to the LHCC in June 2012 and endorsed in September 2012.

In the remainder of this introduction, a brief summary of the current LHCb detector is given, together with the common assumptions made to estimate the sensitivity achievable by the upgraded experiment. Thereafter, the sections of the paper discuss rare charm and beauty decays in Sect. 2, CP violation in the B system in Sect. 3 and mixing and CP violation in the charm sector in Sect. 4. There are several other important topics, not covered in any of these sections, that

can be studied at LHCb and its upgrade, and these are discussed in Sect. 5. A summary is given in Sect. 6.

1.1 Current LHCb detector and performance

The LHCb detector [1] is a single-arm forward spectrometer covering the pseudorapidity range $2 < \eta < 5$, designed for the study of particles containing b or c quarks. The detector includes a high precision tracking system consisting of a silicon-strip vertex detector surrounding the pp interaction region, a large-area silicon-strip detector located upstream of a dipole magnet with a bending power of about 4 Tm, and three stations of silicon-strip detectors and straw drift tubes placed downstream. The combined tracking system has a momentum resolution $\Delta p/p$ that varies from 0.4 % at 5 GeV/ c to 0.6 % at 100 GeV/ c , and an impact parameter resolution of 20 μm for tracks with high transverse momentum. Charged hadrons are identified using two ring-imaging Cherenkov detectors. Photon, electron and hadron candidates are identified by a calorimeter system consisting of scintillating-pad and preshower detectors, an electromagnetic calorimeter and a hadronic calorimeter. Muons are identified by a system composed of alternating layers of iron and multiwire proportional chambers. The trigger consists of a hardware stage, based on information from the calorimeter and muon systems, followed by a software stage which applies a full event reconstruction.

During 2011, the LHCb experiment collected 1.0 fb^{-1} of integrated luminosity during the LHC pp run at a centre-of-mass energy $\sqrt{s} = 7 \text{ TeV}$. The majority of the data was recorded at an instantaneous luminosity of $\mathcal{L}_{\text{inst}} = 3.5 \times 10^{32} \text{ cm}^{-2} \text{ s}^{-1}$, nearly a factor of two above the LHCb design value, and with a pile-up rate (average number of visible interactions per crossing) of $\mu \sim 1.5$ (four times the nominal value, but below the rates of up to $\mu \sim 2.5$ seen in 2010). A luminosity levelling procedure, where the beams are displaced at the LHCb interaction region, allows LHCb to maintain an approximately constant luminosity throughout each LHC fill. This procedure permitted reliable operation of the experiment and a stable trigger configuration throughout 2011. The hardware stage of the trigger produced output at around 800 kHz, close to the nominal 1 MHz, while the output of the software stage was around 3 kHz, above the nominal 2 kHz, divided roughly equally between channels with muons, b decays to hadrons and charm decays. During data taking, the magnet polarity was flipped at a frequency of about one cycle per month in order to collect equal sized data samples of both polarities for periods of stable running conditions. Thanks to the excellent performance of the LHCb detector, the overall data taking efficiency exceeded 90 %.

1.2 Assumptions for LHCb upgrade performance

In the upgrade era, several important improvements compared to the current detector performance can be expected, as detailed in the framework TDR. However, to be conservative, the sensitivity studies reported in this paper all assume detector performance as achieved during 2011 data taking. The exception is in the trigger efficiency, where channels selected at hardware level by hadron, photon or electron triggers are expected to have their efficiencies double (channels selected by muon triggers are expected to have marginal gains, that have not been included in the extrapolations). Several other assumptions are made:

- LHC collisions will be at $\sqrt{s} = 14$ TeV, with heavy flavour production cross-sections scaling linearly with \sqrt{s} ;
- the instantaneous luminosity² in LHCb will be $\mathcal{L}_{\text{inst}} = 10^{33} \text{ cm}^{-2} \text{ s}^{-1}$: this will be achieved with 25 ns bunch crossings (compared to 50 ns in 2011) and $\mu = 2$;
- LHCb will change the polarity of its dipole magnet with similar frequency as in 2011/12 data taking, to approximately equalise the amount of data taken with each polarity for better control of certain potential systematic biases;
- the integrated luminosity will be $\mathcal{L}_{\text{int}} = 5 \text{ fb}^{-1}$ per year, and the experiment will run for 10 years to give a total sample of 50 fb^{-1} .

2 Rare decays

2.1 Introduction

The term rare decay is used within this document to refer loosely to two classes of decays:

- flavour-changing neutral current (FCNC) processes that are mediated by electroweak box and penguin type diagrams in the SM;
- more exotic decays, including searches for lepton flavour or number violating decays of B or D mesons and for light scalar particles.

The first broad class of decays includes the rare radiative process $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi\gamma$ and rare leptonic and semileptonic decays $B_{(s)}^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-$ and $B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0}\mu^+\mu^-$. These were listed as priorities for the first phase of the LHCb experiment in the roadmap document [5]. In many well motivated new physics models, new particles at the TeV scale can enter in diagrams

²It is anticipated that any detectors that need replacement for the LHCb upgrade will be designed such that they can sustain a luminosity of $\mathcal{L}_{\text{inst}} = 2 \times 10^{33} \text{ cm}^{-2} \text{ s}^{-1}$ [26]. Operation at instantaneous luminosities higher than the nominal value assumed for the estimations will allow the total data set to be accumulated in a shorter time.

that compete with the SM processes, leading to modifications of branching fractions or angular distributions of the daughter particles in these decays.

For the second class of decay, there is either no SM contribution or the SM contribution is vanishingly small and any signal would indicate evidence for physics beyond the SM. Grouped in this class of decay are searches for GeV scale new particles that might be directly produced in B or D meson decays. This includes searches for light scalar particles and for B meson decays to pairs of same-charge leptons that can arise, for example, in models containing Majorana neutrinos [27–29].

The focus of this section is on rare decays involving leptons or photons in the final states. There are also several interesting rare decays involving hadronic final states that can be pursued at LHCb, such as $B^+ \rightarrow K^-\pi^+\pi^+$, $B^+ \rightarrow K^+K^+\pi^-$ [30, 31], $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi\pi^0$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi\rho^0$ [32]; however, these are not discussed in this document.

Section 2.2 introduces the theoretical framework (the operator product expansion) that is used when discussing rare electroweak penguin processes. The observables and experimental constraints coming from rare semileptonic, radiative and leptonic B decays are then discussed in Sects. 2.3, 2.4 and 2.5 respectively. The implications of these experimental constraints for NP contributions are discussed in Sects. 2.6 and 2.7. Possibilities with rare charm decays are then discussed in Sect. 2.8, and the potential of LHCb to search for rare kaon decays, lepton number and flavour violating decays, and for new light scalar particles is summarised in Sects. 2.9, 2.10 and 2.11 respectively.

2.2 Model-independent analysis of new physics

contributions to leptonic, semileptonic and radiative decays

Contributions from physics beyond the SM to the observables in rare radiative, semileptonic and leptonic B decays can be described by the modification of Wilson coefficients $C_i^{(l)}$ of local operators in an effective Hamiltonian of the form

$$\mathcal{H}_{\text{eff}} = -\frac{4G_F}{\sqrt{2}} V_{tb} V_{tq}^* \frac{e^2}{16\pi^2} \sum_i (C_i O_i + C_i' O_i') + \text{h.c.}, \quad (1)$$

where $q = d, s$, and where the primed operators indicate right-handed couplings. This framework is known as the operator product expansion, and is described in more detail in, e.g., Refs. [33, 34]. In many concrete models, the operators

that are most sensitive to NP are a subset of

$$\begin{aligned}
 O_7^{(\prime)} &= \frac{m_b}{e} (\bar{q} \sigma_{\mu\nu} P_{R(L)} b) F^{\mu\nu}, \\
 O_8^{(\prime)} &= \frac{g m_b}{e^2} (\bar{q} \sigma_{\mu\nu} T^a P_{R(L)} b) G^{\mu\nu a}, \\
 O_9^{(\prime)} &= (\bar{q} \gamma_\mu P_{L(R)} b) (\bar{\ell} \gamma^\mu \ell), \\
 O_{10}^{(\prime)} &= (\bar{q} \gamma_\mu P_{L(R)} b) (\bar{\ell} \gamma^\mu \gamma_5 \ell), \\
 O_S^{(\prime)} &= \frac{m_b}{m_{B_q}} (\bar{q} P_{R(L)} b) (\bar{\ell} \ell), \\
 O_P^{(\prime)} &= \frac{m_b}{m_{B_q}} (\bar{q} P_{R(L)} b) (\bar{\ell} \gamma_5 \ell),
 \end{aligned} \tag{2}$$

which are customarily denoted as magnetic ($O_7^{(\prime)}$), chromomagnetic ($O_8^{(\prime)}$), semileptonic ($O_9^{(\prime)}$ and $O_{10}^{(\prime)}$), pseudoscalar ($O_P^{(\prime)}$) and scalar ($O_S^{(\prime)}$) operators.³ While the radiative $b \rightarrow q\gamma$ decays are sensitive only to the magnetic and chromomagnetic operators, semileptonic $b \rightarrow q\ell^+\ell^-$ decays are, in principle, sensitive to all these operators.⁴

In the SM, models with minimal flavour violation (MFV) [35, 36] and models with a flavour symmetry relating the first two generations [37], the Wilson coefficients appearing in Eq. (1) are equal for $q = d$ or s and the ratio of amplitudes for $b \rightarrow d$ relative to $b \rightarrow s$ transitions is suppressed by $|V_{td}/V_{ts}|$. Due to this suppression, at the current level of experimental precision, constraints on decays with a $b \rightarrow d$ transition are much weaker than those on decays with a $b \rightarrow s$ transition for constraining $C_i^{(\prime)}$. In the future, precise measurements of $b \rightarrow d$ transitions will allow powerful tests to be made of this universality which could be violated by NP.

The dependence on the Wilson coefficients, and the set of operators that can contribute, is different for different rare B decays. In order to put the strongest constraints on the Wilson coefficients and to determine the room left for NP, it is therefore desirable to perform a combined analysis of all the available data on rare leptonic, semileptonic and radiative B decays. A number of such analyses have recently been carried out for subsets of the Wilson coefficients [38–43].

The theoretically cleanest branching ratios probing the $b \rightarrow s$ transition are the inclusive decays $B \rightarrow X_s \gamma$ and $B \rightarrow X_s \ell^+ \ell^-$. In the former case, both the experimental measurement of the branching ratio and the SM expectation have uncertainties of about 7 % [44, 45]. In the latter case, semi-inclusive measurements at the B factories still have errors at the 30 % level [44]. At hadron colliders, the most promising modes to constrain NP are exclusive decays.

³In principle there are also tensor operators, $O_{T(5)} = (\bar{q} \sigma_{\mu\nu} b) (\bar{\ell} \sigma^{\mu\nu} (\gamma_5) \ell)$, which are relevant for some observables.

⁴In radiative and semileptonic decays, the chromomagnetic operator O_8 enters at higher order in the strong coupling α_s .

In spite of the larger theory uncertainties on the branching fractions as compared to inclusive decays, the attainable experimental precision can lead to stringent constraints on the Wilson coefficients. Moreover, beyond simple branching fraction measurements, exclusive decays offer powerful probes of $C_7^{(\prime)}$, $C_9^{(\prime)}$ and $C_{10}^{(\prime)}$ through angular and CP -violating observables. The exclusive decays most sensitive to NP in $b \rightarrow s$ transitions are $B \rightarrow K^* \gamma$, $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$, $B \rightarrow K \mu^+ \mu^-$ and $B \rightarrow K^* \mu^+ \mu^-$. These decays are discussed in more detail below.

2.3 Rare semileptonic B decays

The richest set of observables sensitive to NP are accessible through rare semileptonic decays of B mesons to a vector or pseudoscalar meson and a pair of leptons. In particular the angular distribution of $B \rightarrow K^* \mu^+ \mu^-$ decays, discussed in Sect. 2.3.2, provides strong constraints on $C_7^{(\prime)}$, $C_9^{(\prime)}$ and $C_{10}^{(\prime)}$.

2.3.1 Theoretical treatment of rare semileptonic $B \rightarrow M \ell^+ \ell^-$ decays

The theoretical treatment of exclusive rare semileptonic decays of the type $B \rightarrow M \ell^+ \ell^-$ is possible in two kinematic regimes for the meson M : large recoil (corresponding to low dilepton invariant mass squared, q^2) and small recoil (high q^2). Calculations are difficult outside these regimes, in particular in the q^2 region close to the narrow $c\bar{c}$ resonances (the J/ψ and $\psi(2S)$ states).

In the low q^2 region, these decays can be described by QCD-improved factorisation (QCDF) [46, 47] and the field theory formulation of soft-collinear effective theory (SCET) [48, 49]. The combined limit of a heavy b -quark and an energetic meson M , leads to the schematic form of the decay amplitude [50, 51]:

$$\mathcal{T} = C \xi + \phi_B \otimes T \otimes \phi_M + \mathcal{O}(\Lambda_{\text{QCD}}/m_b). \tag{3}$$

which is accurate to leading order in Λ_{QCD}/m_b and to all orders in α_s . It factorises the calculation into process-independent non-perturbative quantities, $B \rightarrow M$ form factors, ξ , and light cone distribution amplitudes (LCDAs), $\phi_{B(M)}$, of the heavy (light) mesons, and perturbatively calculable quantities, C and T which are known to $\mathcal{O}(\alpha_s^1)$ [50, 51]. Further, in the case that M is a vector V (pseudoscalar P), the seven (three) a priori independent $B \rightarrow V$ ($B \rightarrow P$) form factors reduce to two (one) universal soft form factors $\xi_{\perp, \parallel}$ (ξ_P) in QCDF/SCET [52]. The factorisation formula Eq. (3) applies well in the dilepton mass range, $1 < q^2 < 6 \text{ GeV}^2$.⁵

⁵Light resonances at q^2 below 1 GeV^2 cannot be treated within QCDF, and their effects have to be estimated using other approaches. In addi-

For $B \rightarrow K^* \ell^+ \ell^-$, the three K^* spin amplitudes, corresponding to longitudinal and transverse polarisations of the K^* , are linear in the soft form factors $\xi_{\perp, \parallel}$,

$$A_{\perp, \parallel}^{L,R} \propto C_{\perp, \parallel}^{L,R} \xi_{\perp, \parallel}, \quad A_0^{L,R} \propto C_{\parallel}^{L,R} \xi_{\parallel}, \quad (4)$$

at leading order in Λ_{QCD}/m_b and α_S . The $C_{\perp, \parallel}^{L,R}$ are combinations of the Wilson coefficients $C_{7,9,10}$ and the L and R indices refer to the chirality of the leptonic current. Symmetry breaking corrections to these relationships of order α_S are known [50, 51]. This simplification of the amplitudes as linear combinations of $C_{\perp, \parallel}^{L,R}$ and form factors, makes it possible to design a set of optimised observables in which any soft form factor dependence cancels out for all low dilepton masses q^2 at leading order in α_S and Λ_{QCD}/m_b [53–55], as discussed below in Sect. 2.3.2.

Within the QCDF/SCET approach, a general, quantitative method to estimate the important Λ_{QCD}/m_b corrections to the heavy quark limit is missing. In semileptonic decays, a simple dimensional estimate of 10 % is often used, largely from matching of the soft form factors to the full-QCD form factors (see also Ref. [56]).

The high q^2 (low hadronic recoil) region, corresponds to dilepton invariant masses above the two narrow resonances of J/ψ and $\psi(2S)$, with $q^2 \gtrsim (14\text{--}15) \text{ GeV}^2$. In this region, broad $c\bar{c}$ -resonances are treated using a local operator product expansion [57, 58]. The operator product expansion (OPE) predicts small sub-leading corrections which are suppressed by either $(\Lambda_{\text{QCD}}/m_b)^2$ [58] or $\alpha_S \Lambda_{\text{QCD}}/m_b$ [57] (depending on whether full QCD or subsequent matching on heavy quark effective theory in combination with form factor symmetries [59] is adopted). The sub-leading corrections to the amplitude have been estimated to be below 2 % [58] and those due to form factor relations are suppressed numerically by $C_7/C_9 \sim \mathcal{O}(0.1)$. Moreover, duality violating effects have been estimated within a model of resonances and found to be at the level of 2 % of the rate, if sufficiently large bins in q^2 are chosen [58]. Consequently, like the low q^2 region, this region is theoretically well under control.

At high q^2 the heavy-to-light form factors are known only as extrapolations from light cone sum rules (LCSR) calculations at low q^2 . Results based on lattice calculations are being derived [60], and may play an important role in the near future in reducing the form factor uncertainties.

2.3.2 Angular distribution of $B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0} \mu^+ \mu^-$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi \mu^+ \mu^-$ decays

The physics opportunities of $B \rightarrow V \ell^+ \ell^-$ ($\ell = e, \mu$, $V = K^*, \phi, \rho$) can be maximised through measurements of the

tion, the longitudinal amplitude in the QCDF/SCET approach generates a logarithmic divergence in the limit $q^2 \rightarrow 0$, indicating problems in the description below 1 GeV² [50].

angular distribution of the decay. Using the decay $B \rightarrow K^* (\rightarrow K\pi) \ell^+ \ell^-$, with K^* on the mass shell, as an example, the angular distribution has the differential form [61, 62]

$$\frac{d^4 \Gamma[B \rightarrow K^* (\rightarrow K\pi) \ell^+ \ell^-]}{dq^2 d \cos \theta_l d \cos \theta_K d \phi} = \frac{9}{32\pi} \sum_i J_i(q^2) g_i(\theta_l, \theta_K, \phi), \quad (5)$$

with respect to q^2 and three decay angles θ_l , θ_K , and ϕ . For the B^0 (\bar{B}^0), θ_l is the angle between the μ^+ (μ^-) and the opposite of the B^0 (\bar{B}^0) direction in the dimuon rest frame, θ_K is the angle between the kaon and the direction opposite to the B meson in the K^{*0} rest frame, and ϕ is the angle between the $\mu^+ \mu^-$ and $K^+ \pi^-$ decay planes in the B rest frame. There are twelve angular terms appearing in the distribution and it is a long-term experimental goal to measure the coefficient functions $J_i(q^2)$ associated with these twelve terms, from which all other $B \rightarrow K^{(*)} \ell^+ \ell^-$ observables can be derived.

In the SM, with massless leptons, the J_i depend on bilinear products of six complex K^* spin amplitudes $A_{\perp, \parallel, 0}^{L,R}$,⁶ such as

$$J_{1s} = \frac{3}{4} [|A_{\perp}^L|^2 + |A_{\parallel}^L|^2 + |A_{\perp}^R|^2 + |A_{\parallel}^R|^2]. \quad (6)$$

The expressions for the eleven other J_i terms are given for example in Refs. [54, 63]. Depending on the number of operators that are taken into account in the analysis, it is possible to relate some of the J_i terms. The full derivation of these symmetries can be found in Ref. [54].

When combining B and \bar{B} decays, it is possible to form both CP -averaged and CP -asymmetric quantities: $S_i = (J_i + \bar{J}_i)/[d(\Gamma + \bar{\Gamma})/dq^2]$ and $A_i = (J_i - \bar{J}_i)/[d(\Gamma + \bar{\Gamma})/dq^2]$, from the J_i [53, 54, 62–66]. The terms $J_{5,6,8,9}$ in the angular distribution are CP -odd and, consequently, the associated CP -asymmetry, $A_{5,6,8,9}$ can be extracted from an untagged analysis (making it possible for example to measure $A_{5,6,8,9}$ in $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi \mu^+ \mu^-$ decays). Moreover, the terms $J_{7,8,9}$ are T -odd and avoid the usual suppression of the corresponding CP -asymmetries by small strong phases [64]. The decay $B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0} \mu^+ \mu^-$, where the K^{*0} decays to $K^+ \pi^-$, is self-tagging (the flavour of the initial B meson is determined from the decay products) and it is therefore possible to measure both the A_i and S_i for the twelve angular terms.

In addition, a measurement of the T -odd CP asymmetries, A_7 , A_8 and A_9 , which are zero in the SM and are not suppressed by small strong phases in the presence of

⁶Further amplitudes contribute in principle, but they are either suppressed by small lepton masses or originate from non-standard scalar/tensor operators.

AUTHOR'S PROOF

NP, would be useful to constrain non-standard CP violation. This is particularly true since the direct CP asymmetry in the inclusive $B \rightarrow X_s \gamma$ decay is plagued by sizeable long-distance contributions and is therefore not very useful as a constraint on NP [67].

2.3.3 Strategies for analysis of $B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0} \ell^+ \ell^-$ decays

In 1.0 fb^{-1} of integrated luminosity, LHCb has collected the world's largest samples of $B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0} \mu^+ \mu^-$ (with $K^{*0} \rightarrow K^+ \pi^-$) and $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi \mu^+ \mu^-$ decays, with around 900 and 80 signal candidates respectively reported in preliminary analyses [68, 69]. These candidates are however sub-divided into six q^2 bins, following the binning scheme used in previous experiments [70]. With the present statistics, the most populated q^2 bin contains $\sim 300 B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0} \mu^+ \mu^-$ candidates which is not sufficient to perform a full angular analysis. The analyses are instead simplified by integrating over two of the three angles or by applying a folding technique to the ϕ angle, $\phi \rightarrow \phi + \pi$ for $\phi < 0$, to cancel terms in the angular distribution.

In the case of massless leptons, one finds:

$$\frac{d\Gamma'}{d\phi} = \frac{\Gamma'}{2\pi} (1 + S_3 \cos 2\phi + A_9 \sin 2\phi), \quad (7)$$

$$\frac{d\Gamma'}{d\theta_K} = \frac{3\Gamma'}{4} \sin \theta_K (2F_L \cos^2 \theta_K + (1 - F_L) \sin^2 \theta_K), \quad (8)$$

$$\frac{d\Gamma'}{d\theta_\ell} = \Gamma' \left(\frac{3}{4} F_L \sin^2 \theta_\ell + \frac{3}{8} (1 - F_L) (1 + \cos^2 \theta_\ell) + A_{\text{FB}} \cos \theta_\ell \right) \sin \theta_\ell, \quad (9)$$

where $\Gamma' = \Gamma + \bar{\Gamma}$. The observables appear linearly in the expressions. Experimentally, the fits are performed in bins of q^2 and the measured observables are rate averaged over the q^2 bin. The observables appearing in the angular projections are the fraction of longitudinal polarisation of the K^* , F_L , the lepton system forward-backward asymmetry, A_{FB} , S_3 and A_9 .

The differential branching ratio, A_{FB} and F_L have been measured by the B factories, CDF and LHCb [68, 70, 71]. The observable S_3 is related to the asymmetry between the parallel and perpendicular K^* spin amplitudes⁷ is sensitive to right-handed operators (C_7') at low q^2 , and is negligibly small in the SM. In the future, the decay $B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0} e^+ e^-$

⁷The quantity $S_3 = (1 - F_L)/2 \times A_T^{(2)}$ (in the massless case) allows access to one of the theoretically clean quantities, namely $A_T^{(2)}$. The observable $A_T^{(2)}$ is a theoretically cleaner observable than S_3 due to the cancellation of some of the form-factor dependence [72].

could play an important role in constraining C_7' through S_3 since it allows one to probe to smaller values of q^2 than the $B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0} \mu^+ \mu^-$ decay. First measurements have been performed by CDF and LHCb [68, 71].⁸ The current experimental status of these $B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0} \mu^+ \mu^-$ angular observables at LHCb, the B factories and CDF is shown in Fig. 1. Improved measurements of these quantities would be useful to constrain the chirality-flipped Wilson coefficients (C_7' , C_9' and C_{10}').

Whilst A_{FB} is not free from form-factor uncertainties at low q^2 , the value of the dilepton invariant mass q_0^2 , for which the differential forward-backward asymmetry A_{FB} vanishes, can be predicted in a clean way.⁹ The zero crossing-point is highly sensitive to the ratio of the two Wilson coefficients C_7 and C_9 . In particular the model-independent upper bound on $|C_9|$ implies $q_0^2 > 1.7 \text{ GeV}^2/c^4$, which improves to $q_0^2 > 2.6 \text{ GeV}^2/c^4$, assuming the sign of C_7 to be SM-like [40]. At next-to-leading order one finds [51]:¹⁰

$$q_0^2 [K^{*0} \ell^+ \ell^-] = 4.36_{-0.31}^{+0.33} \text{ GeV}^2/c^4, \quad (10)$$

$$q_0^2 [K^{*+} \ell^+ \ell^-] = 4.15_{-0.27}^{+0.27} \text{ GeV}^2/c^4,$$

where the first value is in good agreement with the recent preliminary result from LHCb of $q_0^2 = 4.9_{-1.1}^{+1.3} \text{ GeV}^2/c^4$ [68] for the $B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0} \mu^+ \mu^-$ decay.

It is possible to access information from other terms in the angular distribution by integrating over one of the angles and making an appropriate folding of the remaining two angles. From ϕ and θ_K only [73] it is possible to extract:

$$S_5 = -\frac{4}{3} \left[\int_{\pi/2}^{3\pi/2} - \int_0^{\pi/2} - \int_{3\pi/2}^{2\pi} \right] d\phi \left[\int_0^1 - \int_{-1}^0 \right] \times d \cos \theta_K \frac{d^3(\Gamma - \bar{\Gamma})}{dq^2 d \cos \theta_K d\phi} / \frac{d(\Gamma + \bar{\Gamma})}{dq^2}. \quad (11)$$

Analogously to A_{FB} , the zero-crossing point of S_5 has been shown to be theoretically clean. This observable is sensitive to the ratio of Wilson coefficients, $(C_7 + C_7')/(C_9 + \hat{m}_b(C_7 + C_7'))$, and if measured would add complementary information to A_{FB} and S_3 about new right-handed currents.

⁸Depending on the convention for the angle ϕ , $d\Gamma'/d\phi$ of Eq. (7) can also depend on S_9 , which is tiny in the SM and beyond. Note that, due to different angular conventions, the quantity A_{Im} reported in Ref. [68] corresponds to S_9 , while A_{Im} in Ref. [71] corresponds to A_9 .

⁹In the QCDF approach at leading order in Λ_{QCD}/m_b , the value of q_0^2 is free from hadronic uncertainties at order α_s^0 . A dependence on the soft form factor and on the light-cone wave functions of the B and K^* mesons appears only at order α_s^1 .

¹⁰A recent determination of q_0^2 in B^0 decays gives $4.0 \pm 0.3 \text{ GeV}^2/c^4$ [40]. The shift with respect to Ref. [51] is of parametric origin and is driven in part by the choice of the renormalisation scale ($\mu = 4.2 \text{ GeV}$ instead of 4.8 GeV), but also due to differences in the implementation of higher $\mathcal{O}(\alpha_s)$ short-distance contributions.

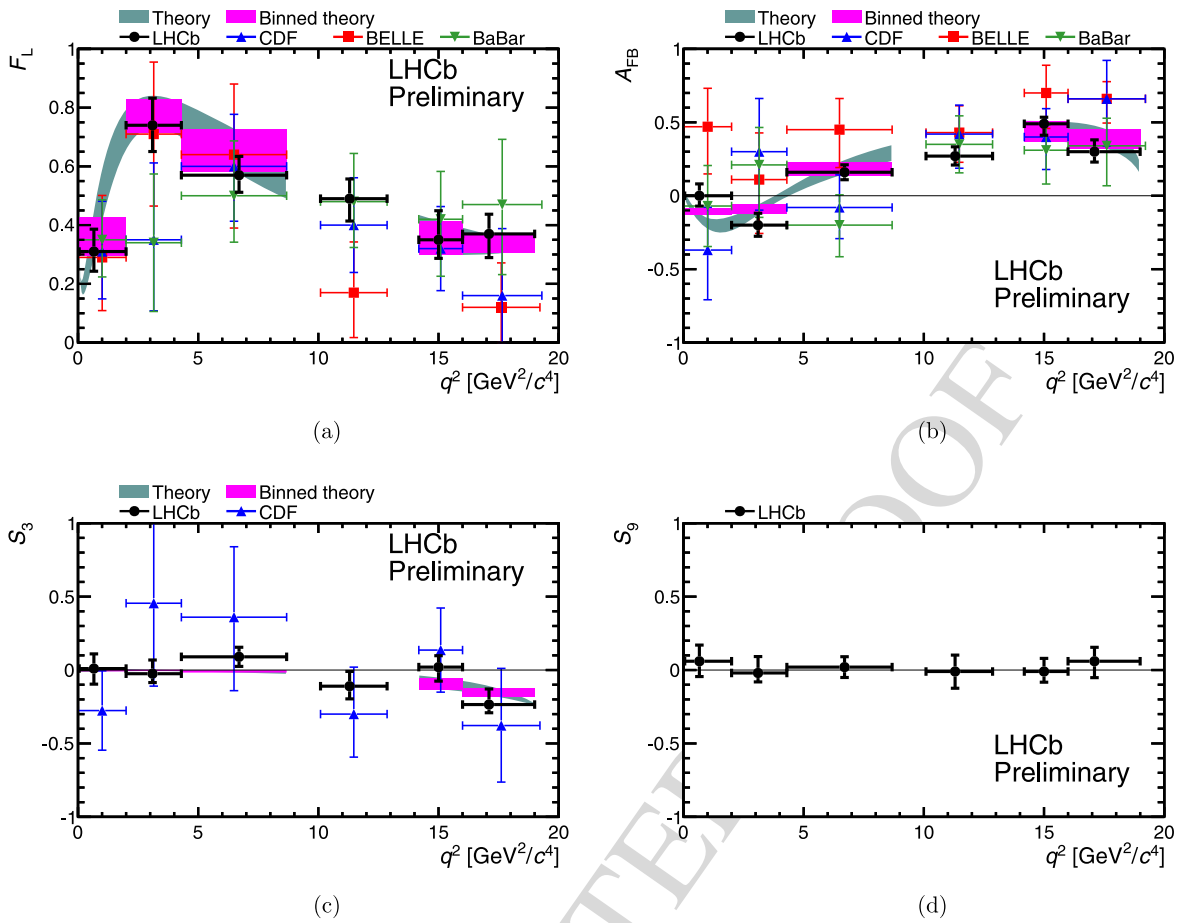


Fig. 1 Summary of recent measurements of the angular observables (a) F_L , (b) A_{FB} , (c) S_3 and (d) S_9 in $B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0} \mu^+ \mu^-$ decays at LHCb, CDF and the B factories [68]. Descriptions of these observables are provided in the text (see Eqs. (7), (8) and (9) and footnote 8).

The theory predictions at low- and high-dimuon invariant masses are indicated by the coloured bands and are also described in detail in the text

2.3.4 Theoretically clean observables in $B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0} \ell^+ \ell^-$ decays

By the time that 5 fb^{-1} of integrated luminosity is available at LHCb, it will be possible to exploit the complete NP sensitivity of the $B \rightarrow K^* \ell^+ \ell^-$ both in the low- and high- q^2 regions, by performing a full angular analysis. The increasing size of the experimental samples makes it important to design optimised observables (by using specifically chosen combinations of the J_i) to reduce theoretical uncertainties. In the low q^2 region, the linear dependence of the amplitudes on the soft form factors allows for a complete cancellation of the hadronic uncertainties due to the form factors at leading order. This consequently increases the sensitivity to the structure of NP models [53, 54].

In the low q^2 region, the so-called transversity observables $A_T^{(i)}$, $i = 2, 3, 4, 5$ are an example set of observables that are constructed such that the soft form factor dependence cancels out at leading order. They represent the complete set of angular observables and are chosen to be highly

sensitive to new right-handed currents via C_7' [53, 54]. A second, complete, set of optimised angular observables was constructed (also in the cases of non-vanishing lepton masses and in the presence of scalar operators) in Ref. [55]. Recently the effect of binning in q^2 on these observables has been considered [72]. In these sets of observables, the unknown Λ_{QCD}/m_b corrections are estimated to be of order 10 % on the level of the spin amplitudes and represent the dominant source of theory uncertainty.

In general, the angular observables are shown to offer high sensitivity to NP in the Wilson coefficients of the operators O_7 , O_9 , and O_{10} and of the chirally flipped operators [53, 54, 62, 64]. In particular, the observables S_3 , A_9 and the CP -asymmetries A_7 and A_8 vanish at leading order in Λ_{QCD}/m_b and α_S in the SM operator basis [64]. Importantly, this suppression is absent in extensions with non-vanishing chirality-flipped $C_{7,9,10}'$, giving rise to contributions proportional to $\text{Re}(C_i C_j^{*'})$ or $\text{Im}(C_i C_j^{*'})$ and making these terms ideal probes of right-handed currents [53, 54, 62, 64]. CP asymmetries are small in the SM, be-

cause the only CP -violating phase affecting the decay is doubly Cabibbo-suppressed, but can be significantly enhanced by NP phases in $C_{9,10}$ and $C'_{9,10}$, which at present are poorly constrained. In a full angular analysis it can also be shown that CP -conserving observables provide indirect constraints on CP -violating NP contributions [54].

At large q^2 , the dependence on the magnetic Wilson coefficients $C_7^{(\prime)}$ is suppressed, allowing, in turn, a cleaner extraction of semileptonic coefficients ($C_9^{(\prime)}$ and $C_{10}^{(\prime)}$). A set of transversity observables $H_T^{(i)}$, $i = 1, 2, 3$ have been designed to exploit the features of this kinematic region in order to have small hadronic uncertainties [65]. As a consequence of symmetry relations of the OPE [40, 65, 66, 74], at high q^2 , combinations of the angular observables J_i can be formed within the SM operator basis (i.e. with $C_i' = 0$), which depend:

- only on short-distance quantities (e.g. $H_T^{(2,3)}$);
- only on long-distance quantities (F_L and low q^2 optimised observables $A_T^{(2,3)}$).

Deviations from these relations are due to small sub-leading corrections at order $(\Lambda_{\text{QCD}}/m_b)^2$ from the OPE.

In the SM operator basis it is interesting to note that $A_T^{(2,3)}$, which are highly sensitive to short distance contributions (from C_7') at low q^2 , instead become sensitive to long-distance quantities (the ratio of form factors) at high q^2 . The extraction of form factor ratios is already possible with current data on S_3 ($A_T^{(2)}$) and F_L and leads to a consistent picture between LCSR calculations, lattice calculations and experimental data [41, 74]. In the presence of chirality-flipped Wilson coefficients, these observables are no longer short-distance free, but are probes of right-handed currents [42]. At high q^2 , the OPE framework predicts $H_T^{(2)} = H_T^{(3)}$ and $J_7 = J_8 = J_9 = 0$. Any deviation from these relationships, would indicate a problem with the OPE and the theoretical predictions in the high q^2 region.

2.3.5 $B^+ \rightarrow K^+ \mu^+ \mu^-$ and $B^+ \rightarrow K^+ e^+ e^-$

The branching fractions of $B^{0(+)} \rightarrow K^{0(+)} \mu^+ \mu^-$ have been measured by BaBar, Belle and CDF [70, 75, 76]. In 1.0 fb^{-1} LHCb observes 1250 $B^+ \rightarrow K^+ \mu^+ \mu^-$ decays [77], and in the future will dominate measurements of these processes.

Since the $B \rightarrow K$ transition does not receive contributions from an axial vector current, the primed Wilson coefficients enter the $B^{0(+)} \rightarrow K^{0(+)} \mu^+ \mu^-$ observables always in conjunction with their unprimed counterparts as $(C_i + C_i')$. This is in contrast to the $B \rightarrow K^* \mu^+ \mu^-$ decay and therefore provides complementary constraints on the Wilson coefficients and their chirality-flipped counterparts.

An angular analysis of the $\mu^+ \mu^-$ pair in the $B^{0(+)} \rightarrow K^{0(+)} \mu^+ \mu^-$ decay would allow the measurement of two

further observables, the forward–backward asymmetry A_{FB} and the so-called flat term F_H [78]. The angular distribution of a B meson decaying to a pseudoscalar meson, P , and a pair of leptons involves just q^2 and a single angle in the dilepton system, θ_l [78]

$$\frac{1}{\Gamma_\ell} \frac{d\Gamma_\ell[B \rightarrow P\ell^+\ell^-]}{d\cos\theta_l} = \frac{3}{4}(1 - F_H)(1 - \cos^2\theta_l) + \frac{1}{2}F_H + A_{\text{FB}}\cos\theta_l. \quad (12)$$

In the SM, the forward–backward asymmetry of the dilepton system is expected to be zero. Any non-zero forward–backward asymmetry would point to a contribution from new particles that extend the SM operator basis. Allowing for generic (pseudo-)scalar and tensor couplings, there is sizeable room for NP contributions in the range $|A_{\text{FB}}| \lesssim 15\%$. The flat term, $F_H/2$, that appears with A_{FB} in the angular distribution, is non-zero, but small (for $\ell = e, \mu$) in the SM. This term can also see large enhancements in models with (pseudo-)scalar and tensor couplings of up to $F_H \sim 0.5$. Recent SM predictions at low- and high- q^2 can be seen in Refs. [40, 56, 78, 79]. The current experimental limits on $\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)$ now disfavour large C_S and C_P , and if NP is present only in tensor operators then NP contributions are expected to be in the range $|A_{\text{FB}}| \lesssim 5\%$ and $F_H \lesssim 0.2$.

In addition to A_{FB} , F_H and the differential branching fraction of the decays, it is possible to probe the universality of lepton interactions by comparing the branching fraction of decays $B^{0(+)} \rightarrow K^{0(+)} \ell^+ \ell^-$ with two different lepton flavours (e.g. electrons versus muons):

$$R_K = \Gamma_\mu / \Gamma_e \quad (\text{with the same } q^2 \text{ cuts}). \quad (13)$$

Lepton universality may be violated in extensions to the SM, such as R-parity-violating SUSY models.¹¹ In the SM, the ratio R_K^{SM} is expected to be close to unity, $R_K^{\text{SM}} = 1 + \mathcal{O}(m_\mu^2/m_B^2)$ [83].

It is also interesting to note that at high q^2 the differential decay rates and CP asymmetries of $B^{0(+)} \rightarrow K^{0(+)} \ell^+ \ell^-$ and $B^{0(+)} \rightarrow K^{*0(+)} \ell^+ \ell^-$ ($\ell = e, \mu$) are correlated [40] and exhibit the same short-distance dependence (in the SM operator basis). Any deviation would point to a problem for the OPE used in the high q^2 region.

2.3.6 Rare semileptonic $b \rightarrow d \ell^+ \ell^-$ decays

Rare $b \rightarrow d$ radiative decay processes, such as $B \rightarrow \rho \gamma$, have been observed at the B factories [84, 85]. In the 2011

¹¹There are hints of lepton universality violation in recent measurements of $B \rightarrow D^{(*)} \tau \nu$ by BaBar [80] and Belle [81, 82].

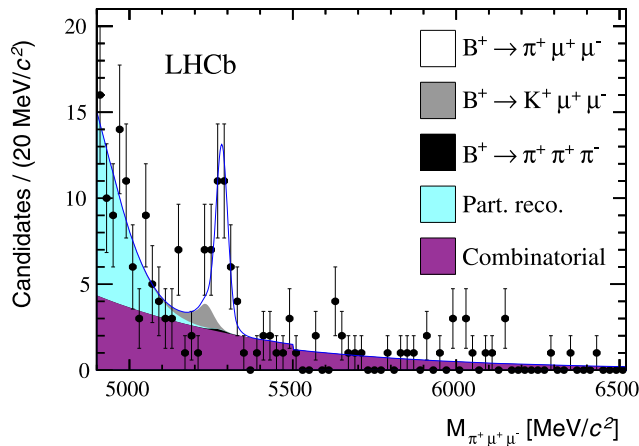


Fig. 2 Invariant mass of selected $B^+ \rightarrow \pi^+ \mu^+ \mu^-$ candidates in 1.0 fb^{-1} of integrated luminosity [86]. In the legend, “part. reco.” and “combinatorial” refer to partially reconstructed and combinatorial backgrounds respectively

data sample, the very rare decay $B^+ \rightarrow \pi^+ \mu^+ \mu^-$ was observed at the LHCb experiment (see Fig. 2). This is a rare $b \rightarrow d \ell^+ \ell^-$ transition, which in the SM is suppressed by loop and CKM factors proportional to $|V_{td}/V_{ts}|$. In the 1.0 fb^{-1} data sample, LHCb observes $25.3^{+6.7}_{-6.4}$ signal candidates corresponding to a branching fraction of $\mathcal{B}(B^+ \rightarrow \pi^+ \mu^+ \mu^-) = (2.4 \pm 0.6 \pm 0.2) \times 10^{-8}$ [86]. This measurement is in good agreement with the SM prediction, i.e. consistent with no large NP contribution to $b \rightarrow d \ell^+ \ell^-$ processes and with the MFV hypothesis.

The $b \rightarrow d$ transitions can show potentially larger CP - and isospin-violating effects than their $b \rightarrow s$ counterparts due to the different CKM hierarchy [51]. These studies would need the large statistics provided by the future LHCb upgrade. A 50 fb^{-1} data sample will also enable a precision measurement of the ratio of the branching fractions of B^+ meson decays to $\pi^+ \mu^+ \mu^-$ and $K^+ \mu^+ \mu^-$. This ratio would enable a useful comparison of $|V_{td}/V_{ts}|$ to be made using penguin processes (with form factors from lattice QCD) and box processes (using $\Delta m_s/\Delta m_d$ and bag-parameters from lattice QCD) and provide a powerful test of MFV.

2.3.7 Isospin asymmetry of $B^{0(+)} \rightarrow K^{0(+)} \mu^+ \mu^-$ and $B^{0(+)} \rightarrow K^{*0(+)} \mu^+ \mu^-$ decays

Analyses at hadron colliders (at LHCb and CDF) have mainly focused on decay modes with charged tracks in the final state. B meson decays involving K^0 mesons are experimentally much more challenging due to the long lifetimes of K_S^0 and K_L^0 mesons (the K_L^0 is not reconstructable within LHCb). Nevertheless, LHCb has been able to select $60 B^0 \rightarrow K^0 \mu^+ \mu^-$ decays, reconstructed as $K_S^0 \rightarrow \pi^+ \pi^-$, and $80 B^+ \rightarrow K^{*+} \mu^+ \mu^-$, reconstructed as $K^{*+} \rightarrow K_S^0 \pi^+$, which are comparable in size to the samples that are available for these modes in the full data sets of the B factories.

The isolation of these rare decay modes enables a measurement of the isospin asymmetry of $B \rightarrow K^{(*)} \mu^+ \mu^-$ decays,

$$A_I = \frac{\mathcal{B}(B^0 \rightarrow K^0 \mu^+ \mu^-) - \left(\frac{\tau_{B^0}}{\tau_{B^+}}\right) \mathcal{B}(B^+ \rightarrow K^+ \mu^+ \mu^-)}{\mathcal{B}(B^0 \rightarrow K^0 \mu^+ \mu^-) + \left(\frac{\tau_{B^0}}{\tau_{B^+}}\right) \mathcal{B}(B^+ \rightarrow K^+ \mu^+ \mu^-)} \quad (14)$$

At leading order, isospin asymmetries (which involve the spectator quark) are expected to be zero in the SM. Isospin-breaking effects are subleading in Λ_{QCD}/m_b , and are difficult to estimate due to unknown power corrections. Nevertheless isospin-breaking effects are expected to be small and these observables may be useful in NP searches because they offer complementary information on specific Wilson coefficients [87].

The LHCb measurement of the K and K^* isospin asymmetries in bins of q^2 are shown in Fig. 3. For the K^* modes A_I is compatible with the SM expectation that $A_I^{\text{SM}} \simeq 0$, but for the K^+/K^0 modes, A_I is seen to be negative at low- and high- q^2 [77]. This is consistent with what has been seen at previous experiments, but is inconsistent with the naïve expectation of $A_I^{\text{SM}} \sim 0$ at the 4σ level.¹² Such a discrepancy would be hard to explain in any model that is also consistent with other experimental results. Improved measurements are needed to clarify the situation.

2.4 Radiative B decays

While the theoretical prediction of the branching ratio of the $B \rightarrow K^* \gamma$ decay is problematic due to large form factor uncertainties, the mixing-induced asymmetry¹³ $S_{K^* \gamma}$ provides an important constraint due to its sensitivity to the chirality-flipped magnetic Wilson coefficient C_7' . At leading order it vanishes for $C_7' \rightarrow 0$, so the SM prediction is tiny and experimental evidence for a large $S_{K^* \gamma}$ would be a clear indication of NP effects through right-handed currents [89, 90]. Unfortunately it is experimentally very challenging to measure $S_{K^* \gamma}$ in a hadronic environment, requiring both flavour tagging and the ability to reconstruct the K^{*0} in the decay mode $K^{*0} \rightarrow K^0 \pi^0$. However, the channel $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi \gamma$, which is much more attractive experimentally, offers the same physics opportunities, with additional sensitivity due to the non-negligible width difference in the B_s^0 system. Moreover, LHCb can study several other interesting radiative b -hadron decays.

¹²A calculation of $A_I^{\text{SM}}(B \rightarrow K \mu^+ \mu^-)$ has recently become available [88], giving values consistent with the naïve expectation within 1 %.

¹³Note that the notation S used here and in the literature for mixing-induced asymmetries is not related to the use of the notation in Sect. 2.3 for CP -averaged properties of the angular distributions.

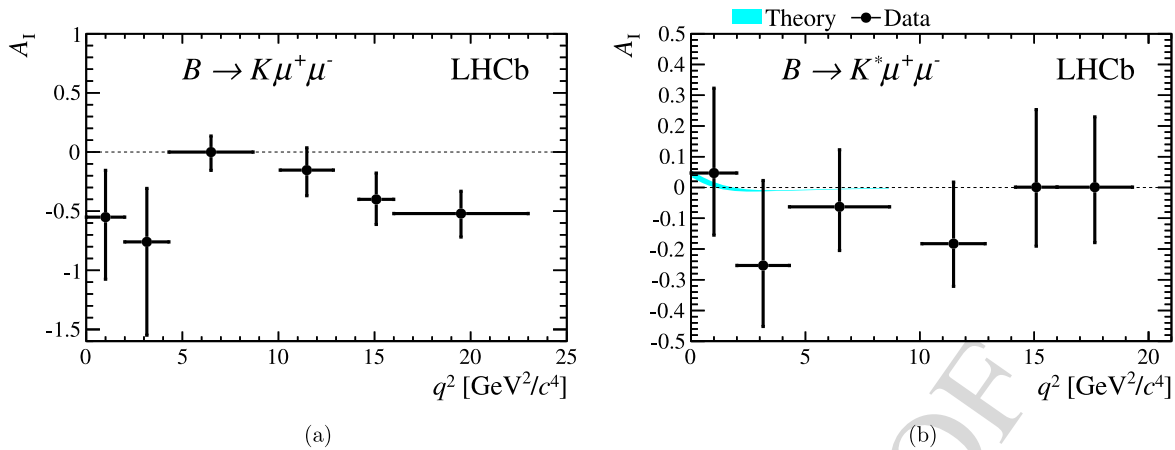


Fig. 3 (a) $B \rightarrow K \mu^+ \mu^-$ and (b) $B \rightarrow K^* \mu^+ \mu^-$ isospin asymmetries in 1.0 fb^{-1} of data collected by the LHCb Collaboration in 2011 [77]

2.4.1 Experimental status and outlook for rare radiative decays

In 1.0 fb^{-1} of integrated luminosity LHCb observes 5300 $B^0 \rightarrow K^* \gamma$ and 690 $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi \gamma$ [17] candidates. These are the largest samples of rare radiative B^0 and B_s^0 decays collected by a single experiment. The large sample of $B^0 \rightarrow K^* \gamma$ decays has enabled LHCb to make the world's most precise measurement of the direct CP -asymmetry $\mathcal{A}_{CP}(K^* \gamma) = 0.8 \pm 1.7 \pm 0.9 \%$, compatible with zero as expected in the SM [17].

With larger data samples, it will be possible to add additional constraints on the C_7 - C_7' plane through measurements of $b \rightarrow s \gamma$ processes. These include results from time-dependent analysis of $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi \gamma$ [91], as described in detail in the LHCb roadmap document [5]. Furthermore, the large Λ_b^0 production cross-section will allow for measurements of the photon polarisation through the decays $\Lambda_b^0 \rightarrow \Lambda^* \gamma$ [92, 93]. In fact, the study of $\Lambda_b^0 \rightarrow \Lambda$ transitions is quite attractive from the theoretical point of view, since the hadronic uncertainties are under good control [94–96]. However, because the Λ_b^0 has $J^P = \frac{1}{2}^+$ and can be polarised at production, it will be important to measure first the Λ_b^0 polarisation.

$B \rightarrow VP\gamma$ decays with a photon, a vector and a pseudoscalar particle in the final state can also provide sensitivity to C_7' [97–100]. The decays $B \rightarrow \phi K \gamma$ and $B^+ \rightarrow K_1(1270)^+ \gamma$ have been previously observed at the B factories [101, 102] and large samples will be available for the first time at LHCb.

2.5 Leptonic B decays

2.5.1 $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ and $B^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$

The decays $B_{(s)}^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ are a special case amongst the electroweak penguin processes, as they are chirality-suppressed in the SM and are most sensitive to scalar and

pseudoscalar operators. The branching fraction of $B_{(s)}^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ can be expressed as [103–106]:

$$\begin{aligned} \mathcal{B}(B_q^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-) &= \frac{G_F^2 \alpha^2}{64\pi^3} f_{B_q}^2 \tau_{B_q} m_{B_q}^3 |V_{tb} V_{tq}^*|^2 \sqrt{1 - \frac{4m_\mu^2}{m_{B_q}^2}} \\ &\times \left\{ \left(1 - \frac{4m_\mu^2}{m_{B_q}^2}\right) |C_S - C_S'|^2 \right. \\ &\left. + \left| (C_P - C_P') + 2 \frac{m_\mu}{m_{B_q}} (C_{10} - C_{10}') \right|^2 \right\}, \end{aligned} \quad (15)$$

where $q = s, d$.

Within the SM, C_S and C_P are negligibly small and the dominant contribution of C_{10} is helicity suppressed. The coefficients C_i are the same for B_s^0 and B^0 in any scenario (SM or NP) that obeys MFV. The large suppression of $\mathcal{B}(B^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)$ with respect to $\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)$ in MFV scenarios means that $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ is often of more interest than $B^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ for NP searches. The ratio $\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)/\mathcal{B}(B^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)$ is however a very useful probe of MFV.

The SM branching fraction depends on the exact values of the input parameters: f_{B_q} , τ_{B_q} and $|V_{tb} V_{tq}^*|^2$. The B_s^0 decay constant, f_{B_s} , constitutes the main source of uncertainty on $\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)$. There has been significant progress in theoretical calculations of this quantity in recent years. As of the year 2009 there were two unquenched lattice QCD calculations of f_{B_s} , by the HPQCD [107] and FNAL/MILC [108] Collaborations, which, when averaged, gave the value $f_{B_s} = 238.8 \pm 9.5 \text{ MeV}$ [109]. The FNAL/MILC calculation was updated in 2010 [110], and again in 2011 to give $f_{B_s} = 242 \pm 9.5 \text{ MeV}$ [111, 112]. Also in 2011, the ETM Collaboration reported a value of

$f_{B_s} = 232 \pm 10$ MeV [113]. The HPQCD Collaboration presented in 2011 a result, $f_{B_s} = 227 \pm 10$ MeV [114], which has recently been improved upon with an independent calculation that gives $f_{B_s} = 225 \pm 4$ MeV [115].

A weighted average of FNAL/MILC'11 [111], HPQCD'11 [114] and HPQCD'12 [115] was presented recently [109], giving $f_{B_s} = 227.6 \pm 5.0$ MeV. Using this value, the SM prediction for the branching ratio is [116]:

$$\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)_{\text{SM}} = (3.1 \pm 0.2) \times 10^{-9}. \quad (16)$$

This value is taken as the nominal $\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)_{\text{SM}}$. Note that, in addition to f_{B_s} , other sources of uncertainty are due to the B_s^0 lifetime, the CKM matrix element $|V_{ts}|$, the top mass m_t , the electroweak corrections and scale variations. For a more detailed discussion of the SM prediction, see Ref. [117]. It is also possible to obtain predictions for $\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)_{\text{SM}}$ with reduced sensitivity to the value of f_{B_s} using input from either Δm_s [118] or from a full CKM fit [119].

Likewise for f_{B_d} , using the average of ETMC-11 ($f_{B_d} = 195 \pm 12$ MeV) [113], FNAL/MILC-11 ($f_{B_d} = 197 \pm 9$ MeV) [111, 112] and HPQCD-12 ($f_{B_d} = 191 \pm 9$ MeV) [115] results, which gives $f_{B_d} = 194 \pm 10$ MeV [120], the branching ratio of $B^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ is:

$$\mathcal{B}(B^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)_{\text{SM}} = (1.1 \pm 0.1) \times 10^{-10}. \quad (17)$$

NP models, especially those with an extended Higgs sector, can significantly enhance the $B_{(s)}^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ branching fraction even in the presence of other existing constraints. In particular, it has been emphasised in many works [121–128] that the decay $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ is very sensitive to the presence of SUSY particles. At large $\tan \beta$ —where $\tan \beta$ is the ratio of vacuum expectation values of the Higgs doublets¹⁴—the SUSY contribution to this process is dominated by the exchange of neutral Higgs bosons, and both C_S and C_P can receive large contributions from scalar exchange.

In constrained SUSY models such as the CMSSM and NUHM1 (see Sect. 2.7), predictions can be made for $\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)$ that take into account the existing constraints from the general purpose detectors. These models predict [129]:

$$1 < \frac{\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)_{\text{CMSSM}}}{\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)_{\text{SM}}} < 2, \quad (18)$$

$$1 < \frac{\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)_{\text{NUHM1}}}{\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)_{\text{SM}}} < 3.$$

The LHCb [13] (and CMS [130]) measurements of $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ have already excluded the upper range of these predictions.

¹⁴Note that elsewhere in this document the symbol β is used to denote an angle of the unitarity triangle of the CKM matrix.

Other NP models such as composite models (e.g. Littlest Higgs model with T -parity or Topcolour-assisted Technicolor), models with extra dimensions (e.g. Randall–Sundrum models) or models with fourth generation fermions can modify $\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)$ [116, 131–135]. The NP contributions from these models usually arise via $(C_{10} - C'_{10})$, and they are therefore correlated with the constraints from other $b \rightarrow s \ell^+ \ell^-$ processes, e.g. with $\mathcal{B}(B^+ \rightarrow K^+ \mu^+ \mu^-)$ which depends on $(C_{10} + C'_{10})$. The term $(C_P - C'_P)$ in the branching fraction adds coherently with the SM contribution from $(C_{10} - C'_{10})$, and therefore can also destructively interfere. In such cases, if $(C_S - C'_S)$ remains small, $\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)$ could be smaller than the SM prediction. A measurement of $\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)$ well below the SM prediction would be a clear indication of NP and would be symptomatic of a model with a large non-degeneracy in the scalar sector (where $C_P^{(\prime)}$ is enhanced but $C_S^{(\prime)}$ is not). If only C_{10} is modified, these constraints currently require the branching ratio to be above 1.1×10^{-10} [42]. In the presence of NP effects in both C_{10} and C'_{10} , even stronger suppression is possible in principle.

At the beginning of 2012, the LHCb experiment set the world best limits on the $\mathcal{B}(B_{(s)}^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)$ [13].¹⁵ At 95 % C.L.

$$\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-) < 4.5 \times 10^{-9},$$

$$\mathcal{B}(B^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-) < 1.0 \times 10^{-9}.$$

Experimentally the measured branching fraction is the time-averaged (TA) branching fraction, which differs from the theoretical value because of the sizeable width difference between the heavy and light B_s^0 mesons [136, 137].¹⁶ In general,

$$\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)_{\text{TH}} = [(1 - y_s^2)/(1 + \mathcal{A}_{\Delta\Gamma} y_s)] \times \mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)_{\text{TA}} \quad (19)$$

where $\mathcal{A}_{\Delta\Gamma} = +1$ in the SM and $y_s = \Delta\Gamma_s/(2\Gamma_s) = 0.088 \pm 0.014$ [139]. Thus the experimental measurements have to be compared to the following SM prediction for the time-averaged branching fraction:

$$\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)_{\text{SM,TA}} = \mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)_{\text{SM,TH}}/(1 - y_s) = (3.5 \pm 0.2) \times 10^{-9}. \quad (20)$$

With 50 fb⁻¹ of integrated luminosity, taken with an upgraded LHCb experiment, a precision better than 10 % can

¹⁵Results on $\mathcal{B}(B_{(s)}^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)$ presented at HCP2012 [14] are not included in this discussion.

¹⁶This was previously observed in a different context [138].

be achieved in $\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-)$, and $\sim 35\%$ on the ratio $\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-)/\mathcal{B}(B^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-)$. The dominant systematic uncertainty is likely to come from knowledge of the ratio of fragmentation fractions, f_d/f_s , which is currently known to a precision of 8% from two independent determinations.¹⁷ One method [140]¹⁸ is based on hadronic B decays [142, 143], and relies on knowledge of the $B_{(s)} \rightarrow D_{(s)}$ form factors from lattice QCD calculations [144]. The other [145] uses semileptonic decays, exploiting the expected equality of the semileptonic widths [146, 147]. However, the two methods have a common, and dominant, uncertainty which originates from the measurement of $\mathcal{B}(D_s^+ \rightarrow K^+K^-\pi^+)$, which in the PDG is given to 4.9% (coming from a single measurement from CLEO [148]). A new preliminary result from Belle has recently been presented [149]—inclusion of this measurement in the world average will improve the uncertainty on $\mathcal{B}(D_s^+ \rightarrow K^+K^-\pi^+)$ to $\sim 3.5\%$. With the samples available with the LHCb upgrade, it will be possible to go beyond branching fraction measurements and study the effective lifetime of $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-$, that provides additional sensitivity to NP [136].

In Sect. 2.7, the NP implications of the current measurements of $\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-)$ and the interplay with other observables, including results from direct searches, are discussed for a selection of specific NP models. In general, the strong experimental constraints on $\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-)$ [13, 130, 150, 151] largely preclude any visible effects from scalar or pseudoscalar operators in other $b \rightarrow s\ell^+\ell^-$ decays.¹⁹

2.5.2 $B_s^0 \rightarrow \tau^+\tau^-$

The leptonic decay $B_s^0 \rightarrow \tau^+\tau^-$ provides interesting information on the interaction of the third generation quarks and leptons. In many NP models, contributions to third generation quarks/leptons can be dramatically enhanced with respect to the first and second generation. This is true in, for example, scalar and pseudoscalar interactions in supersymmetric scenarios, for large values of $\tan\beta$. Interestingly, there is also an interplay between $b \rightarrow s\tau^+\tau^-$ processes and the lifetime difference Γ_{12}^s in B_s^0 mixing (see Sect. 3). The correlation of both processes has been discussed model-independently [152, 153] and in specific scenarios, such as

¹⁷This value is valid for B mesons produced from $\sqrt{s} = 7$ TeV pp collisions within the LHCb acceptance. It will, in principle, need to be remeasured at each different LHC collision energy, and may depend on the kinematic acceptance of the detector (i.e. on the transverse momentum and pseudorapidity of the B mesons). However, once a suitable B_s^0 branching fraction, such as that for $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi$ or $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^+K^-$, is known to good precision, normalisation can be carried out without direct need for an f_d/f_s value.

¹⁸The results from Ref. [140] were updated at HCP2012 [141].

¹⁹Barring a sizeable, fortuitous cancellation among $C_{S,P}$ and $C'_{S,P}$ [79].

leptoquarks [154, 155] or Z' models [156–158]. There are presently no experimental limits on $B_s^0 \rightarrow \tau^+\tau^-$, however the interplay with Γ_{12}^s , and the latest LHCb-measurement of Γ_d/Γ_s would imply a limit of $\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \tau^+\tau^-) < 3\%$ at 90% C.L. Any improvement on this limit, which might be in reach with the existing LHCb data set, would yield strong constraints on models that couple strongly to third generation leptons. A large enhancement in $b \rightarrow s\tau^+\tau^-$ could help to understand the anomaly observed by the D0 experiment in their measurement of the inclusive dimuon asymmetry [159] and could also reduce the tension that exists with other mixing observables [152, 153].

The study of $B_s^0 \rightarrow \tau^+\tau^-$ at LHCb presents significant challenges. The τ leptons must be reconstructed in decays that involve at least one missing neutrino. Although it has been demonstrated that the decay $Z \rightarrow \tau^+\tau^-$ can be separated from background at LHCb, using both leptonic and hadronic decay modes [160], at lower energies the backgrounds from semileptonic heavy flavour decays cause the use of the leptonic decay modes to be disfavoured. However, in the case that “three-prong” τ decays are used, the vertices can be reconstructed from the three hadron tracks. The analysis can then benefit from the excellent vertexing capability of LHCb, and, due to the finite lifetime of the τ lepton, there are in principle sufficient kinematic constraints to reconstruct the decay. Work is in progress to understand how effectively the different potential background sources can be suppressed, and hence how sensitive LHCb can be in this channel.

2.6 Model-independent constraints

Figure 4, taken from Ref. [42], shows the current constraints on the NP contributions to the Wilson coefficients (defined in Eq. (1)) $C_7^{(\prime)}$, $C_9^{(\prime)}$ and $C_{10}^{(\prime)}$, varying only one coefficient at a time. The experimental constraints included here are: the branching fractions of $B \rightarrow X_s\gamma$, $B \rightarrow X_s\ell^+\ell^-$, $B \rightarrow K\mu^+\mu^-$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-$, the mixing-induced asymmetries in $B \rightarrow K^*\gamma$ and $b \rightarrow s\gamma$ and the branching fraction and angular observables in $B \rightarrow K^*\mu^+\mu^-$. One can make the following observations:

- At 95% C.L., all Wilson coefficients are compatible with their SM values.
- For the coefficients present in the SM, i.e. C_7 , C_9 and C_{10} , the constraints on the imaginary part are looser than on the real part.
- For the Wilson coefficients $C_{10}^{(\prime)}$, the constraint on $\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-)$ is starting to become competitive with the constraints from the angular analysis of $B \rightarrow K^{(*)}\mu^+\mu^-$.
- The constraints on C_9' and C_{10}' from $B \rightarrow K\mu^+\mu^-$ and $B \rightarrow K^*\mu^+\mu^-$ are complementary and lead to a more constrained region, and better agreement with the SM, than with $B \rightarrow K^*\mu^+\mu^-$ alone.

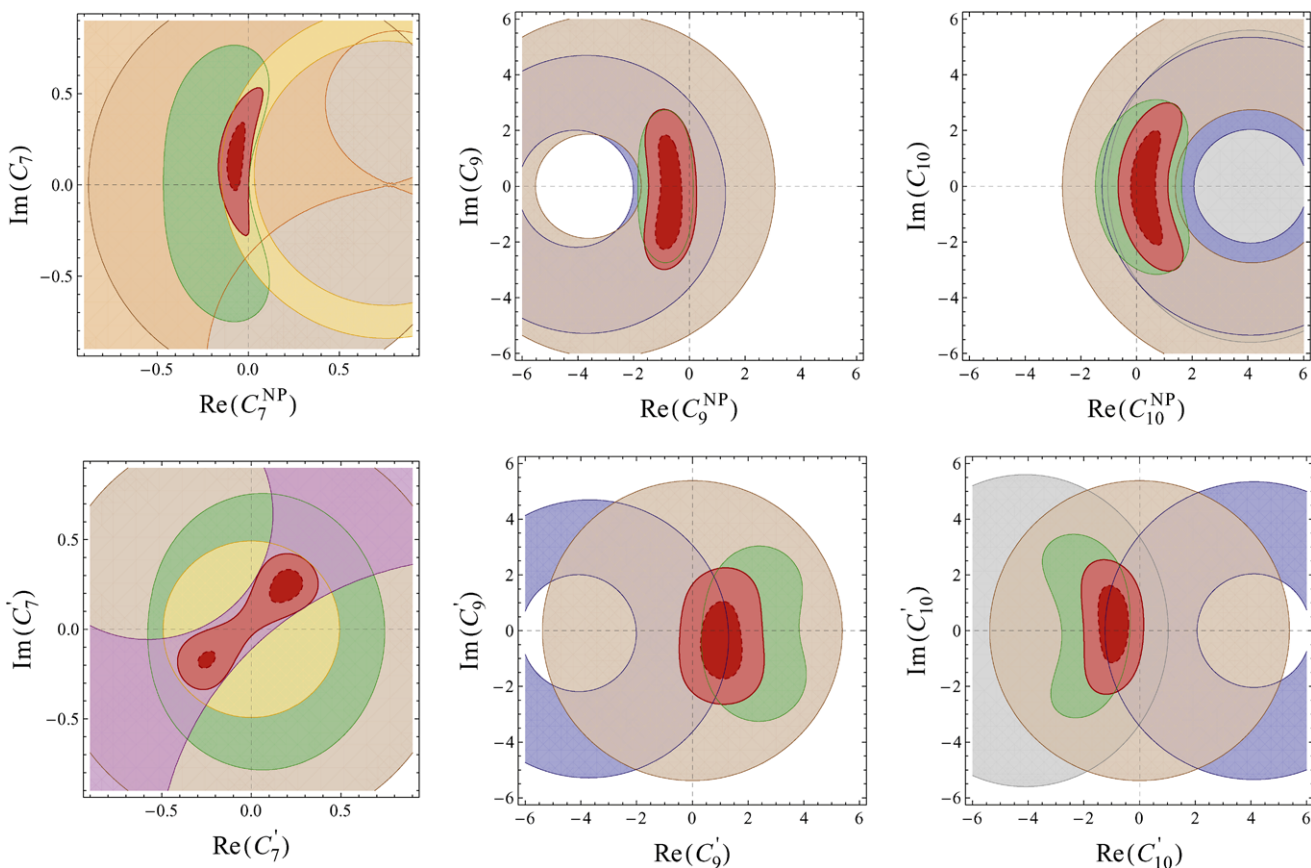


Fig. 4 Individual 2σ constraints in the complex planes of Wilson coefficients, coming from $B \rightarrow X_s \ell^+ \ell^-$ (brown), $B \rightarrow X_s \gamma$ (yellow), $A_{CP}(b \rightarrow s \gamma)$ (orange), $B \rightarrow K^* \gamma$ (purple), $B \rightarrow K^* \mu^+ \mu^-$ (green), $B \rightarrow K \mu^+ \mu^-$ (blue) and $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ (grey), as well as combined 1 and 2σ constraints (red) [42]

- A second allowed region in the C_7 – C_7' plane characterised by large positive contributions to both coefficients, which was found previously to be allowed e.g. in Refs. [38, 39], is now disfavoured at 95 % C.L. by the new $B \rightarrow K^* \mu^+ \mu^-$ data, in particular the measurements of the forward–backward asymmetry from LHCb.

The second point above can be understood from the fact that for the branching fractions and CP -averaged angular observables which give the strongest constraints, only NP contributions aligned in phase with the SM can interfere with the SM contributions. As a consequence, NP with non-standard CP violation is in fact constrained more weakly than NP where CP violation stems only from the CKM phase. This highlights the need for improved measurements of CP asymmetries directly sensitive to non-standard phases.²⁰

Significant improvements of these constraints—or first hints for physics beyond the SM—can be obtained in the future by both improved measurements of the observables dis-

cussed above and by improvements on the theoretical side. From the theory side, there is scope for improving the estimates of the hadronic form factors from lattice calculations, which will reduce the dominant source of uncertainty on the exclusive decays. On the experimental side there are a large number of theoretically clean observables that can be extracted with a full angular analysis of $B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0} \mu^+ \mu^-$, as discussed in Sect. 2.3.2.

2.7 Interplay with direct searches and model-dependent constraints

The search for SUSY is the main focus of NP searches in ATLAS and CMS. Although the results so far have not revealed a positive signal, they have put strong constraints on constrained SUSY scenarios. The understanding of the parameters of SUSY models also depends on other measurements, such as the anomalous dipole moment of the muon, limits from direct dark matter searches, measurements of the dark matter relic density and various B physics observables. As discussed in Sect. 2.5, the rare decay channels studied in LHCb, such as $B_{(s)}^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$, provide stringent

²⁰LHCb has presented results on $A_{CP}(B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0} \mu^+ \mu^-)$ at CKM 2012 [161].

tests of SUSY. In addition, the decays $B \rightarrow K^{(*)} \mu^+ \mu^-$ provide many complementary observables which are sensitive to different sectors of the theory. In this section, the implications of the current LHCb measurements in different SUSY models are explained, both in constrained scenarios and in a more general case.

First consider the constrained minimal supersymmetric standard model (CMSSM) and a model with non-universal Higgs masses (NUHM1). The CMSSM is characterised by the set of parameters $\{m_0, m_{1/2}, A_0, \tan \beta, \text{sgn}(\mu)\}$ and invokes unification boundary conditions at a very high scale m_{GUT} where the universal mass parameters are specified.

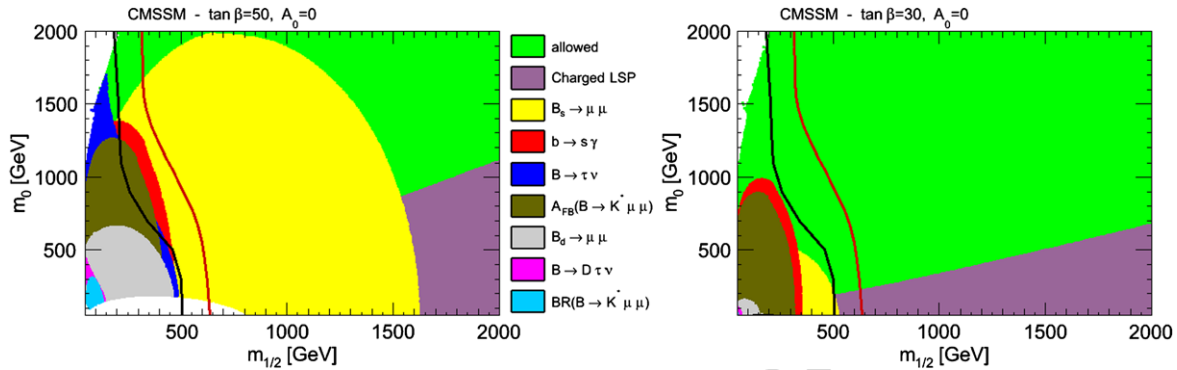


Fig. 5 Constraints from flavour observables in CMSSM in the plane $(m_{1/2}, m_0)$ with $A_0 = 0$, for $\tan \beta =$ (left) 50 and (right) 30 [162], using SuperIso [106, 163]. The black line corresponds to the CMS

exclusion limit with 1.1 fb^{-1} of data [164] and the red line to the CMS exclusion limit with 4.4 fb^{-1} of data [165]

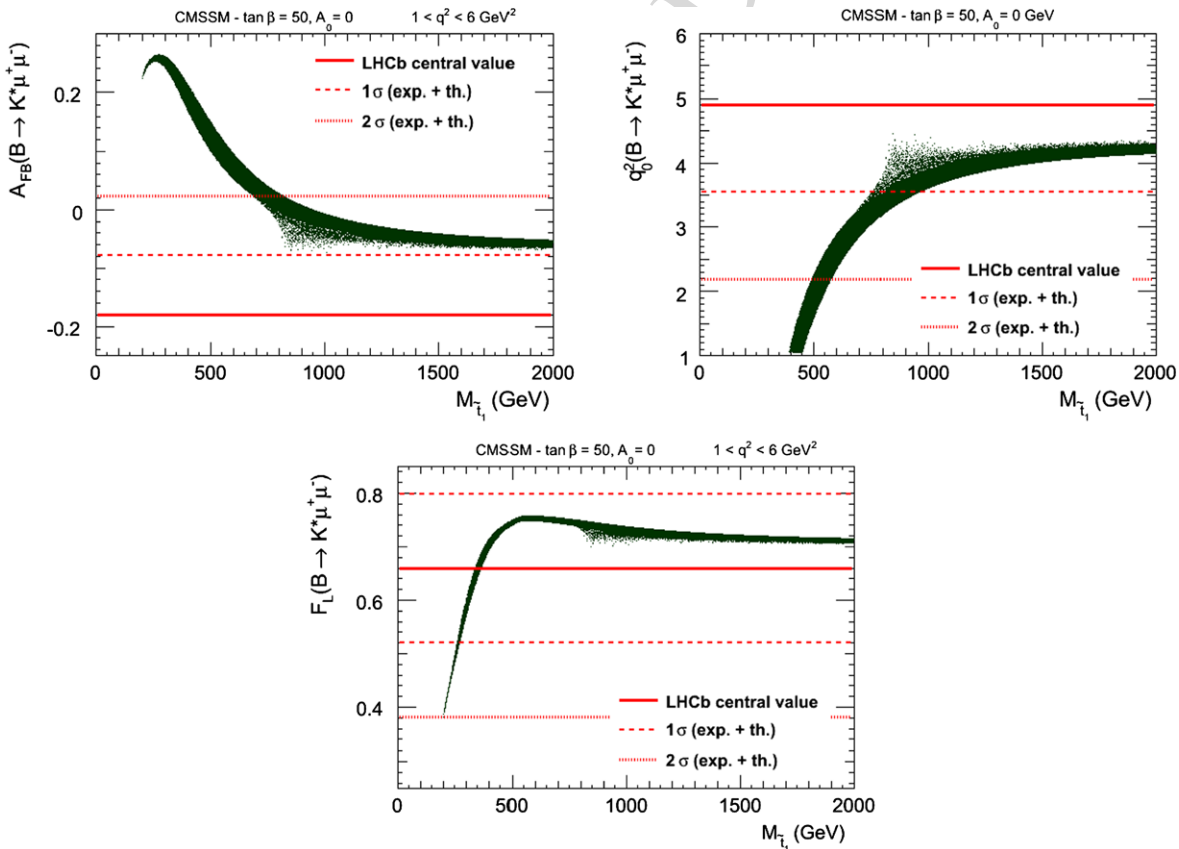


Fig. 6 SUSY spread of (top left) $A_{\text{FB}}(B \rightarrow K^* \mu^+ \mu^-)$ at low q^2 , (top right) $q_0^2(B \rightarrow K^* \mu^+ \mu^-)$ and (bottom) $F_L(B \rightarrow K^* \mu^+ \mu^-)$ as a function of the lightest stop mass, for $A_0 = 0$ and $\tan \beta = 50$ [120], using SuperIso [106, 163]. The solid red lines correspond to the

preliminary LHCb central value with 1.0 fb^{-1} [68], while the dashed and dotted lines represent the 1 and 2σ bounds respectively, including both theoretical and experimental errors

The NUHM1 relaxes the universality condition for the Higgs bosons which are decoupled from the other scalars, adding then one extra parameter compared to the CMSSM.

Figure 5 shows the plane $(m_{1/2}, m_0)$ for large and moderate values of $\tan\beta$ in the CMSSM where, for comparison, direct search limits from CMS are superimposed. It can be seen that, at large $\tan\beta$, the constraints from flavour observables—in particular $B(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-)$ —are more constraining than those from direct searches. As soon as one goes down to smaller values of $\tan\beta$, the flavour observables start to lose importance compared to direct searches. On the other hand, $B \rightarrow K^*\mu^+\mu^-$ related observables, in particular the forward–backward asymmetry, lose less sensitivity and play a complementary role. To see better the effect of $A_{FB}(B \rightarrow K^*\mu^+\mu^-)$ at low q^2 ,²¹ the A_{FB} zero-crossing point q_0^2 and $F_L(B \rightarrow K^*\mu^+\mu^-)$, in Fig. 6 their SUSY spread is shown as a function of the lightest stop mass for $\tan\beta = 50$ [120]. As can be seen from the figure, small stop masses are excluded and in particular $m_{\tilde{t}_1} \lesssim 800$ GeV is disfavoured by A_{FB} at the 2σ level.

The impact of the recent $B \rightarrow K^{(*)}l^+l^-$ decay data on SUSY models beyond MFV (NMFV) with moderate $\tan\beta$ is shown in Fig. 7. The largest effect stems from left-right mixing between top and charm super-partners. Due to the Z-penguin dominance of the SUSY-flavour contributions the constraints are most effective for the Wilson coefficient C_{10} (see Sect. 2.2). SUSY effects in C_{10} are reduced from about 50 % to 16 % (28 %) at 68 (95) % C.L. by the recent data on the rare decay $B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0}\mu^+\mu^-$ [167]. The constraints are relevant to flavour models based on radiative flavour violation (see, e.g., Ref. [169]), and exclude solutions to the flavour problem with flavour generation in the up-sector and sub-TeV spectra. The flavour constraints are stronger for lighter stops, hence there is an immediate interplay with direct searches.

Figure 8 shows the $(M_A, \tan\beta)$ plane from fits of the CMSSM and NUHM1 parameter space to the current data from SUSY and Higgs searches in ATLAS and CMS, as well as dark matter relic density [129, 170]. The study in constrained MSSM scenarios is illustrative but not representative of the full MSSM. The strong constraints provided by the current data in the CMSSM are not necessarily reproduced in more general scenarios. To go beyond the constrained scenarios, consider the phenomenological MSSM (pMSSM) [171]. This model is the most general CP- and R-parity-conserving MSSM, assuming MFV at the weak scale and the absence of FCNCs at tree level. It contains 19 free parameters: 10 sfermion masses, 3 gaugino masses, 3 trilinear couplings and 3 Higgs masses.

²¹The effect of SUSY models on $A_{FB}(B \rightarrow K^*\mu^+\mu^-)$ is discussed in Ref. [166].

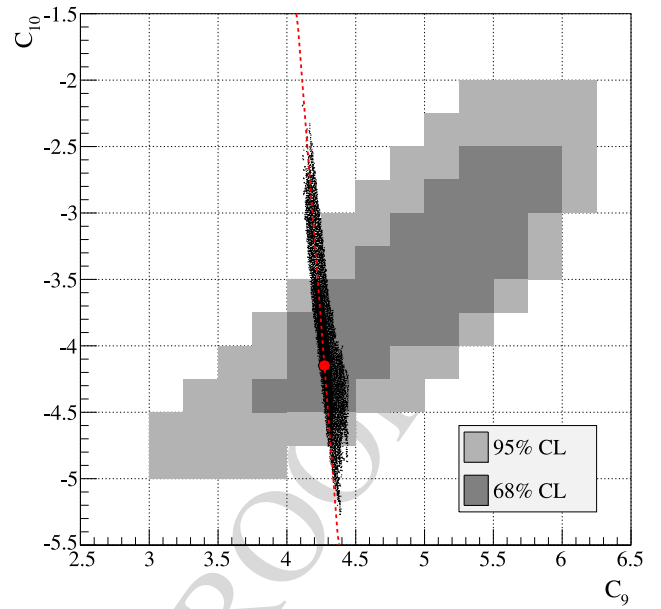


Fig. 7 SUSY spread in NMFV-models [167]. The light (dark) grey shaded areas are the 95 % (68 %) confidence limit (C.L.) bounds from $B \rightarrow K^{(*)}l^+l^-$ data [40]. The red dotted line denotes the Z-penguin correlation $C_{10}^{Z-P}/C_9^{Z-P} = 1/(4\sin^2\theta_W - 1)$. The SM point $(C_9^{\text{SM}}, C_{10}^{\text{SM}})$ is marked by the red dot

To study the impact of the $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-$ results on the pMSSM, the parameter space is scanned and for each point in the space the consistency of the model with experimental bounds is tested [172]. The left panel of Fig. 9 shows the density of points as a function of M_A before and after applying the combined 2010 LHCb and CMS $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-$ limit (1.1×10^{-8} at 95 % C.L. [173]), as well as the projection for a SM-like measurement with an overall 20 % theoretical and experimental uncertainty. As can be seen the density of the allowed pMSSM points is reduced by a factor of 3, in the case of a SM-like measurement. The right panel shows the same distribution in the $(M_A, \tan\beta)$ plane. Similar to the CMSSM case, the region with large $\tan\beta$ and small M_A is most affected by the experimental constraints.

The interplay with Higgs boson searches can also be very illuminating as any viable model point has to be in agreement with all the direct and indirect limits. As an example, if a scalar Higgs boson is confirmed at ~ 125 GeV,²² the MSSM scenarios in which the excess would correspond to the heaviest CP-even Higgs (as opposed to the lightest Higgs) are ruled out by the $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-$ limit, since they would lead to a too light pseudoscalar Higgs.

It is clear that with more precise measurements a large part of the supersymmetric parameter space could be disfavoured. In particular the large $\tan\beta$ region is strongly af-

²²At ICHEP 2012 the observation of a new particle consistent with the SM Higgs boson was reported by ATLAS and CMS [174, 175].

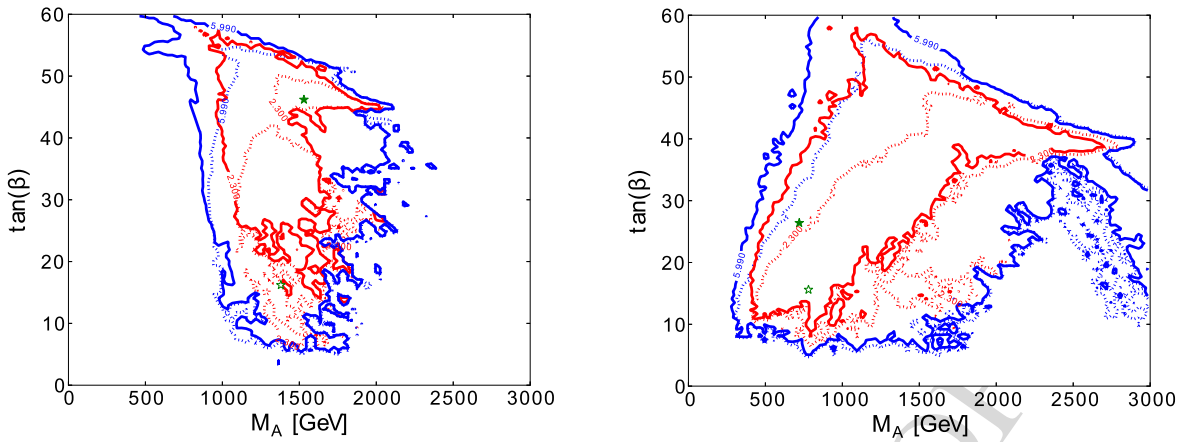


Fig. 8 Impact of the latest $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ limits on the $(M_A, \tan \beta)$ plane in the (left) CMSSM and (right) NUHM1 [168]. In each case, the full global fit is represented by an open green star and dashed blue

and red lines for the 68 and 95 % C.L. contours, whilst the fits to the incomplete data sets are represented by closed stars and solid contours

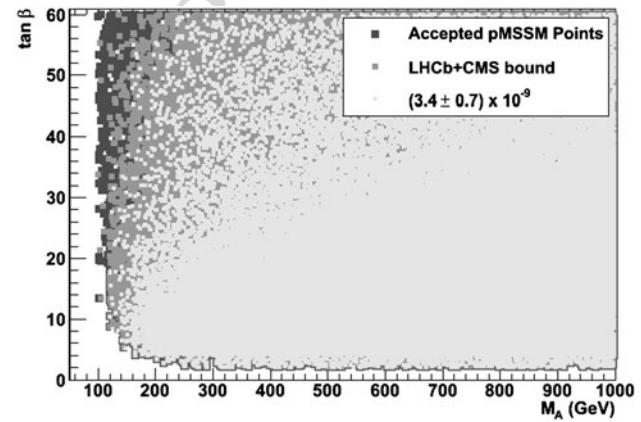
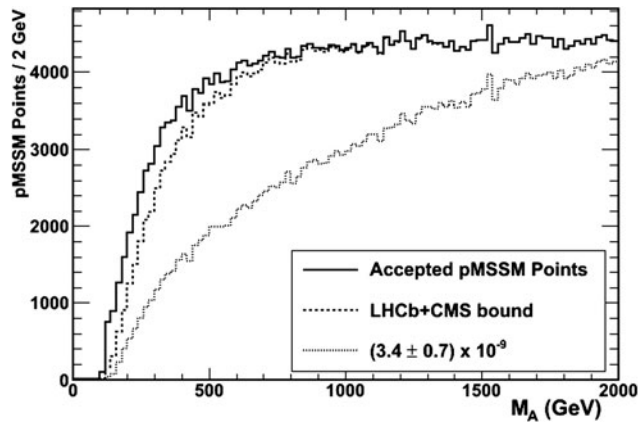


Fig. 9 Distribution of pMSSM points after the $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ constraint projected on the M_A (left) and $(M_A, \tan \beta)$ plane (right) for all accepted pMSSM points (medium grey), points not excluded by the combination of the 2010 LHCb and CMS analyses (dark grey) and the

projection for the points compatible with the measurement of the SM expected branching fractions with a 20 % total uncertainty (light grey) [172]

ected by $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ as can be seen in Fig. 5. Also, a measurement of $\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)$ lower than the SM prediction would rule out a large variety of supersymmetric models. In addition, $B \rightarrow K^* \mu^+ \mu^-$ observables play a complementary role especially for smaller $\tan \beta$ values. With reduced theoretical and experimental errors, the exclusion bounds in Figs. 6 and 7 for example would shrink leading to important consequences for SUSY parameters.

2.8 Rare charm decays

So far the focus of this chapter has been on rare B decays, but the charm sector also provides excellent probes for NP in the form of very rare decays. Unlike the B decays described in the previous sections, the smallness of the d , s and b quark masses makes the Glashow–Iliopoulos–Maiani (GIM) cancellation in loop processes very effective. Branch-

ing ratios governed by FCNC are hence not expected to exceed $\mathcal{O}(10^{-10})$ in the SM. These processes can then receive contributions from NP scenarios which can be several orders of magnitude larger than the SM expectation.

2.8.1 Search for $D^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$

The branching fraction of the $D^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ decay is dominated in the SM by the long distance contributions due to the two photon intermediate state, $D^0 \rightarrow \gamma \gamma$. The experimental upper limit on the two photon mode can be combined with theoretical predictions to constrain $\mathcal{B}(D^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)$ in the framework of the SM: $\mathcal{B}(D^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-) < 6 \times 10^{-11}$ at 90 % C.L. [176]. Particular NP models where this decay is enhanced include supersymmetric models with R-parity violation (RPV), which provides tree-level contributions that would enhance the branching fraction. In such models, the

branching fraction would be related to the $D^0\text{--}\bar{D}^0$ mixing parameters. Once the experimental constraints on the mixing parameters are taken into account, the corresponding tree-level couplings can still give rise to $\mathcal{B}(D^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-)$ of up to $\mathcal{O}(10^{-9})$ [177].

Preliminary results from a search for these rare decays have been performed by the LHCb Collaboration [178]. The upper limit obtained with 0.9 fb^{-1} of data taken in 2011 is:

$$\mathcal{B}(D^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-) \leq 1.3(1.1) \times 10^{-8} \quad \text{at } 95(90) \% \text{ C.L.} \quad (21)$$

This upper limit on the branching fraction, already an improvement of an order of magnitude on previous results, is expected to improve down to 5×10^{-9} by the end of the first data-taking phase of the LHCb experiment.

2.8.2 Search for $D_{(s)}^+ \rightarrow h^+\mu^+\mu^-$ and $D^0 \rightarrow hh'\mu^+\mu^-$

The $D_{(s)}^+ \rightarrow h^+\mu^+\mu^-$ decay rate is dominated by long distance contributions from tree-level $D_{(s)}^+ \rightarrow h^+V$ decays, where V is a light resonance ($V = \phi, \rho, \omega$). The long-distance contributions have an effective branching fraction (with $V \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-$) above 10^{-6} in the SM. Large deviations in the total decay rate due to NP are therefore unlikely. However, the regions of the dimuon mass spectrum far from these resonances are interesting probes. Here, the SM contribution stems only from FCNC processes, that should yield no partial branching ratio above 10^{-11} [179]. NP contributions could enhance the branching fraction away from the resonances by several orders of magnitude: e.g. in the RPV model mentioned above, or in models involving a fourth quark generation [179, 180].

The LHCb experiment is well-suited to search for $D_{(s)}^+ \rightarrow h^\mp\mu^+\mu^\pm$ decays. The long distance contributions can be used to normalise the decays searched for at high and low dimuon mass: their decay rate will be measured relative to that of $D_{(s)}^+ \rightarrow \pi^+\phi(\mu^+\mu^-)$. These resonant decays have a clean experimental signature and their final state only differs from the signal in the kinematic distributions, which helps to reduce the systematic uncertainties. The sensitivity of the LHCb experiment can be estimated by comparing the yields of $D_{(s)}^+ \rightarrow \pi^+\phi(\mu^+\mu^-)$ decays observed in LHCb with those obtained by the D0 experiment, which established the best limit on these modes so far [181]. With an integrated luminosity corresponding to 1.0 fb^{-1} , upper limits on the D^+ (D_s^+) modes are expected close to 10^{-8} (10^{-7}) at 90 % C.L.

In analogy to the B sector, there is a wealth of observables potentially available in four-body rare decays of D mesons. In the decays $D^0 \rightarrow hh'\mu^+\mu^-$ (with $h^{(\prime)} = K$ or π), forward–backward asymmetries or asymmetries based on T -odd quantities could reveal NP effects [179, 182, 183].

Clearly the first challenge is to observe the decays which, depending on their branching fractions, may be possible with the 2011 data set. However, the 50 fb^{-1} collected by the upgraded LHCb detector will be necessary to exploit the full set of observables in these modes.

2.9 Rare kaon decays

The cross-section for K_S^0 production at the LHC is such that $\sim 10^{12} K_S^0 \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-$ would be reconstructed and selected in LHCb with a fully efficient trigger. This provides a good opportunity to search for rare K_S^0 decays in channels with high trigger efficiency, in particular $K_S^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-$.

The decay $K_S^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-$ is a flavour-changing neutral current that has not yet been observed. This decay is strongly suppressed in the SM, with an expected branching fraction of [184, 185]

$$\mathcal{B}(K_S^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-) = (5.0 \pm 1.5) \times 10^{-12}, \quad (22)$$

while the current experimental upper limit is 3.2×10^{-7} at 90 % C.L. [186]. The study of $K_S^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-$ has been suggested as a possible way to look for new light scalars [184], and indeed NP contributions up to one order of magnitude above the SM expectation are allowed [185]. Enhancements above 10^{-10} are less likely. Bounds on $\mathcal{B}(K_S^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-)$ close to 10^{-11} could be useful to discriminate among NP scenarios if other modes, such as $K^+ \rightarrow \pi^+\nu\bar{\nu}$, indicated a non-standard enhancement of the $s \rightarrow dll$ transition. First results from LHCb, $\mathcal{B}(K_S^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-) < 9 \times 10^{-9}$ at 90 % C.L. [187], have significantly better sensitivity than the existing results. With improved triggers on low mass dimuons, LHCb could reach branching fractions of $\mathcal{O}(10^{-11})$ or below with the luminosity of the upgrade. Decays of K_L^0 mesons into charged tracks can also be reconstructed, but with much less (~ 1 %) efficiency compared to a similar decay coming from a K_S^0 meson. This is due to the long distance of flight of the K_L^0 state, which tends to decay outside the tracking system.

2.10 Lepton flavour and lepton number violation

The experimental observation of neutrino oscillations provided the first signature of lepton flavour violation (LFV). The consequent addition of mass terms for the neutrinos in the SM implies LFV also in the charged sector, but with branching fractions smaller than 10^{-40} . NP could significantly enhance the rates but, despite steadily improving experimental sensitivity, charged lepton flavour violating (cLFV) processes like $\mu^- \rightarrow e^-\gamma$, $\mu^-N \rightarrow e^-N$, $\mu^- \rightarrow e^+e^-e^-$, $\tau^- \rightarrow \ell^-\gamma$ and $\tau^- \rightarrow \ell^+\ell^-\ell^-$ (with $\ell^- = e^-, \mu^-$) have not been observed. Numerous theories beyond the SM predict larger LFV effects in τ^- decays than μ^- decays, with branching fractions within experimental

reach [188]. An observation of cLFV would thus be a clear sign for NP, while lowering the experimental upper limit will help to further constrain theories [189].

Another approach to search for NP is via lepton number violation (LNV). Decays with LNV are sensitive to Majorana neutrino masses—their discovery would answer the long-standing question of whether neutrinos are Dirac or Majorana particles. The strongest constraints on minimal models that introduce neutrino masses come from neutrinoless double beta decay processes, but searches in heavy flavour decays provide competitive and complementary limits in models with extended neutrino sectors.

In this section, LFV and LNV decays of τ leptons and B mesons with only charged tracks in the final state are discussed.

2.10.1 Lepton flavour violation

The neutrinoless decay $\tau^- \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^- \mu^-$ is a particularly sensitive mode in which to search for LFV at LHCb as the inclusive τ^- production cross-section at the LHC is large ($\sim 80 \mu\text{b}$, coming mainly from D_s^+ decays²³) and muon final states provide clean signatures in the detector. This decay is experimentally favoured with respect to the decays $\tau^- \rightarrow \mu^- \gamma$ and $\tau^- \rightarrow e^+ e^- e^-$ due to the considerably better particle identification of the muons and better possibilities for background discrimination. LHCb has reported preliminary results from a search for the decay $\tau^- \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^- \mu^-$ using 1.0 fb^{-1} of data [191]. The upper limit on the branching fraction was found to be $\mathcal{B}(\tau^- \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^- \mu^-) < 7.8$ (6.3) $\times 10^{-8}$ at 95 % (90 %) C.L, to be compared with the current best experimental upper limit from Belle: $\mathcal{B}(\tau^- \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^- \mu^-) < 2.1 \times 10^{-8}$ at 90 % C.L. As the data sample increases this limit is expected to scale as the square root of the available statistics, with possible further reduction depending on improvements in the analysis. The large integrated luminosity that will be collected by the upgraded experiment will provide sensitivity corresponding to an upper limit of a few times 10^{-9} . Searches will also be conducted in modes such as $\tau^- \rightarrow \bar{p} \mu^+ \mu^-$ or $\tau^- \rightarrow \phi \mu^-$, where the existing limits are much weaker, and low background contamination is expected in the data sample.²⁴

The pseudoscalar meson decays probe transitions of the type $q \rightarrow q' \ell \ell'$ and hence are particularly sensitive to leptoquark-models and thus provide complementarity to leptonic decay LFV processes [193, 194]. For the LHCb experiment, both decays from D and B mesons are accessible. Sensitivity studies for the decays $B_{(s)}^0 \rightarrow e^- \mu^+$ and

²³Calculated from the $b\bar{b}$ and $c\bar{c}$ cross-sections measured at the LHCb experiment and the inclusive branching ratios $b \rightarrow \tau$ and $c \rightarrow \tau$ [190].

²⁴Preliminary results on $\tau^- \rightarrow \bar{p} \mu^+ \mu^-$ and $\tau^- \rightarrow p \mu^- \mu^-$ were presented at TAU 2012 [192].

$D^0 \rightarrow e^- \mu^+$ are ongoing. Present estimates indicate that LHCb will be able to match the sensitivity of the existing limits from the B factories and CDF in the near future.

2.10.2 Lepton number violation

In lepton number violating B and D meson decays a search can be made for Majorana neutrinos with a mass of $\mathcal{O}(1 \text{ GeV})$. These indirect searches are performed by analysing the production of same sign charged leptons in D or B decays such as $D_s^+ \rightarrow \pi^- \mu^+ \mu^+$ or $B^+ \rightarrow \pi^- \mu^+ \mu^+$ [28, 195]. These same sign dileptonic decays can only occur via exchange of heavy Majorana neutrinos. Resonant production may be possible if the heavy neutrino is kinematically accessible, which could put the rates of these decays within reach of the future LHCb luminosity. Non-observation of these LNV processes, together with low energy neutrino data, would lead to better constraints for neutrino masses and mixing parameters in models with extended neutrino sectors.

Using 0.4 fb^{-1} of integrated luminosity from LHCb, limits have been set on the branching fraction of $B^+ \rightarrow D_{(s)}^- \mu^+ \mu^+$ decays at the level of a few times 10^{-7} and on $B^+ \rightarrow \pi^- \mu^+ \mu^+$ at the level of 1×10^{-8} [196, 197]. These branching fraction limits imply a limit on, for example, the coupling $|V_{\mu 4}|$ between ν_μ and a Majorana neutrino with a mass in the range $1 < m_N < 4 \text{ GeV}/c^2$ of $|V_{\mu 4}|^2 < 5 \times 10^{-5}$.

2.11 Search for NP in other rare decays

Many extensions of the SM predict weakly interacting particles with masses from a few MeV to a few GeV [198–202] and there are some experimental hints for these particles from astrophysical and collider experiments [203, 204]. For example, the HyperCP Collaboration has reported an excess of $\Sigma^+ \rightarrow p \mu^+ \mu^-$ events with dimuon invariant masses around $214 \text{ MeV}/c^2$ [205]. These decays are consistent with the decay $\Sigma^+ \rightarrow p X$ with the subsequent decay $X \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$. Phenomenologically, X can be interpreted as a pseudoscalar or axial-vector particle with lifetimes for the pseudoscalar case estimated to be about 10^{-14} s [206–208]. Such a particle could, for example, be interpreted as a pseudoscalar sgoldstino [207] or a light pseudoscalar Higgs boson [209].

The LHCb experiment has recorded the world's largest data sample of B and D mesons which provides a unique opportunity to search for these light particles. Preliminary results from a search for decays of $B_{(s)}^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^- \mu^+ \mu^-$ have been reported [210]. Such decays could be mediated by sgoldstino pair production [211]. No excess has been found and limits of 1.3 and 0.5×10^{-8} at 95 % C.L. have been set for the B_s^0 and B^0 modes respectively. The analysis can naturally be extended to $D^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^- \mu^+ \mu^-$ decays, as well as

$B_{(s)}^0 \rightarrow V^0 \mu^+ \mu^-$ ($V^0 = K^{(*)0}, \rho^0, \phi$), where the dimuon mass spectrum can be searched for any resonant structure. Such an analysis has been performed by the Belle Collaboration [212]. With the larger data sample and flexible trigger of the LHCb upgrade, it will be possible to exploit several new approaches to search for exotic particles produced in decays of heavy flavoured hadrons (see, e.g. Ref. [213]).

3 CP violation in the B system

3.1 Introduction

CP violation, i.e. violation of the combined symmetry of charge conjugation and parity, is one of three necessary conditions to generate a baryon asymmetry in the Universe [214]. Understanding the origin and mechanism of CP violation is a key question in physics. In the SM, CP violation is fully described by the CKM mechanism [20, 21]. While this paradigm has been successful in explaining the current experimental data, it is known to generate insufficient CP violation to explain the observed baryon asymmetry of the Universe. Therefore, additional sources of CP violation are required. Many extensions of the SM naturally contain new sources of CP violation.

The b hadron systems provide excellent laboratories to search for new sources of CP violation, since new particles beyond the SM may enter loop-mediated processes such as $b \rightarrow q$ FCNC transitions with $q = s$ or d , leading to discrepancies between measurements of CP asymmetries and their SM expectations. Two types of $b \rightarrow q$ FCNC transitions are of special interest: neutral B meson mixing ($\Delta B = 2$) processes, and loop-mediated B decay ($\Delta B = 1$) processes.

The LHCb experiment exploits the large number of b hadrons, including the particularly interesting B_s^0 mesons, produced in proton–proton collisions at the LHC to search for CP-violating NP effects. Section 3.2 provides a review of the status and prospects in the area of searches for NP in $B_{(s)}^0$ mixing, in particular through measurements of the mixing phases $\phi_{d(s)}$ and the semileptonic asymmetries $a_{sl}^{d(s)}$. The LHCb efforts to search for NP in hadronic $b \rightarrow s$ penguin decays, such as $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi\phi$, are discussed in Sect. 3.3. Section 3.4 describes the LHCb programme to measure the angle γ of the CKM unitarity triangle (UT) in decay processes described only by tree amplitudes, such as $B^\pm \rightarrow DK^\pm$, $B^0 \rightarrow DK^{*0}$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^\mp K^\pm$. These measurements allow precise tests of the SM description of quark-mixing via global fits to the parameters of the CKM matrix, as well as direct comparisons with alternative determinations of γ in decay processes involving loop diagrams, such as $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^+ K^-$. At the end of each section, a brief summary of the most promising measurements with the upgraded LHCb detector and their expected/projected sensitivities is provided.

3.2 $B_{(s)}^0$ mixing measurements

3.2.1 $B_{(s)}^0 - \bar{B}_{(s)}^0$ mixing observables

The effective Hamiltonian of the $B_q^0 - \bar{B}_q^0$ ($q = d, s$) system can be written as

$$\mathbf{H}_q = \begin{pmatrix} M_{11}^q & M_{12}^q \\ M_{12}^{q*} & M_{22}^q \end{pmatrix} - \frac{i}{2} \begin{pmatrix} \Gamma_{11}^q & \Gamma_{12}^q \\ \Gamma_{12}^{q*} & \Gamma_{22}^q \end{pmatrix}, \quad (23)$$

where $M_{11}^q = M_{22}^q$ and $\Gamma_{11}^q = \Gamma_{22}^q$ hold under the assumption of CPT invariance. The off-diagonal elements M_{12}^q and Γ_{12}^q are responsible for $B_q^0 - \bar{B}_q^0$ mixing phenomena. The “dispersive” part M_{12}^q corresponds to virtual $\Delta B = 2$ transitions dominated by heavy internal particles (top quarks in the SM) while the “absorptive” part Γ_{12}^q arises from on-shell transitions due to decay modes common to B_q^0 and \bar{B}_q^0 mesons. Diagonalising the Hamiltonian matrix leads to the two mass eigenstates $B_{H,L}^q$ (H and L denote heavy and light, respectively), with mass $M_{H,L}^q$ and decay width $\Gamma_{H,L}^q$, being linear combinations of flavour eigenstates with complex coefficients²⁵ p and q that satisfy $|p|^2 + |q|^2 = 1$,

$$|B_{L,H}^q\rangle = p|B_q^0\rangle \pm q|\bar{B}_q^0\rangle. \quad (24)$$

The magnitudes of M_{12}^q and Γ_{12}^q and their phase difference are physical observables and can be determined from measurements of the following quantities (for more details see, e.g., Refs. [215, 216]):

- the mass difference between the heavy and light mass eigenstates

$$\Delta m_q \equiv M_H^q - M_L^q \approx 2|M_{12}^q| \left(1 - \frac{|\Gamma_{12}^q|^2}{8|M_{12}^q|^2} \sin^2 \phi_{12}^q \right); \quad (25)$$

- where $\phi_{12}^q = \arg(-M_{12}^q/\Gamma_{12}^q)$ is convention-independent;
- the decay width difference between the light and heavy mass eigenstates

$$\Delta \Gamma_q \equiv \Gamma_L^q - \Gamma_H^q \approx 2|\Gamma_{12}^q| \cos \phi_{12}^q \left(1 + \frac{|\Gamma_{12}^q|^2}{8|M_{12}^q|^2} \sin^2 \phi_{12}^q \right); \quad (26)$$

²⁵Strictly, the coefficients p and q should also have subscripts q to indicate that they can be different for B^0 and B_s^0 , but these are omitted to simplify the notation.

AUTHOR'S PROOF

- the flavour-specific asymmetry²⁶

$$a_{\text{sl}}^q \equiv \frac{|p/q|^2 - |q/p|^2}{|p/q|^2 + |q/p|^2} \approx \frac{|\Gamma_{12}^q|}{|M_{12}^q|} \sin \phi_{12}^q \approx \frac{\Delta \Gamma_q}{\Delta m_q} \tan \phi_{12}^q. \quad (27)$$

The correction terms in Eqs. (25) and (26) proportional to $\sin^2 \phi_{12}^q$ are tiny. In addition, the ratio of q and p can be written

$$\left(\frac{q}{p}\right) = -\frac{\Delta m_q + \frac{i}{2} \Delta \Gamma_q}{2(M_{12}^q - \frac{i}{2} \Gamma_{12}^q)}, \quad (28)$$

and hence in both B^0 and B_s^0 systems one obtains, to a good approximation, a convention-dependent expression (for an unobservable quantity) $\arg(-q/p) \approx -\arg(M_{12}^q)$. Since $B-\bar{B}$ mixing is dominated by the box diagram with internal top quarks, this leads to an expression in terms of CKM matrix elements $\arg(-q/p) = 2 \arg(V_{tb}^* V_{tq})$.

Further information can be obtained by measuring the phase difference between the amplitude for a direct decay to a final state f and the amplitude for decay after oscillation. In the case that the decay is dominated by $b \rightarrow c\bar{c}s$ tree amplitudes, and where f is a CP eigenstate f with eigenvalue η_f ,²⁷ this phase difference is denoted as

$$\phi_q \equiv -\arg\left(\eta_f \frac{q \bar{A}_f}{p A_f}\right), \quad (29)$$

where A_f and \bar{A}_f are the decay amplitudes of $B \rightarrow f$ and $\bar{B} \rightarrow f$, respectively. In the absence of direct CP violation $\bar{A}_f/A_f = \eta_f$. With these approximations, the CP -violating phases in B mixing give the unitarity triangle angles, $\phi_d \approx 2\beta$ and $\phi_s \approx -2\beta_s$,²⁸ where the angles are defined as [44]

$$\beta \equiv \arg\left(-\frac{V_{cd} V_{cb}^*}{V_{td} V_{tb}^*}\right), \quad \beta_s \equiv \arg\left(-\frac{V_{ts} V_{tb}^*}{V_{cs} V_{cb}^*}\right). \quad (30)$$

Clearly, if there is NP in M_{12}^q or in the decay amplitudes, the measured value of ϕ_q can differ from the true value of $(-)\beta_{(s)}$. Similarly, NP in either M_{12}^q or Γ_{12}^q can make the observed value of a_{sl}^q differ from its SM prediction. Note, however, that even within the SM, there is a difference between ϕ_q and ϕ_{12}^q [217]. Nonetheless, the notations $\phi_{d(s)}$ and $\beta_{(s)}$ are usually used interchangeably.

²⁶The notation a_{sl}^q is used to denote flavour-specific asymmetries, reflecting the fact that the measurements of these quantities use semileptonic decays.

²⁷The cases for more generic final-states can be found in the literature, e.g. Ref. [44].

²⁸Note the conventional sign-flip between β and β_s , ensures that both are positive in the SM.

The ϕ_s notation has been used in the LHCb measurements of the CP -violating phase in B_s^0 mixing, using $J/\psi\phi$ [10, 139] and $J/\psi f_0(980)$ [218, 219] final states. By using the same notation for different decays, an assumption that $\arg(\bar{A}_f/A_f)$ is common for different final states is being made. This corresponds to an assumption that the penguin contributions to these decays are negligible. Although this is reasonable with the current precision, as the measurements improve it will be necessary to remove such assumptions—several methods to test the contributions of penguin amplitudes are discussed below. These include measuring ϕ_q with different decay processes governed by different quark-level transitions. Previous experiments have used the notation $2\beta^{\text{eff}}$ in particular for measurements based on $b \rightarrow q\bar{q}s$ ($q = u, d, s$) transitions; for symmetry the notation $2\beta_s^{\text{eff}}$ is used in corresponding cases in the B_s^0 system, although the cancellation of the mixing and decay phases in B_s^0 decays governed by $b \rightarrow q\bar{q}s$ amplitudes is expected to lead to a vanishing CP violation effect (within small theoretical uncertainties).

In the SM, the mixing observables can be predicted using CKM parameters from a global fit to other observables and hadronic parameters (decay constants and bag parameters) from lattice QCD calculation. These predictions can be compared to their direct measurements to test the SM and search for NP in neutral B mixing.

3.2.2 Current experimental status and outlook

The current measurements and SM predictions for the mixing observables are summarised in Table 1.

The HFAG average of the B_s^0 mass difference Δm_s in Table 1 is based on measurements performed at CDF [228] and LHCb [226, 229]. It is dominated by the preliminary LHCb result obtained using 0.34 fb^{-1} of data [226], which is also given in Table 1. These are all consistent with the SM prediction. Improving the precision of the SM prediction is desirable to further constrain NP in M_{12}^s , and requires improving the accuracy of lattice QCD evaluations of the decay constant and bag parameter (see Ref. [216] and references therein).

The observables ϕ_s and $\Delta \Gamma_s$ have been determined simultaneously from $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi$ decays using time-dependent flavour tagged angular analyses [230, 231]. The first LHCb tagged analysis using 0.34 fb^{-1} of data [10] already provided a significant constraint on ϕ_s and led to the first direct evidence for a non-zero value of $\Delta \Gamma_s$. LHCb has also determined the sign of $\Delta \Gamma_s$ to be positive at 4.7σ confidence level [232] by exploiting the interference between the K^+K^- S-wave and P-wave amplitudes in the $\phi(1020)$ mass region [233]. This resolved the two-fold ambiguity in the value of ϕ_s for the first time. LHCb has made a preliminary update of the $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi$ analysis using the full data

Table 1 Status of B mixing measurements and corresponding SM predictions. New results presented at ICHEP 2012 and later are not included. The inclusive same-sign dimuon asymmetry A_{SL}^b is defined below and in Ref. [159]

Observable	Measurement	Source	SM prediction	References
B_s^0 system				
Δm_s (ps $^{-1}$)	17.719 ± 0.043	HFAG 2012 [44]	17.3 ± 2.6	[220–225]
	$17.725 \pm 0.041 \pm 0.026$	LHCb (0.34 fb $^{-1}$) [226]		
$\Delta \Gamma_s$ (ps $^{-1}$)	0.105 ± 0.015	HFAG 2012 [44]	0.087 ± 0.021	[220–225]
	$0.116 \pm 0.018 \pm 0.006$	LHCb (1.0 fb $^{-1}$) [139]		
ϕ_s (rad)	$-0.044^{+0.090}_{-0.085}$	HFAG 2012 [44]	-0.036 ± 0.002	[119, 221–225]
	$-0.002 \pm 0.083 \pm 0.027$	LHCb (1.0 fb $^{-1}$) [139]		
a_{SL}^s (10^{-4})	$-17 \pm 91^{+14}_{-15}$	D0 (no A_{SL}^b) [227]	$0.29^{+0.09}_{-0.08}$	[119, 221–225]
	-105 ± 64	HFAG 2012 (including A_{SL}^b) [44]		
Admixture of B^0 and B_s^0 systems				
A_{SL}^b (10^{-4})	$-78.7 \pm 17.1 \pm 9.3$	D0 [159]	-2.0 ± 0.3	[220–225]
B^0 system				
Δm_d (ps $^{-1}$)	0.507 ± 0.004	HFAG 2012 [44]	0.543 ± 0.091	[216, 221–225]
$\Delta \Gamma_d / \Gamma_d$	0.015 ± 0.018	HFAG 2012 [44]	0.0042 ± 0.0008	[220–225]
$\sin 2\beta$	0.679 ± 0.020	HFAG 2012 [44]	$0.832^{+0.013}_{-0.033}$	[119, 221–225]
a_{SL}^d (10^{-4})	-5 ± 56	HFAG 2012 [44]	$-6.5^{+1.9}_{-1.7}$	[119, 221–225]

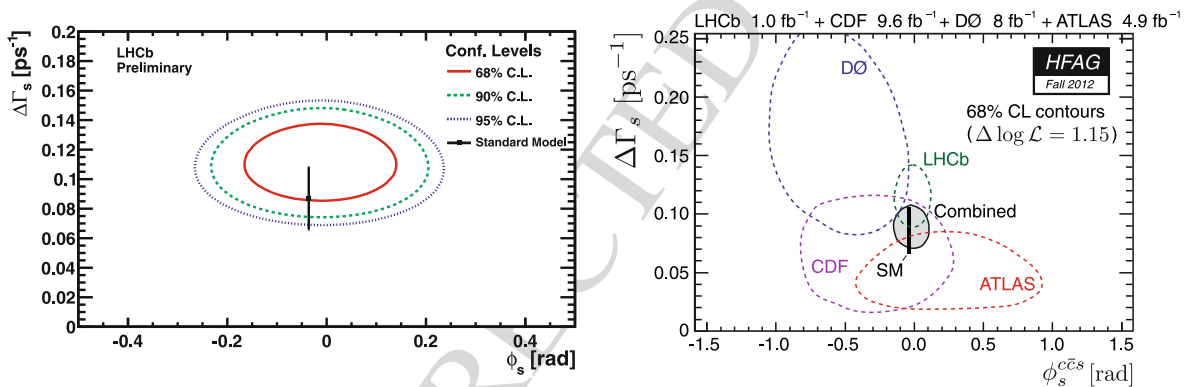


Fig. 10 (Left) Preliminary LHCb measurement of ϕ_s and $\Delta \Gamma_s$ from $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi \phi$ decays using 1.0 fb $^{-1}$ [139]. (Right) HFAG 2012 combination of ϕ_s and $\Delta \Gamma_s$ results, where the 1 σ confidence region is shown for each experiment and the combined result [44]. Note the different scales

sample of 1.0 fb $^{-1}$ collected in 2011 [139]. The results from this analysis,

$$\begin{aligned} \phi_s &= -0.001 \pm 0.101 \pm 0.027 \text{ rad,} \\ \Delta \Gamma_s &= 0.116 \pm 0.018 \pm 0.006 \text{ ps}^{-1}, \end{aligned} \quad (31)$$

are shown in Fig. 10 (left), and are in good agreement with the SM expectations.

LHCb has also studied the decay $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi \pi^+ \pi^-$. This decay process is expected to proceed dominantly via $b \rightarrow c \bar{c} s$ (the $s \bar{s}$ produced in the decay rescatters to $\pi^+ \pi^-$ through either a resonance such as $f_0(980)$ or a nonresonant process). Therefore, these events can be used to measure ϕ_s . The $\pi^+ \pi^-$ mass range 775–1550 MeV shown in Fig. 11 (left) is used for the measurement. In contrast to

$B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi \phi$, no angular analysis is needed to disentangle the CP eigenstates, since the final state is determined to be dominantly CP -odd in this mass range [234]. On the other hand, $\Delta \Gamma_s$ cannot be determined in this decay channel alone.²⁹ Using as input the value of $\Delta \Gamma_s$ obtained from $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi \phi$, the measurement from the analysis of $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi \pi^+ \pi^-$ with 1.0 fb $^{-1}$ is [219]

$$\phi_s = -0.019^{+0.173+0.004}_{-0.174-0.003} \text{ rad.} \quad (32)$$

Figure 11 (right) shows the log-likelihood scan for the ϕ_s parameter for the $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi \pi^+ \pi^-$ analysis. The latest

²⁹The effective lifetime of $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi f_0(980)$ is sensitive to $\Delta \Gamma_s$ and CP violation parameters [235] and has been measured by LHCb [236].

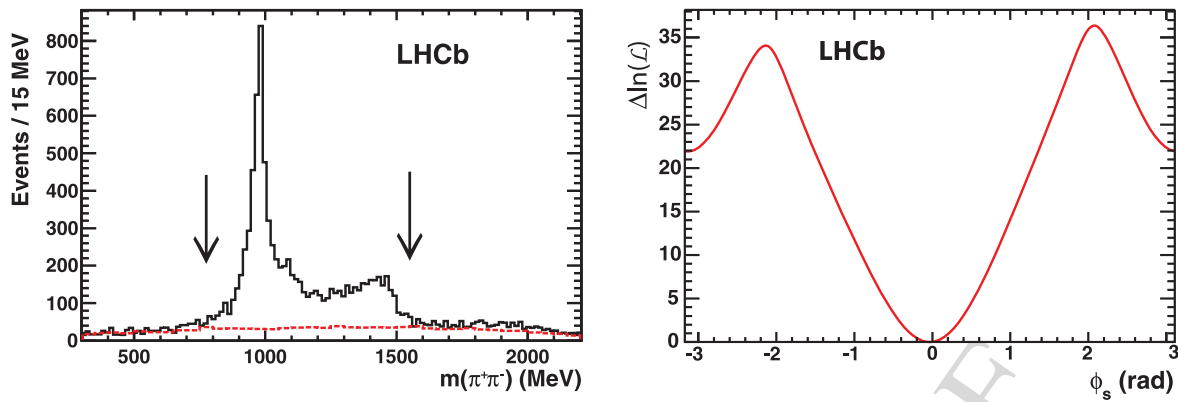


Fig. 11 (Left) $\pi^+\pi^-$ mass distribution of selected $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\pi^+\pi^-$ candidates and range used for the ϕ_s measurement. (Right) log-likelihood difference as a function ϕ_s [219]

HFAG average in Table 1 combines the LHCb results with the $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi$ analysis results from CDF using 9.6 fb^{-1} [237] and D0 using 8.0 fb^{-1} [238]. The LHCb result dominates the combination, which is in good agreement with the SM predictions, as seen in Fig. 10 (right).³⁰

The LHCb $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\pi^+\pi^-$ analyses discussed above only used opposite side flavour tagging [239, 240]. Future updates of these analyses will gain in sensitivity by also using the same side kaon tagging information, which so far has been used in a preliminary determination of Δm_s [226, 241]. Currently, the systematic uncertainty on ϕ_s is dominated by imperfect knowledge of the background, angular acceptance effects and by neglecting potential contributions of direct CP violation. All of these uncertainties are expected to be reduced with more detailed understanding and some improvements in the analysis. Therefore it is expected that the determination of ϕ_s will remain limited by statistical uncertainties, even with the data samples available after the upgrade of the LHCb detector. In addition to $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\pi^+\pi^-$, other $b \rightarrow c\bar{c}s$ decay modes of B_s^0 mesons, such as $J/\psi\eta$, $J/\psi\eta'$ [242] and $D_s^+D_s^-$ [243] will be investigated. These decays have been measured at LHCb [244, 245].

The SM prediction $\phi_s = -0.036 \pm 0.002$ rad could receive a small correction from doubly CKM-suppressed penguin contributions in the decay. The value of this correction is not precisely known, and may depend on the decay mode. Moreover, NP in the $b \rightarrow c\bar{c}s$ decay may also affect the results. Although such effects are already constrained by results from B^+ and B^0 decays, NP in the decay amplitudes can lead to polarisation-dependent mixing-induced CP asymmetries and triple product asymmetries in $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi$ [246]. Such effects will be searched for in future analyses.

³⁰Results from ATLAS and CMS, presented at ICHEP2012 or later, are not included in this compilation.

The flavour-specific asymmetries provide important complementary constraints on $\Delta B = 2$ processes. The D0 collaboration has performed a direct measurement of a_{sl}^s in semileptonic B_s^0 decays [227], which is only weakly constraining.³¹ However, a measurement of the inclusive same-sign dimuon asymmetry provides better precision, and shows evidence of a large deviation from its SM prediction [159]. The inclusive measurement is sensitive to a linear combination of the flavour-specific asymmetries, $A_{\text{SL}}^b = C_d a_{\text{sl}}^d + C_s a_{\text{sl}}^s$, where C_q depend on the production fractions and mixing probabilities, and are determined to be $C_d = 0.594 \pm 0.022$, $C_s = 0.406 \pm 0.022$ [159].³² As discussed in Sect. 3.2.3, the D0 A_{SL}^b result is in tension with other $\Delta B = 2$ observables. Improved measurements of a_{sl}^s and a_{sl}^d from LHCb are needed to solve this puzzle.

In LHCb, a_{sl}^s can be determined from the asymmetry between the time-integrated untagged decay rates of B_s^0 decays to $D_s^+\mu^-X$ and $D_s^-\mu^+X$, with $D_s^\pm \rightarrow \phi\pi^\pm$, $\phi \rightarrow K^+K^-$ (or with the full $D_s^\pm \rightarrow K^+K^-\pi^\pm$ Dalitz plot). Detector- and trigger-induced asymmetries can be calibrated in control channels, and the fact that data is taken with both magnet dipole polarities can be used as a handle to reduce systematic uncertainties. The effect of B_s^0 production asymmetry is cancelled due to the fast oscillation, so the asymmetry in the yields of $D_s^+\mu^-X$ and $D_s^-\mu^+X$ decays is trivially related to a_{sl}^s . A first preliminary LHCb result on a_{sl}^s , based on 1.0 fb^{-1} , has been reported at ICHEP 2012, and is the most precise measurement of this quantity to date [248],

$$a_{\text{sl}}^s = (-0.24 \pm 0.54 \pm 0.33) \% \quad (33)$$

³¹An updated measurement has been presented by D0 at ICHEP 2012 [247].

³²The factors C_d and C_s depend in principle on the collision environment and the kinematic acceptance, though the dependence appears to be weak. Trigger requirements can also affect the values of these parameters.

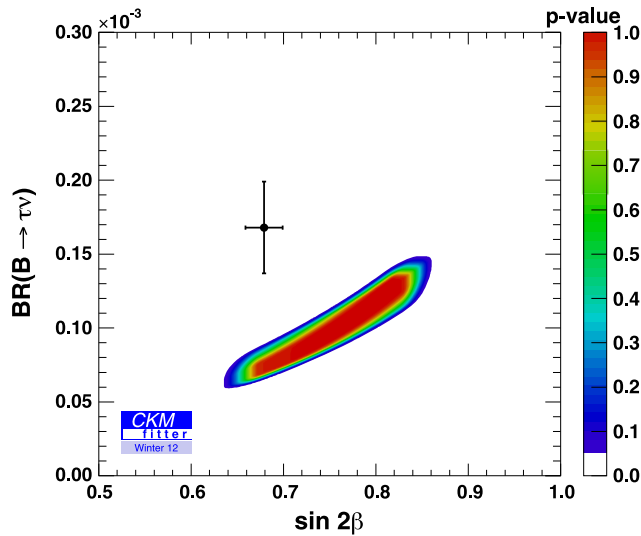


Fig. 12 Comparison of direct and indirect determinations of $\sin \phi_d \equiv \sin 2\beta$ vs. $\mathcal{B}(B^+ \rightarrow \tau^+ \nu)$, from Ref. [252]

It will also be possible to measure a_{sl}^d using $D^+ \mu^- X$ final states with $D^+ \rightarrow K^- \pi^+ \pi^+$. In this case extra care must be taken to calibrate the difference between K^+ and K^- detection efficiencies and an independent measurement of the B^0 production asymmetry is needed as input. Moreover, the CP -symmetric background from charged B decays is significant and must be accurately subtracted.

In the B^0 system, Δm_d and $\sin \phi_d$ (i.e. $\sin 2\beta$) have been measured precisely by the B factories [44]. The measurements of $\Delta \Gamma_d$ and a_{sl}^d are consistent with their SM predictions, but their uncertainties are at least an order of magnitude larger than those of the predictions. Hence a large improvement in precision is needed to test the SM using these observables. In the B^0 sector there has been for some time a tension between the measurements of $\sin 2\beta$ [44] and the branching ratio $\mathcal{B}(B^+ \rightarrow \tau^+ \nu)$ [249, 250], as shown in Fig. 12,³³ and discussed in Sect. 3.2.4. This motivates improved measurements of $\sin 2\beta$ and improved understanding of the possible effects of penguin contributions to this observable.

LHCb has already presented first results on Δm_d [229, 253] and $\sin 2\beta$ [254]. The Δm_d result is the world's most precise single measurement of this quantity, while the sensitivity on $\sin 2\beta$ will be competitive with the B factory results using the data sample that will be collected by the end of 2012. LHCb can also search for enhancements in the value of $\Delta \Gamma_d$ above the tiny value expected in the SM, e.g. by comparing the effective lifetimes of $B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K_S^0$

³³An updated measurement of $\mathcal{B}(B^+ \rightarrow \tau^+ \nu)$ using the hadronic tag method was presented by Belle at ICHEP 2012 [251]: this new result reduces, but does not completely remove, the tension in the fits. The analyses discussed here do not include this new result.

and $B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K^{*0}$ [255]. Significantly improving the precisions of the B^0 mixing observables is an important goal of the LHCb upgrade, as will be discussed in Sect. 3.2.6.

The SM predictions of b -hadron lifetimes and $\Delta \Gamma_q$ are all obtained within the framework of the heavy quark expansion. LHCb is actively working on measurements of b -hadron lifetimes and lifetime ratios, which will be used to test these predictions. The knowledge obtained from this work will allow to improve the SM predictions of $\Delta \Gamma_q$ for the purpose of searching for NP. Furthermore, a more precise measurement of the ratio of B_s^0 to B^0 lifetimes could either support or strongly constrain the existence of NP in Γ_{12}^s [152, 153, 216, 220, 256].

3.2.3 Model independent constraints on new physics in B mixing

Neutral B_q meson mixing is described in terms of the three parameters $|M_{12}^q|$, $|\Gamma_{12}^q|$ and $\phi_q = \arg(-M_{12}^q/\Gamma_{12}^q)$ for each of the two systems $q = d, s$. In the context of model-independent analyses, the NP contributions can be parametrised in the form of two complex quantities Δ_q and Λ_q [153, 257]

$$M_{12}^q = M_{12}^{q,\text{SM}} |\Delta_q| e^{i\phi_q^\Delta}, \quad \Gamma_{12}^q = \Gamma_{12}^{q,\text{SM}} |\Lambda_q| e^{i\phi_q^\Lambda}, \quad (34)$$

i.e., 4 real degrees of freedom. The observables which depend on these parameters are the mass and decay width differences and flavour-specific CP -asymmetries. They can be expressed in terms of the SM predictions and NP parameters as

$$\Delta m_q = (\Delta m_q)_{\text{SM}} |\Delta_q|, \quad (35)$$

$$\Delta \Gamma_q = (\Delta \Gamma_q)_{\text{SM}} |\Lambda_q| \frac{\cos(\phi_{12}^{q,\text{SM}} + \phi_q^\Delta - \phi_q^\Lambda)}{\cos \phi_{12}^{q,\text{SM}}},$$

$$a_{\text{sl}}^q = (a_{\text{sl}}^q)_{\text{SM}} \frac{|\Lambda_q| \sin(\phi_{12}^{q,\text{SM}} + \phi_q^\Delta - \phi_q^\Lambda)}{|\Delta_q| \sin \phi_{12}^{q,\text{SM}}}, \quad (36)$$

up to corrections suppressed by tiny $(\Gamma_{12}^q/M_{12}^q)^2$. Note that the expressions of Eqs. (35) and (36) depend only on the difference $(\phi_q^\Delta - \phi_q^\Lambda)$. The SM predictions of Δm_q , $\Delta \Gamma_q$ and a_{sl}^q can be found in Table 1 and for ϕ_{12}^q [220]

$$\phi_{12}^{d,\text{SM}} = (-0.075 \pm 0.024) \text{ rad}, \quad (37)$$

$$\phi_{12}^{s,\text{SM}} = (0.0038 \pm 0.0010) \text{ rad}.$$

The values of Δm_q have been precisely measured, giving rather strong constraints on $|\Delta_q|$ which are limited by the knowledge of hadronic matrix elements. The new $\Delta \Gamma_s$ measurement of LHCb starts to provide useful constraints.

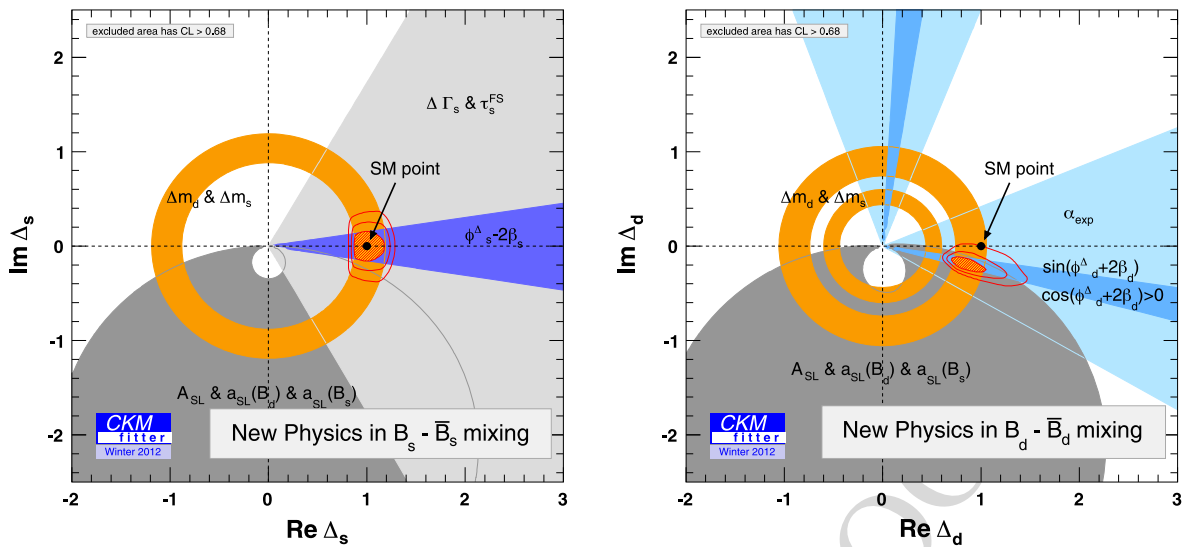


Fig. 13 Model-independent fit [256] in the scenario that NP affects M_{12}^q separately. The coloured areas represent regions with C.L. < 68.3 % for the individual constraints. The red area shows the region

with C.L. < 68.3 % for the combined fit, with the two additional contours delimiting the regions with C.L. < 95.45 % and C.L. < 99.73 %

As discussed above, the CP -asymmetries a_{sl}^q are currently rather weakly constrained.

Further information can be extracted from the mixing-induced CP -asymmetries in $B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K_S^0$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi \phi$ decays

$$\phi_d = 2\beta + \phi_d^\Delta - \delta_d, \quad \phi_s = -2\beta_s + \phi_s^\Delta - \delta_s, \quad (38)$$

where δ_d and δ_s denote shifts of ϕ_d and ϕ_s induced by either SM penguin diagrams or NP contributions in the decay process. In the SM ϕ_d and ϕ_s are related to the angles β and β_s of the according unitarity triangles. When short-distance NP contributions are introduced, ϕ_q depends on the phase ϕ_q^Δ of M_{12}^q , whereas the phase ϕ_q^Δ of Γ_{12}^q does not enter. The SM penguin pollution to δ_q is expected to be negligible for the current precision of ϕ_q , and is discussed in detail in Sect. 3.2.5. Beyond the SM, NP can contribute to δ_q in principle in both the tree $b \rightarrow c\bar{c}s$ decay and the penguin process. However, in the model-independent analysis described here, NP contributions in the $b \rightarrow c\bar{c}s$ decay are neglected and any observed deviation from the SM will be interpreted as effects of NP in neutral B meson mixing. When δ_q is neglected, Eqs. (35), (36) and (38) allow to determine the NP parameters $|\Delta_q|$, ϕ_q^Δ , $|\Lambda_q|$ and ϕ_q^Δ .

The assumption of NP in M_{12}^q only, or equivalently in $\Delta B = 2$ processes only, implies that there is no NP in $\Delta B = 1$ processes which contribute to the absorptive part Γ_{12}^q . Consequently, NP can only decrease $\Delta\Gamma_q$ (since $\cos(\phi_{12}^{q,SM})$ is maximal, see Eq. (35)) with respect to the SM [231, 258]. This scenario has been studied in extensions of the CKM fit of the SM which includes $\Delta B = 2$ measurements to constrain the CKM elements V_{tq} [256, 259], in

combination with many other flavour-changing processes. Including LHCb measurements [139, 229]³⁴ the SM point $\Delta_d = \Delta_s = 1$ is disfavoured by 2.4σ [256] (prior to the LHCb results being available, a similar analysis gave a discrepancy of 3.6σ driven mainly by the anomalous dimuon asymmetry [259]). The analysis gives Δ_s consistent with the SM, within large uncertainties, whereas the more precise data in the B^0 system hint at a deviation in Δ_d (see Fig. 13). Moreover, NP effects up to 30–40 % are still allowed in both systems at the 3σ level. It should be noted, that the large deviations in the B^0 sector are not only due to A_{SL}^b , but also due to the tension between $\sin\phi_d$ and $\mathcal{B}(B^+ \rightarrow \tau^+\nu)$.

NP contributions to the absorptive part Γ_{12}^q of B mixing can enter through $\Delta B = 1$ decays $b \rightarrow qX$ with light degrees of freedom X of total mass below m_B . In some particular models such contributions can arise [154, 260] and interfere constructively or destructively with the SM contribution. The recent measurements of $\Delta\Gamma_q$ and of A_{SL}^b revived interest in this possibility. Model-independent analyses have confirmed that the A_{SL}^b measurement cannot be accommodated within the SM [261, 262]. A model-independent fit assuming NP in both M_{12}^q and Γ_{12}^q has been considered in the framework of an extended CKM fit [256]. In this case, the experimental data can be accommodated, and the B_s^0 system remains rather SM-like, but large NP contributions in the B^0 system are required.

Model-independent analyses based on Eq. (34) are restricted to a particular set of observables, mainly those with $\Delta B = 2$, since correlations with $\Delta B = 1$ measurements are

³⁴But not including results shown for the first time at ICHEP 2012 or later.

AUTHOR'S PROOF

B&W IN PRINT

difficult to quantify. Either additional assumptions on the nature of X in $b \rightarrow qX$ or explicit NP models will permit better exploitation of the wealth of future experimental information. In fact, such analyses have found it difficult to accommodate the hypothesis of large NP in Γ_{12}^q with current $\Delta B = 1$ measurements, therefore NP in Γ_{12}^q seems unlikely to provide a full explanation of the measured value of A_{SL}^b . In the case of $X = f\bar{f}$, the $\Delta B = 1$ operators $b \rightarrow (d, s)f\bar{f}$ ($f = q$ or ℓ) are strongly constrained [152], with the exception of $b \rightarrow s\bar{c}\bar{c}$ and $b \rightarrow s\tau^+\tau^-$. Currently, only a weak upper bound on $\mathcal{B}(B^+ \rightarrow K^+\tau^+\tau^-) \lesssim 3.3 \times 10^{-3}$ at 90 % C.L. [263] exists whereas other decays $B_s^0 \rightarrow \tau^+\tau^-$, $B \rightarrow X_s\tau^+\tau^-$ might be indirectly constrained with additional assumptions (see also the discussion in Sect. 2.5.2). As an example, the improved LHCb measurement of $\tau_{B_s^0}/\tau_{B^0}$ allowed the derivation of a stronger bound on $\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \tau^+\tau^-)$. Still, a model-independent analysis of the complete set of $b \rightarrow s\tau^+\tau^-$ operators does not allow for deviations larger than 35 % from the SM in Γ_{12}^s [153], which is much too small to resolve the tension with A_{SL}^b . For $b \rightarrow d\tau^+\tau^-$ operators there exists a stronger constraint $\mathcal{B}(B^0 \rightarrow \tau^+\tau^-) \lesssim 4 \times 10^{-3}$ and even smaller NP effects are expected in Γ_{12}^d . Other proposed solutions such as the existence of new light spin-0 [264] or spin-1 [265] X states could be seriously challenged by improved measurements of quantities, such as ratios of lifetimes, which are theoretically under good control [220].

In summary, NP contributions to $|\Delta_q|$ are already quite constrained due to Δm_q measurements and theoretical progress is required in order to advance. Although the phases ϕ_q^Δ are constrained by the recent LHCb measurement of ϕ_s , and B factory measurements of ϕ_d , there is a mild tension with the SM in model-independent fits of $\Delta B = 2$ measurements [153, 256, 261, 262], especially when allowing for NP in Γ_{12}^q . On the other hand, NP effects in Γ_{12}^q are expected to be limited when constraints from $\Delta B = 1$ observables are taken into account. Independent improved measurements of a_{sl}^q are needed in order to resolve the nature of the current discrepancies between the $\Delta B = 2$ observables with their SM expectations and other observables entering global CKM fits. Further, improved measurements of Γ_q and $\Delta\Gamma_q$, as well as of control channels, are needed to constrain NP in Γ_{12}^q .

3.2.4 CKM unitarity fits in SM and beyond

This section presents the results of the unitarity triangle (UT) analysis performed by two groups: UTfit [266] and CKMfitter [252].³⁵ The main aim of the UT analysis is the determination of the values of the CKM parameters, by

³⁵Similar approaches have been developed in Refs. [267, 268].

comparing experimental measurements and theoretical predictions for several observables. The popular Wolfenstein parametrisation allows for a transparent expansion of the CKM matrix in terms of the sine of the small Cabibbo angle, λ , with the other three parameters being A , $\bar{\rho}$ and $\bar{\eta}$. Assuming the validity of the SM, one can perform a fit to the available measurements. LHCb results already make important contributions to the constraints on γ and Δm_s . With more statistics, LHCb results are expected to impact on other CKM fit inputs, including α and $\sin 2\beta$. It is important to note the crucial role of lattice QCD calculations as input to the CKM fits. For example, the parameters $f_{B_s}\sqrt{B_{B_s}}$ and ξ enter the constraints on Δm_s and $\Delta m_d/\Delta m_s$. At the end of 2011, the precision of the calculations was at the level of 5.4 % and 2.6 %, respectively [109]. The necessary further progress to obtain the full benefit of the LHCb measurements appears to be in hand exploiting algorithmic advances as well as ever increasing computing power for the lattice calculations.

The overall quality of the fit can be judged using the projection of the likelihoods on the $\{\bar{\rho}, \bar{\eta}\}$ plane. This projection is shown in Fig. 14. The fit can also be made removing one of the inputs, giving a prediction for the removed parameter, which then can be compared to the experimental value. The results of this study are presented in Table 2. Both groups find a tension between $\mathcal{B}(B \rightarrow \tau\nu)$ and $\sin 2\beta$, as can be seen in Fig. 12. (As discussed in Sect. 3.2.2 this tension will be reduced once the latest Belle result on $\mathcal{B}(B^+ \rightarrow \tau^+\nu_\tau)$ [251] is included in the fits.) Improved measurements of $\sin 2\beta$ can shed further light on this problem.

In order to estimate the origin of the tensions, the UTfit and CKMfitter groups have performed analyses including model-independent NP contributions to neutral meson mixing processes (see Refs. [256, 270] for details). The NP effects are introduced through the real valued C and ϕ parameters ($A_{NP} = Ce^{i\phi}A_{SM}$) in case of UTfit and the complex valued Δ parameter ($A_{NP} = \Delta A_{SM}$) for CKMfitter. The parameters are added separately for the B_s^0 and B^0 sectors. In the absence of NP, the expected values are $C = 1$, $\phi = 0^\circ$, and $\Delta = 1$. For the B^0 sector the fits return $C = 0.94 \pm 0.14$ and $\phi = (-3.6 \pm 3.7)^\circ$, and $\Delta = (0.823_{-0.095}^{+0.143}) + i(-0.199_{-0.048}^{+0.062})$. The results for both groups show some disagreement with the SM, driven by tensions in the input parameters mentioned above. In the B_s^0 sector, on the other hand, the situation is much closer to the SM than before the LHCb measurements were available: $C = 1.02 \pm 0.10$ and $\phi = (-1.1 \pm 2.2)^\circ$, and $\Delta = (0.92_{-0.08}^{+0.13}) + i(0.00 \pm 0.10)$.

The results of the studies by both groups point to the absence of big NP effects in $\Delta B = 2$ processes. Nevertheless there is still significant room for NP in mixing in both B^0 and B_s^0 systems. More precise results, in particular from LHCb, can enable more careful studies. Besides providing null tests of the SM hypothesis, improved ϕ_s and a_{sl}^s measurements are crucial to quantify effects of NP in mixing. In

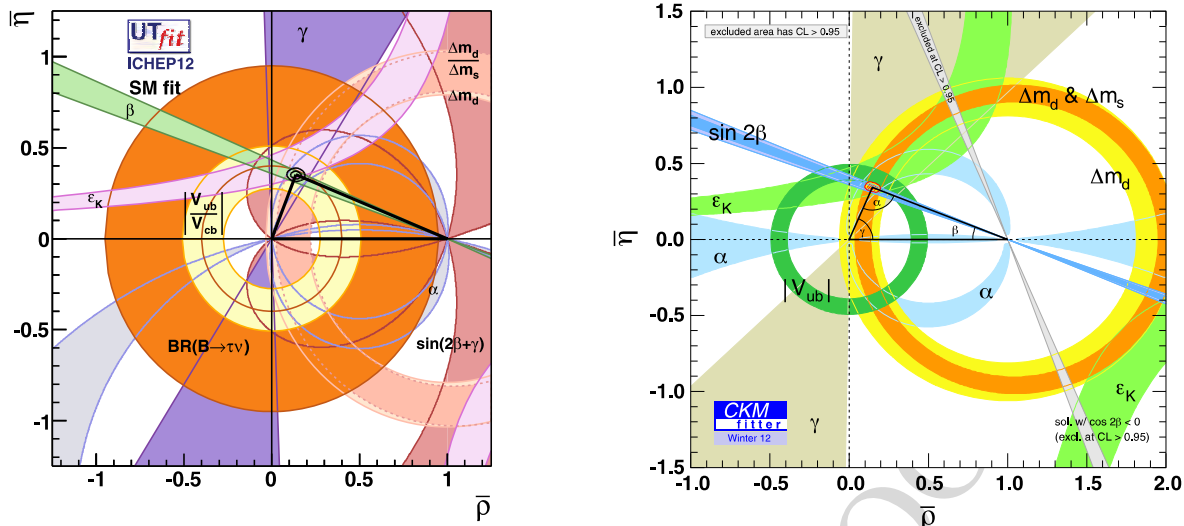


Fig. 14 Result of the UT fit within the SM: $\{\bar{\rho}, \bar{\eta}\}$ plane obtained by (left) UTfit [266] and (right) CKMfitter [252]. The 95 % probability regions selected by the single constraints are also shown with various colours for the different constraints

Table 2 Predictions for some parameters of the SM fit and their measurements as combined by the UTfit and CKMfitter groups. Note that the two groups use different input values for some parameters. The

lines marked with (*) are not used in the full fit. Details of the pull calculation can be found in Refs. [259, 269]. New results presented at ICHEP2012 and later are not included in these analyses

Parameter	UTfit			CKMfitter		
	Prediction	Measurement	Pull	Prediction	Measurement	Pull
$\alpha(^{\circ})$	87.5 ± 3.8	91.4 ± 6.1	$+0.5\sigma$	$95.9^{+2.2}_{-5.6}$	$88.7^{+2.2}_{-5.9}$	-1.0σ
$\sin 2\beta$	0.809 ± 0.046	0.667 ± 0.024	-2.7σ	$0.820^{+0.024}_{-0.028}$	0.679 ± 0.020	-2.6σ
$\gamma(^{\circ})$	67.8 ± 3.2	75.5 ± 10.5	$+0.7\sigma$	$67.2^{+4.4}_{-4.6}$	66^{+12}_{-12}	-0.1σ
$V_{ub}(10^{-3})$	3.62 ± 0.14	3.82 ± 0.56	$+0.3\sigma$	$3.55^{+0.15}_{-0.14}$	$3.92 \pm 0.09 \pm 0.45$	0.0σ
$V_{cb}(10^{-3})$	42.26 ± 0.89	41 ± 1	-0.9σ	$41.3^{+0.28}_{-0.11}$	$40.89 \pm 0.38 \pm 0.59$	0.0σ
$\epsilon_k(10^{-3})$	1.96 ± 0.20	2.229 ± 0.010	$+1.3\sigma$	$2.02^{+0.53}_{-0.52}$	2.229 ± 0.010	0.0σ
$\Delta m_s(\text{ps}^{-1})$	18.0 ± 1.3	17.69 ± 0.08	-0.2σ	$17.0^{+2.1}_{-1.5}$	17.731 ± 0.045	0.0σ
$\mathcal{B}(B \rightarrow \tau\nu)(10^{-4})$	0.821 ± 0.0077	1.67 ± 0.34	$+2.5\sigma$	$0.733^{+0.121}_{-0.073}$	1.68 ± 0.31	$+2.8\sigma$
$\beta_s \text{ rad} (*)$	0.01876 ± 0.0008			$0.01822^{+0.00082}_{-0.00080}$		
$\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu\mu)(10^{-9}) (*)$	3.47 ± 0.27			$3.64^{+0.21}_{-0.32}$		

addition a precise γ determination is essential, not only for a SM global consistency test, but also to fix the apex of the UT in the extended fits.

3.2.5 Penguin pollution in $b \rightarrow c\bar{c}s$ decays

In addition to the very clear experimental signature, precise determination of the B^0 and B_s^0 mixing phases is possible due to the fact that in the “golden modes”, $B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K_S^0$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi \phi$, explicit calculation of the relevant matrix elements can be avoided, once subleading doubly Cabibbo-suppressed and loop-suppressed terms are assumed to vanish [271]. Estimates yield corrections of the

order $O(10^{-3})$ only [272–274]; it is however notoriously difficult to actually calculate the relevant matrix elements, and non-perturbative enhancements cannot be excluded. Given the future experimental precision for these and related modes, a critical reconsideration of this assumption is mandatory.

The main problem lies in the fact that once the assumption of negligible penguin contributions is dropped, the evaluation of hadronic matrix elements again becomes necessary, which still does not seem feasible to an acceptable precision for the decays in question. To avoid explicit calculation, symmetry relations can be used, exploiting either flavour SU(3) or U-spin symmetry [275–281]. Without tak-

ing into account any QCD evaluation and only using control channels to estimate the size of the penguin amplitude, the analyses in Refs. [278, 281] still allow a phase shift of up to a few degrees for ϕ_d , which would correspond to a very large non-perturbative enhancement of the penguin size. In Ref. [278] a negative sign is preferred which (slightly) reduces the tension in the unitarity triangle fit shown in Fig. 12. The reason for the large allowed range of the shift of ϕ_d is due to the limited precision to which the corresponding control channels $B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\pi^0$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K^0$, which are Cabibbo-suppressed compared to the golden modes, are known. For ϕ_s , an analogous analysis [277] cannot yet constrain the penguin contribution, due to the lack of a $B \rightarrow J/\psi V$ control channel data for $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi$. However, in principle the effects in the $B \rightarrow J/\psi V$ modes are expected to be of the same order of magnitude as in the $B \rightarrow J/\psi P$ modes. The control channel $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K^{*0}$ has already been observed at CDF [282] and LHCb [283], and work is ongoing to measure its decay rate, polarisations and direct CP asymmetries. This will enable the first direct constraint on the shift of ϕ_s due to penguin contributions in the decay $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi$.³⁶ For $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi f_0(980)$ there is an additional complication due to the unknown hadronic structure of the $f_0(980)$ [235].

In addition to insufficient data, there are, at present, theoretical aspects limiting the precision of this method at present, the most important of which is the violation of SU(3) symmetry. Regarding the B^0 mixing phase, a full SU(3) analysis can be performed [285] (instead of using only one control channel) to be able to model-independently include SU(3) breaking. The inclusion of SU(3)-breaking contributions is important: their neglect can lead to an overestimation of the subleading effects. Including recent data for two of the relevant modes [286, 287], the analysis shows that the data are at the moment actually compatible with vanishing penguin contributions, with SU(3)-breaking contributions of the order 20 %. Including the penguin contributions, an upper limit on the shift of the mixing-induced CP asymmetry $\Delta S = \sin\phi_d - \sin 2\beta$ is derived: $|\Delta S| \lesssim 0.01$, with a negative sign for ΔS slightly preferred.³⁷ This is the most stringent limit available, despite the more general treatment of SU(3) breaking. In this analysis still some (conservatively chosen) theoretical inputs are needed to exclude fine-tuned solutions: SU(3)-breaking effects have been restricted to at most 40 % for a few parameters which are not well determined by the fit and also have only small influence on the CP violation observables, and the penguin matrix elements are constrained to be at most 50 % of the

³⁶Other data-driven methods to control penguin contributions to $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi$ have been proposed [284].

³⁷Note the definition of ΔS here has a sign difference to that in Ref. [285].

leading contributions. Importantly, these theory inputs can be replaced by experimental measurements, namely of the CP asymmetries in the decay $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K_S^0$, the decay rate of which has already been measured at LHCb [287] after its observation at CDF [282]. Furthermore, data from all the corresponding modes (i.e. $B_{d,u,s} \rightarrow J/\psi P$, with light pseudoscalar meson $P = \pi, \eta^{(\prime)}$ or K) can be used to determine the shift more precisely, i.e. the related uncertainty is not irreducible, but can be reduced with coming data.

Turning to the second golden mode, $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi$, in general, the absolute shift is not expected to be larger than in the B^0 case. At the moment the data are not yet available to make a comparable analysis. While the penguin decay mode $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi\phi$ is not related by symmetry with $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi$, comparing their decay rates indicates that the penguin contributions are small, and there are no huge enhancements to be expected for the penguin matrix elements in question.

Nonetheless, a quantitative analysis will ultimately be warranted here as well. In principle, these methods can be adapted to extract the B_s^0 mixing phase including penguin contributions and model-independent SU(3) breaking, thereby improving the method proposed in Ref. [277]. The corresponding partners of the golden mode $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi$ are all the decays $B_{u,d,s} \rightarrow J/\psi V$, with the light vector mesons $V = K^*, \rho, \phi$ or ω . However, the complete analysis requires results on the polarisation fractions and CP asymmetries for each of these final states, and for some of them the experimental signature is quite challenging. In addition, the ϕ meson is a superposition of octet and singlet, therefore the “control channels” involving K^* and ρ are not as simply related as in the case with a pseudoscalar meson, but require the usage of nonet symmetry, whose precision has to be investigated in turn.

Nevertheless, significant progress can be expected. Several $B \rightarrow J/\psi V$ modes, including $B_{(s)}^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K^{*0}$ [283], are being studied at LHCb. While measurements of the modes involving $b \rightarrow d$ transitions are expected to exhibit rather large uncertainties at first, the advantage of the proposed method is the long “lever arm” due to the relative enhancement $\sim 1/\lambda^2$ in the control channels, so that even moderate precision will be very helpful.

3.2.6 Future prospects with LHCb upgrade

Current measurements of ϕ_s carried out by LHCb in the $J/\psi\phi$ and $J/\psi\pi^+\pi^-$ final states show no deviation from the SM prediction within uncertainties [139, 219], putting strong constraints on NP in B_s^0 mixing, as discussed in Sect. 3.2.3. Table 3 shows the current results with 1.0 fb^{-1} and the projected precision for 50 fb^{-1} with the upgraded detector. A precision of $< 10 \text{ mrad}$ is expected for 50 fb^{-1} with the upgraded detector. It is expected that even with

Table 3 LHCb measurements of ϕ_s . The quoted uncertainties are statistical and systematic, respectively

Final state	Current value (rad) with 1.0 fb ⁻¹	Projected uncertainty (50 fb ⁻¹)
$J/\psi\phi$	$-0.001 \pm 0.101 \pm 0.027$	0.008
$J/\psi\pi^+\pi^-$	$-0.019^{+0.173+0.004}_{-0.174-0.003}$	0.014
Both	$-0.002 \pm 0.083 \pm 0.027$	0.007

this data sample, the main limitation will be statistical: the largest systematic uncertainties on the current measurement (background description, angular acceptance, effect of fixed physics parameters) [139] are expected to be removed with more sophisticated analyses or to scale with statistics. Thus changes as small as a factor of two with respect to the SM should be observable with 3σ significance. This precision will make it possible either to measure a significant deviation from the SM prediction or otherwise to place severe constraints on NP scenarios.

As discussed in Sect. 3.2.5, contributions from doubly CKM-suppressed SM penguin diagrams could have a non-negligible effect on the mixing-induced CP asymmetry and bias the extracted value of ϕ_s . Naive estimates of the bias are of the order $O(10^{-3})$ only [272–274], but this must be examined with experimental data using flavour symmetries to exploit control channels. LHCb can perform an $SU(3)$ analysis using measurements of the decays rates and CP asymmetries in $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K^{*0}$, $B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi \rho^0$ and $B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi \phi$ as control channels for $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi$. The necessary high precision can only be reached using the large data sample that will be collected with the upgraded LHCb detector. The 50 fb⁻¹ data sample will also allow to measure ϕ_s in the penguin-free ($b \rightarrow c\bar{u}s/u\bar{c}s$) $B_s^0 \rightarrow D\phi$ decay [288, 289].

Another important goal is a more precise determination of $\sin 2\beta$ in the B^0 system, motivated by the tension between the direct and indirect determinations of $\sin 2\beta$ seen by both UTfit and CKMfitter groups, as shown in Table 2. With the upgraded detector, using the $B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K_S^0$ final state alone, a statistical precision of ± 0.006 is expected, to be compared to the current error from the B factories of ± 0.023 [190]. Given experience with the current detector it seems feasible to control the systematic uncertainties to a similar level. Such precision, together with better control of the penguin pollution, will allow us to pin down any NP effects in B^0 mixing. In addition, the penguin-free ($b \rightarrow c\bar{u}d/u\bar{c}d$) $B^0 \rightarrow D\rho^0$ channel can be used to get another handle on $\sin 2\beta$ [290, 291].

The importance of improved measurements of $\Delta\Gamma_q$ has been emphasised in Sects. 3.2.1–3.2.3. LHCb has made a preliminary measurement of $\Delta\Gamma_s$ in $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi$ using a 1.0 fb⁻¹ data sample [139]. The effective lifetime of $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi f_0(980)$ [292] has also been measured [236]. Based on this, the statistical precision on $\Delta\Gamma_s$ with 50 fb⁻¹ is projected to be ~ 0.003 ps⁻¹. It is hoped that the systematic uncertainty can be controlled to the same level.

A measurement of $\Delta\Gamma_d$ is of interest as any result larger than the tiny value expected in the SM would clearly signal NP [154, 255, 293]. To determine this quantity, LHCb will compare the effective lifetimes of the two decay modes $B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K_S^0$ with $B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K^{*0}$. The estimated precision for 1.0 fb⁻¹ is ~ 0.02 ps⁻¹. With the upgraded detector and 50 fb⁻¹ a statistical precision of ~ 0.002 ps⁻¹ on $\Delta\Gamma_d$ can be achieved. The systematic uncertainty is under study.

The LHCb upgrade will also have sufficient statistics to make novel tests of CPT symmetry. Any observation of CPT violation indicates physics beyond the SM. An example of a unique test in the B^0 system uses $B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K^0$ and its charge-conjugate decay, where the K^0 decays semileptonically [294–296]. This measurement involves looking at four separate decay paths that interfere. While several tests can be performed, one particular observable is the asymmetry A_{bk} , that can be measured without the need of flavour tagging, where

$$A_{bk} = \frac{(\Gamma(B^0 + \bar{B}^0 \rightarrow J/\psi[\pi^-\mu^+v]) - \Gamma(B^0 + \bar{B}^0 \rightarrow J/\psi[\pi^+\mu^-v]))}{(\Gamma(B^0 + \bar{B}^0 \rightarrow J/\psi[\pi^-\mu^+v]) + \Gamma(B^0 + \bar{B}^0 \rightarrow J/\psi[\pi^+\mu^-v]))}. \quad (39)$$

In terms of the CPT violation parameter θ' , the kaon decay time t_K , the B^0 decay time t_B , the B^0 mass difference Δm_d and CP -violating phase 2β , and kaon decay widths Γ_S^K and Γ_L^K , this can be expressed

$$A_{bk} = \text{Re}(\theta') \frac{2e^{-\frac{1}{2}(\Gamma_S^K + \Gamma_L^K)t_K} \sin 2\beta (1 - \cos \Delta m_d t_B)}{e^{-\Gamma_S^K t_K} + e^{-\Gamma_L^K t_K}}. \quad (40)$$

A signature of CPT violation would be a $1 - \cos \Delta m_{BTB}$ dependence of the decay rate after integrating over kaon decay times. Roughly 5000 such decays can be expected with the upgrade. It is possible to detect these decays with low background level, even with the missing neutrino, using the measured B^0 direction, the detected J/ψ four-momentum, and the kaon decay vertex. Other methods to test CPT symmetry (e.g. Ref. [297]) are also under investigation.

3.3 CP violation measurements with hadronic $b \rightarrow s$ penguins

3.3.1 Probes for new physics in penguin-only $b \rightarrow sq\bar{q}$ decays

The presence of physics beyond the SM can be detected by looking for its contribution to $b \rightarrow sq\bar{q}$ ($q = s, d$) decays,³⁸ which in the SM can only proceed via FCNC loop diagrams that are dynamically suppressed. These decays provide a rich set of observables that are rather precisely known in the SM but could potentially receive sizeable corrections from new heavy particles appearing in the loop.

- *Direct CP asymmetries.* In the SM $b \rightarrow sq\bar{q}$ decays are dominated by the penguin diagram with an internal top quark. As a consequence, the direct CP asymmetry is expected to be small. If there is a NP amplitude with comparable size interfering with the SM amplitude, and it has different strong and weak phases than the SM amplitude, a much larger direct CP asymmetry can arise.
- *Polarisation and triple product asymmetries.* For B decays into two vector mesons V_1 and V_2 , followed by vector to two pseudoscalar decays $V_1 \rightarrow P_1 P'_1$ and $V_2 \rightarrow P_2 P'_2$, there are three transversity states, labelled “longitudinal” (0), “perpendicular” (\perp) and “parallel” (\parallel). Measurements of the fractions of the total decay rate in each of these states, which correspond to determinations of the polarisation in the final state, provide useful information about the chiral structure of the electroweak currents, as well about non-perturbative effects such as rescattering and penguin annihilation. In the SM, the decay to each transversity state is dominated by a single amplitude with magnitude $|A_j|$, weak phase Φ_j and strong phase δ_j . The CP -violating observables $\text{Im}(A_\perp A_j^* - \bar{A}_\perp \bar{A}_j^*)$ are then

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Im}(A_\perp A_j^* - \bar{A}_\perp \bar{A}_j^*) \\ = 2|A_\perp||A_j| \cos(\delta_\perp - \delta_j) \sin(\Phi_\perp - \Phi_j), \quad j = 0, \parallel. \end{aligned} \quad (41)$$

The values of these observables are tiny since in the SM the weak phases are the same to a very good approximation, but $\text{Im}(A_\perp A_j^* - \bar{A}_\perp \bar{A}_j^*)$ can significantly differ from zero if there is a sizeable CP -violating NP contribution in the loop.

These observables can be extracted from the differential distributions in terms of the angles θ_1, θ_2 and ϕ , where θ_1 (θ_2) is the polar angle of P_1 (P_2) in the rest frame of V_1 (V_2) with respect to the opposite of the direction of motion of the B meson, and ϕ is the angle between the decay planes of $V_1 \rightarrow P_1 P'_1$ and $V_2 \rightarrow P_2 P'_2$ in the rest frame of

the B meson. The two observables can also be related to two triple product asymmetries for CP -averaged decays³⁹ which are equal to asymmetries between the number of events with positive and negative values of $U = \sin 2\phi$ and $V = \text{sign}(\cos \theta_1 \cos \theta_2) \sin \phi$:

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Im}(A_\perp A_\parallel^* - \bar{A}_\perp \bar{A}_\parallel^*) \\ \propto A_U = \frac{N(U > 0) - N(U < 0)}{N(U > 0) + N(U < 0)}, \end{aligned} \quad (42)$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Im}(A_\perp A_0^* - \bar{A}_\perp \bar{A}_0^*) \\ \propto A_V = \frac{N(V > 0) - N(V < 0)}{N(V > 0) + N(V < 0)}. \end{aligned} \quad (43)$$

A review of this subject can be found in Ref. [298] and references therein.

- *Mixing-induced CP asymmetries.* Mixing-induced CP asymmetries in $b \rightarrow sq\bar{q}$ decays of neutral B to CP eigenstates are precisely predicted. Due to the fact that the penguin diagram with an internal top quark is expected to dominate, the values of $2\beta^{\text{eff}}$ determined using $B^0 \rightarrow \phi K_S^0$, $B^0 \rightarrow \eta' K_S^0$, $B^0 \rightarrow f_0(980) K_S^0$, etc., are all expected to give $\approx 2\beta$ (see, e.g. Refs. [299, 300] and the discussion in Ref. [44]). Similarly, the values of $2\beta_s^{\text{eff}}$ determined from $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi\phi$, $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^{*0} \bar{K}^{*0}$, etc., are expected to vanish due to cancellation of weak phases between mixing (top box) and decay (top penguin) amplitudes. Higher order corrections from subleading diagrams are expected to be small compared to the precision that can be achieved in the near-term, but further theoretical studies will be needed as the upgrade era approaches. NP with a flavour structure different from the SM will alter these CP asymmetries through the decay amplitudes, even if there is no NP in B mixing. A number of quasi-two-body or three-body decay modes can be studied.
- *Correlations between direct and mixing-induced asymmetries.* Penguin-only decay modes are particularly interesting as the difference between formal “tree” and “penguin” contributions boils down to a difference in the quark-flavour running in the loop of the penguins. This difference, dominated by short distances, can be assessed accurately using QCD factorisation, and it can be used to correlate the branching ratio and the CP asymmetries of penguin-mediated modes. As discussed in Refs. [138, 301, 302], these observables can be correlated not only within the SM, but can also be used to extract the B_s^0 mixing phase even in the presence of NP affecting only this phase.

³⁹The triple product asymmetries in $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi\phi$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^{*0} \bar{K}^{*0}$ decay could in principle also receive contribution from non-zero mixing-induced CP asymmetries arising from NP in B_s^0 mixing. However, this contribution is suppressed by $\Delta\Gamma_s/\Gamma_s$ and is already highly constrained.

³⁸Decays mediated primarily by $b \rightarrow su\bar{u}$ transitions are discussed in Sects. 3.4.4 and 3.4.5.

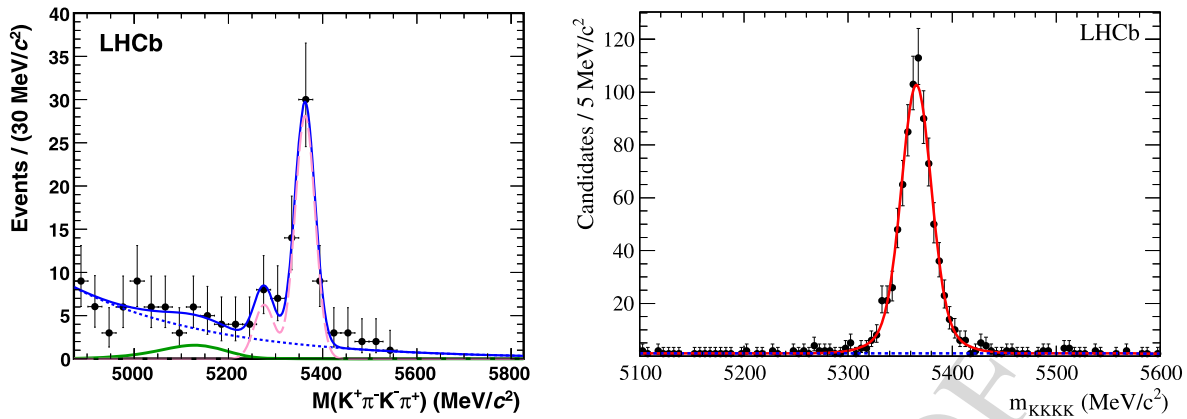


Fig. 15 (Left) fit of the $K^+\pi^-K^-\pi^+$ mass distribution for $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^{*0}\bar{K}^{*0}$ candidates from 35 pb^{-1} [303]; (right) fit of the $K^+K^-K^-K^+$ mass distribution for $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi\phi$ candidates from 1.0 fb^{-1} [304]

3.3.2 Current status and outlook of LHCb measurements

LHCb published the first observation and measurement of the branching ratio and polarisation amplitudes in the $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^{*0}\bar{K}^{*0}$ decay mode [303] using 35 pb^{-1} of data collected in 2010. A clean mass peak corresponding to 50 ± 8 $B_s^0 \rightarrow (K^+\pi^-)(K^+\pi^+)$ decays is seen (Fig. 15 (left)), mostly from resonant $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^{*0}\bar{K}^{*0}$ decays. Using this signal the longitudinal polarisation amplitude is measured to be $f_L = 0.31 \pm 0.12(\text{stat}) \pm 0.04(\text{syst})$ and the branching ratio to be $\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow K^{*0}\bar{K}^{*0}) = (2.81 \pm 0.46(\text{stat}) \pm 0.45(\text{syst})) \times 10^{-5}$.

LHCb also published the measurement of the polarisation amplitudes and triple product asymmetries in $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi\phi$ [304] using the 2011 data set of 1.0 fb^{-1} . In this data set 801 ± 29 events are observed with excellent signal-to-background ratio (see Fig. 15 (right)). The polarisation amplitudes are measured to be

$$\begin{aligned} |A_0|^2 &= 0.365 \pm 0.022 (\text{stat}) \pm 0.012 (\text{syst}), \\ |A_\perp|^2 &= 0.291 \pm 0.024 (\text{stat}) \pm 0.010 (\text{syst}), \\ |A_\parallel|^2 &= 0.344 \pm 0.024 (\text{stat}) \pm 0.014 (\text{syst}), \end{aligned} \quad (44)$$

where the sum of the square of the amplitudes is constrained to unity. The triple product asymmetries in this mode are measured to be

$$\begin{aligned} A_U &= -0.055 \pm 0.036 (\text{stat}) \pm 0.018 (\text{syst}), \\ A_V &= 0.010 \pm 0.036 (\text{stat}) \pm 0.018 (\text{syst}). \end{aligned} \quad (45)$$

The results of this analysis are in agreement with, and more precise than, the previous measurement [305], and are also consistent with the SM.

First measurements of CP asymmetries in these modes from time-dependent flavour-tagged angular analyses are expected to follow. With high statistics, it will be possible to

measure polarisation-dependent direct and mixing-induced CP asymmetries, but for the first analysis it will be more convenient to determine a single complex observable common to all polarisations (as done for $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi$)

$$\lambda = \eta_j \frac{q \bar{A}_j}{p A_j} \quad (46)$$

where j denotes one of the three transversity states, which are also CP eigenstates with eigenvalues η_j , and A_j (\bar{A}_j) is the decay amplitude of B_s^0 (\bar{B}_s^0) to the corresponding state. With this approximation it will be possible to determine the magnitude $|\lambda|$ and phase $\phi_s^{\text{eff}} \equiv -\arg(\lambda)$. The SM expectation is $|\lambda| \approx 1$ and $\phi_s^{\text{eff}} \approx 0$ due to the dominance of the top-quark loop, and any observed deviation from these expectations would be a signature of NP. Since NP in B_s^0 mixing is already constrained by measurement of ϕ_s from $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi$, the main interest in these $b \rightarrow s$ penguin modes is to look for NP in the decay processes. Based on simulation studies, a sensitivity on ϕ_s^{eff} of $0.3\text{--}0.4$ radians with 1.0 fb^{-1} is expected for both $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi\phi$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^{*0}\bar{K}^{*0}$.

3.3.3 Future prospects with LHCb upgrade

The latest results on mixing-induced CP violation in $b \rightarrow s$ transitions show no significant deviation from the SM, as seen in Fig. 16, which compares the mixing-induced CP violation parameter $\sin 2\beta^{\text{eff}}$ measured in penguin-dominated $b \rightarrow s$ decays with the value of $\sin 2\beta$ measured in the tree-dominated $b \rightarrow c\bar{c}s$ decays. In the absence of NP these observables should only differ by small amounts. Due to these results, large NP contributions in $b \rightarrow sq\bar{q}$ decays are unlikely but further tests with higher precision remain interesting. LHCb will be able to make competitive measurements of $\sin 2\beta^{\text{eff}}$ in $B^0 \rightarrow \phi K_S^0$ and several other $b \rightarrow$

Table 4 Current and projected precisions of the key observables in $b \rightarrow sq\bar{q}$ decays

Observable	Current	LHCb upgrade (50 fb ⁻¹)	Theory uncertainty
$A_{U,V}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi\phi)$	0.04 (LHCb 1.0 fb ⁻¹)	0.004	0.02 [309]
$\phi_s^{\text{eff}}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi\phi)$	–	0.03	0.02 [306]
$\phi_s^{\text{eff}}(B_s^0 \rightarrow K^{*0}\bar{K}^{*0})$	–	0.03	0.02 [306]
$\sin 2\beta^{\text{eff}}(B^0 \rightarrow \phi K_S^0)$	0.12 (<i>B</i> factories)	0.06	0.02 [179]

$\sin(2\beta^{\text{eff}}) \equiv \sin(2\phi_1^{\text{eff}})$ **HFAG**
 Moriond 2012
 PRELIMINARY

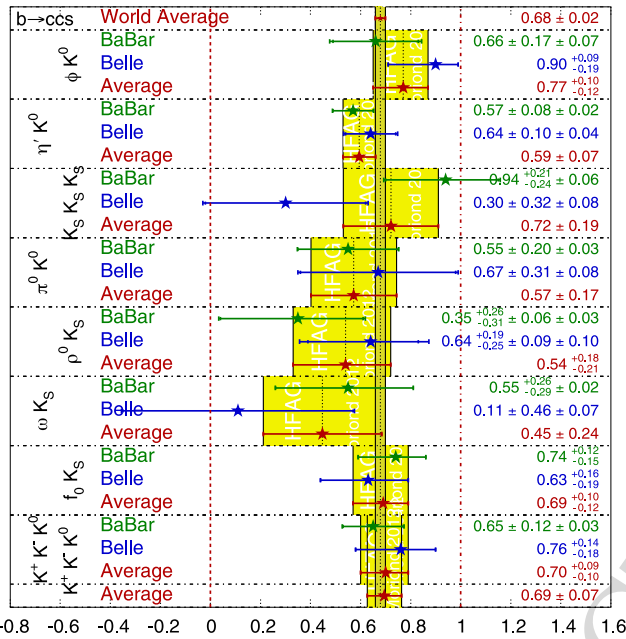


Fig. 16 HFAG compilation of results for $\sin 2\beta^{\text{eff}}$ in $b \rightarrow sq\bar{q}$ decays [44]

$sq\bar{q}$ decays, but a significant improvement in precision requires the 50 fb⁻¹ of the LHCb upgrade. The improved trigger efficiency in the LHCb upgrade is particularly important for these decays, which have only hadrons in the final state. With the upgrade data sample, the statistical error of $\sin 2\beta^{\text{eff}}(B^0 \rightarrow \phi K_S^0)$ is estimated to be roughly 0.06, which is still above the SM uncertainty of ~ 0.02 [306].

There are several more NP probes in $b \rightarrow sq\bar{q}$ decays that can be exploited at LHCb and its upgrade, such as mixing-induced *CP* asymmetries and triple product asymmetries in both $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi\phi$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^{*0}\bar{K}^{*0}$ decays. The statistical precision of ϕ_s^{eff} with each channel is estimated to be 0.3–0.4 rad for 1.0 fb⁻¹. The projected precision for 50 fb⁻¹ is about 0.03 rad each. This can be compared with the uncertainties of their SM predictions of about 0.02 rad. It is also possible to perform a combined analysis of $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^{*0}\bar{K}^{*0}$ and its U-spin related channel $B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0}\bar{K}^{*0}$, which will put strong constraint on the subleading penguin diagrams in $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^{*0}\bar{K}^{*0}$, thus further reducing the theoretical uncertainty in the measurement of ϕ_s^{eff} [307, 308]. The statistical

precision of A_U and A_V is estimated to be about 0.004, compared with an upper bound of 0.02 on their possible sizes in the SM [298].

In summary, the LHCb upgrade will allow the exploitation of the full potential of the NP probes in $b \rightarrow sq\bar{q}$ decays. Table 4 compares the current and projected (LHCb upgrade, i.e. 50 fb⁻¹) precisions of the key observables with the theory uncertainties of their SM predictions.

3.4 Measurements of the CKM angle γ

3.4.1 Measurements of γ using tree-mediated decays

The CKM angle γ , defined as the phase $\gamma = \arg[-V_{ud}V_{ub}^*/(V_{cd}V_{cb}^*)]$, is one of the angles of the unitarity triangle formed from the hermitian product of the first (*d*) and third (*b*) columns of the CKM matrix *V*. It is one of the least well known parameters of the quark mixing matrix. However, since it can be determined entirely through decays of the type $B \rightarrow DK^{40}$ that involve only tree amplitudes—an unusual, even unique, property amongst all *CP* violation parameters—it provides a benchmark measurement. The determination from tree level decays has essentially negligible theoretical uncertainty, at the level of $\delta\gamma/\gamma = \mathcal{O}(10^{-6})$, as will be shown in the next section. This makes γ a very appealing “standard candle” of the CKM sector. It serves as a reference point for comparison with γ values measured from loop decays (see Sect. 3.4.4).

Moreover, the determination of γ is crucial to improve the precision of the global CKM fits, and resulting limits on (or evidence for) NP contributions (see Sect. 3.2.4). In particular, the measurement of Δm_d and the oscillation phase $\sin 2\beta$ in $B^0-\bar{B}^0$ mixing can be converted to a measurement of γ (in the SM). This can be compared to the reference value from $B \rightarrow DK$ —their consistency verifies that the Kobayashi–Maskawa mechanism of *CP* violation is the dominant source in quark flavour-changing processes. Existing measurements provide tests at the level of $\mathcal{O}(10\%)$, but improving the precision to search for smaller effects of NP is well motivated.

⁴⁰By $B \rightarrow DK$ all related tree-dominated decay processes are implicitly included, including $B^+ \rightarrow DK^+$, $B^0 \rightarrow DK^{*0}$, $B_s^0 \rightarrow D\phi$, $B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^\mp K^\mp$ and $B^0 \rightarrow D^{(*)\mp}\pi^\pm$. In these specific decay processes, the notation *D* refers to a neutral *D* meson that is an admixture of D^0 and \bar{D}^0 states.

Several established methods to measure γ in tree decays exploit the $B^- \rightarrow D^{(*)} K^{(*)-}$ decays. They are based on the interference between the $b \rightarrow u$ and $b \rightarrow c$ tree amplitudes, which arises when the neutral D meson is reconstructed in a final state accessible to both D^0 and \bar{D}^0 decays. The interference between the amplitudes results in observables that depend on their relative weak phase γ . Besides γ they also depend on hadronic parameters, namely the ratio of magnitudes of amplitudes $r_B \equiv |A(b \rightarrow u)/A(b \rightarrow c)|$ and the relative strong phase δ_B between the two amplitudes. These hadronic parameters depend on the B decay under investigation. They can not be precisely calculated from theory (see, however, Ref. [310]), but can be extracted directly from data by simultaneously reconstructing several different D final states.

The various methods differ by the $D^{(*)}$ final state that is used. The three main categories of D decays considered so far by the B factories BaBar and Belle, and by CDF, are:

- CP eigenstates (the GLW method [311, 312]),
- doubly Cabibbo-suppressed (DCS) decays (the ADS method [313, 314]),
- three-body, self-conjugate final states (the GGSZ or “Dalitz” method [315]).

An additional category has not been possible to pursue at previous experiments due to limited event sample sizes:

- singly Cabibbo-suppressed (SCS) decays (the GLS method [316]).

In practise, except for the case of two-body decays, there is often no clear distinction between the different methods.

The best sensitivity to γ obviously comes from combining the results of all different analyses. This not only improves the precision on γ , but provides additional constraints on the hadronic parameters. It also allows one to overcome the fact that CP -odd final states such as $K_S^0 \pi^0$ are not easily accessible in LHCb’s hadronic environment.

A brief review of the main ideas of the different methods follows. The amplitudes of the $B^- \rightarrow D^0 K^-$ and $B^- \rightarrow \bar{D}^0 K^-$ processes are written as:

$$\begin{aligned} A(B^- \rightarrow D^0 K^-) &= A_c e^{i\delta_c}, \\ A(D^0 \rightarrow f) &= A_f e^{i\delta_f}, \\ A(B^- \rightarrow \bar{D}^0 K^-) &= A_u e^{i(\delta_u - \gamma)}, \\ A(D^0 \rightarrow \bar{f}) &= A_{\bar{f}} e^{i\delta_{\bar{f}}}, \end{aligned} \quad (47)$$

where A_c, A_u, A_f and $A_{\bar{f}}$ are real and positive (and CP violation in D^0 decays has been neglected). The subscripts c and u refer to the $b \rightarrow c$ and $b \rightarrow u$ transitions, respectively. The amplitudes for the D^0 decay can generally include the case where the D^0 decays to a three-body final state. In this

case, $A_f, A_{\bar{f}}, \delta_f$ and $\delta_{\bar{f}}$ are functions of the Dalitz plot coordinates. The amplitude of the process $B^- \rightarrow D[\rightarrow f]K^-$ can be written, neglecting $D^0 - \bar{D}^0$ mixing, as

$$\begin{aligned} A(B^- \rightarrow D[\rightarrow f]K^-) \\ = A_c A_f e^{i(\delta_c + \delta_f)} + A_u A_{\bar{f}} e^{i(\delta_u + \delta_{\bar{f}} - \gamma)}, \end{aligned} \quad (48)$$

and the rate is given by

$$\begin{aligned} \Gamma(B^- \rightarrow D[\rightarrow f]K^-) \\ \propto A_c^2 A_f^2 + A_u^2 A_{\bar{f}}^2 + 2A_c A_f A_u A_{\bar{f}} \text{Re}(e^{i(\delta_B + \delta_D - \gamma)}) \\ \propto A_c^2 (A_f^2 + r_B^2 A_{\bar{f}}^2 + 2r_B A_f A_{\bar{f}} \text{Re}(e^{i(\delta_B + \delta_D - \gamma)})), \end{aligned} \quad (49)$$

where $r_B = A_u/A_c, \delta_B = \delta_u - \delta_c$ and $\delta_D = \delta_{\bar{f}} - \delta_f$. The rate for the charge-conjugated mode (still neglecting CP violation in D^0 decays) is obtained by exchanging $\gamma \rightarrow -\gamma$. Taking into account CKM factors and, in the case of charged B decays, colour suppression of the $b \rightarrow u$ amplitude, r_B is expected to be around 0.1 for B^- decays and around 0.3 for B^0 decays. From Eq. (49) all the relevant formulae of the GLW, ADS and GGSZ methods can be derived.

In the GLW analysis, the neutral D mesons are selected in CP eigenstates $f_{CP\pm}$ such as $D \rightarrow K^- K^+$ ($CP = +1$) or $D \rightarrow K_S^0 \pi^0$ ($CP = -1$). Thus $A_f/A_{\bar{f}} = 1$ and $\delta_D = 0, \pi$ for $CP = \pm 1$. Equation (49) becomes:

$$\begin{aligned} \Gamma(B^- \rightarrow D[\rightarrow f_{CP\pm}]K^-) \\ \propto A_c^2 (1 + r_B^2 \pm 2r_B \cos(\delta_B - \gamma)). \end{aligned} \quad (50)$$

The $B^- \rightarrow DK^-$ decays, where the D decays to Cabibbo-favoured (CF) final states (e.g. $D^0 \rightarrow K^- \pi^+$) can be used to normalise the rates in order to construct observables that minimise the systematic uncertainties. For those decays, to a good approximation,

$$\begin{aligned} \Gamma(B^- \rightarrow D[\rightarrow K^- \pi^+]K^-) \\ = \Gamma(B^+ \rightarrow D[\rightarrow K^+ \pi^-]K^+) \propto A_c^2. \end{aligned} \quad (51)$$

From Eqs. (50) and (51) and their CP conjugates the usual GLW observables follow:

$$R_{CP\pm} = \frac{2[\Gamma(B^- \rightarrow D_{CP\pm} K^-) + \Gamma(B^+ \rightarrow D_{CP\pm} K^+)]}{\Gamma(B^- \rightarrow D^0 K^-) + \Gamma(B^+ \rightarrow \bar{D}^0 K^+)}, \quad (52)$$

$$A_{CP\pm} = \frac{\Gamma(B^- \rightarrow D_{CP\pm} K^-) - \Gamma(B^+ \rightarrow D_{CP\pm} K^+)}{\Gamma(B^- \rightarrow D_{CP\pm} K^-) + \Gamma(B^+ \rightarrow D_{CP\pm} K^+)}. \quad (53)$$

Equations (52) and (53) provide a set of four observables that are connected to the three unknowns γ, r_B and δ_B through

$$R_{CP\pm} = 1 + r_B^2 \pm 2r_B \cos \delta_B \cos \gamma, \quad (54)$$

$$A_{CP\pm} = \frac{\pm 2r_B \sin \delta_B \sin \gamma}{R_{CP\pm}}. \quad (55)$$

However, only three of these equations are independent since, from Eq. (55), $R_{CP+}A_{CP+} = -R_{CP-}A_{CP-}$. Analogous relations hold for $B \rightarrow D_{CP}^* K$ and $B \rightarrow D_{CP} K^*$ decays, with different values of the hadronic parameters characterising the B decay. However, in the $B \rightarrow D_{CP}^* K$ case one has to take into account a CP flip due to the different charge conjugation quantum numbers of the π^0 and the photon from the D^* decay [317]: $D_{CP\pm}^* \rightarrow D_{CP\pm} \pi^0$, but $D_{CP\pm}^* \rightarrow D_{CP\mp} \gamma$. For analysis of $B \rightarrow D_{CP} K^*$ the finite width of the K^* resonance must be taken into account [318]. There are related important consequences for the ADS and GGSZ analyses of $B \rightarrow D^* K$ and $B \rightarrow D K^*$ decays.

In the ADS analysis, the neutral D mesons are selected in CF and DCS decays, such as $D^0 \rightarrow K^- \pi^+$ and $D^0 \rightarrow \pi^- K^+$, respectively. The B decay rate is the result of the interference of the colour allowed $B^- \rightarrow D^0 K^-$ decay followed by the DCS $D^0 \rightarrow \pi^- K^+$ decay and the colour sup-

pressed $B^- \rightarrow \bar{D}^0 K^-$ decay followed by the CF $D^0 \rightarrow K^- \pi^+$ decay. As a consequence, the interfering amplitudes are of similar magnitude and hence large interference effects can occur. From Eq. (49) one finds

$$\Gamma(B^\mp \rightarrow D[\rightarrow K^\pm \pi^\mp] K^\mp) \propto r_B^2 + r_D^2 \pm 2r_B r_D \cos(\delta_B + \delta_D \mp \gamma) \quad (56)$$

where both $r_D = A_f/A_{\bar{f}} = |A(D^0 \rightarrow \pi^- K^+)/A(D^0 \rightarrow K^- \pi^+)|$ and the phase difference δ_D are measured in charm decays. The value of δ_D can be determined directly using data collected from e^+e^- collisions at the $\psi(3770)$ resonance, as has been done by CLEO [319, 320], but the most precise value comes from a global fit including charm mixing parameters. The results provided by HFAG [44] from a combination with CP violation in charm allowed are $r_D = 0.0575 \pm 0.0007$, $\delta_D = (202_{-11}^{+10})^\circ$. Defining R_{ADS} and A_{ADS} as

$$R_{ADS} = \frac{\Gamma(B^- \rightarrow D[\rightarrow \pi^- K^+] K^-) + \Gamma(B^+ \rightarrow D[\rightarrow \pi^+ K^-] K^+)}{\Gamma(B^- \rightarrow D[\rightarrow K^- \pi^+] K^-) + \Gamma(B^+ \rightarrow D[\rightarrow K^+ \pi^-] K^+)}, \quad (57)$$

$$A_{ADS} = \frac{\Gamma(B^- \rightarrow D[\rightarrow \pi^- K^+] K^-) - \Gamma(B^+ \rightarrow D[\rightarrow \pi^+ K^-] K^+)}{\Gamma(B^- \rightarrow D[\rightarrow \pi^- K^+] K^-) + \Gamma(B^+ \rightarrow D[\rightarrow \pi^+ K^-] K^+)}, \quad (58)$$

and using Eqs. (51) and (56) gives

$$R_{ADS} = r_B^2 + r_D^2 + 2r_B r_D \cos \gamma \cos(\delta_B + \delta_D), \quad (59)$$

$$A_{ADS} = 2r_B r_D \sin \gamma \sin(\delta_B + \delta_D) / R_{ADS}. \quad (60)$$

It has been noted that for the extraction of γ it can be more convenient to replace the pair of observables R_{ADS} , A_{ADS} with a second pair, R_+ , R_- , defined as:

$$R_\pm \equiv \frac{\Gamma(B^\pm \rightarrow [K^\mp \pi^\pm]_D K^\pm)}{\Gamma(B^\pm \rightarrow [K^\pm \pi^\mp]_D K^\pm)} = r_B^2 + r_D^2 + 2r_B r_D \cos(\delta_B + \delta_D \pm \gamma). \quad (61)$$

Unlike R_{ADS} , A_{ADS} , the two quantities R_+ , R_- are statistically independent. The ADS decay chain $B^\pm \rightarrow [\pi^\pm K^\mp]_D K^\pm$ has been observed for the first time by LHCb [6], confirming the evidence that had begun to accumulate in previous measurements [321–323].

In the GGSZ analysis, the neutral D mesons are selected in three-body self-conjugate final states. The channel that has been used most to date is $D \rightarrow K_S^0 \pi^+ \pi^-$, though first results have also been presented with $D \rightarrow K_S^0 K^+ K^-$ and other channels are under consideration. For concreteness, consider $D \rightarrow K_S^0 \pi^+ \pi^-$, with $A_f e^{i\delta_f} = f(m_\pm^2, m_\mp^2)$ and

$A_{\bar{f}} e^{i\delta_{\bar{f}}} = f(m_\mp^2, m_\pm^2)$, where m_\pm^2 and m_\mp^2 are the squared masses of the $K_S^0 \pi^-$ and $K_S^0 \pi^+$ combinations. The rate in Eq. (49) can be re-written as:

$$\Gamma(B^\mp \rightarrow D[\rightarrow K_S^0 \pi^- \pi^+] K^\mp) \propto |f(m_\mp^2, m_\pm^2)|^2 + r_B^2 |f(m_\pm^2, m_\mp^2)|^2 + 2r_B |f(m_\mp^2, m_\pm^2)| |f(m_\pm^2, m_\mp^2)| \times \cos(\delta_B + \delta_D(m_\mp^2, m_\pm^2) \mp \gamma), \quad (62)$$

where $\delta_D(m_\mp^2, m_\pm^2)$ is the strong phase difference between $f(m_\pm^2, m_\mp^2)$ and $f(m_\mp^2, m_\pm^2)$. Due to the fact that r_B is required to be positive, the direct extraction of r_B , δ_B and γ can be biased. To avoid these biases, the ‘‘Cartesian coordinates’’ have been introduced [324]

$$x_\pm = \text{Re}[r_B e^{i(\delta_B \pm \gamma)}], \quad y_\pm = \text{Im}[r_B e^{i(\delta_B \pm \gamma)}], \quad (63)$$

allowing Eq. (62) to be rewritten as

$$\Gamma(B^\mp \rightarrow D[\rightarrow K_S^0 \pi^+ \pi^-] K^\mp) \propto |f_\mp|^2 + r_B^2 |f_\pm|^2 + 2[x_\mp \text{Re}[f_\mp f_\pm^*] + y_\mp \text{Im}[f_\mp f_\pm^*]]. \quad (64)$$

Here the notation has been simplified using $f_{\pm} = f(m_{\pm}^2, m_{\mp}^2)$. This Dalitz plot-based method can be implemented in a model-dependent way by parametrising the amplitude as a function of the Dalitz plot of the three-body state, or in a model-independent way by dividing the Dalitz plot into bins and making use of external measurements of the D decay strong phase differences within these bins [315, 325, 326].⁴¹

Besides the established methods based on direct CP violation in $B \rightarrow DK$ decays, it is also possible to measure γ using time-dependent analyses of neutral B^0 and B_s^0 tree decays [328–330]. The method still relies on the interference of $b \rightarrow u$ and $b \rightarrow c$ amplitudes, but interference is achieved through B^0 (B_s^0) mixing. Thus one measures the sum of γ and the mixing phase, namely $\gamma + 2\beta$ and $\gamma - 2\beta_s$ in the B^0 and B_s^0 systems, respectively. Since both $\sin 2\beta$ and β_s are becoming increasingly well measured, these measurements provide sensitivity to γ .

Pioneering time-dependent measurements using the $B^0 \rightarrow D^{(*)\mp}\pi^{\pm}$ decays have been performed by both BaBar [331, 332] and Belle [333, 334]. In these decays the amplitude ratios $r_{D\pi} = |A(B^0 \rightarrow D^{(*)+\pi^-})/A(B^0 \rightarrow D^{(*)-\pi^+})|$ are expected to be small, $r_{D\pi} \lesssim 0.02$, limiting the sensitivity. In the decays $B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^{\mp}K^{\pm}$, however, both $b \rightarrow c$ and $b \rightarrow u$ amplitudes are of same order in the Wolfenstein parameter λ , $\mathcal{O}(\lambda^3)$, so that the interference effects are expected to be large. In addition, the decay width difference in the B_s^0 system, $\Delta\Gamma_s$, is non-zero, which adds sensitivity to the weak phase through the hyperbolic terms in the time evolution (see also Ref. [335]). The time-dependent decay rates of the initially produced flavour eigenstates are given by the decay equations

$$\begin{aligned} & \frac{d\Gamma_{B_s^0(\bar{B}_s^0) \rightarrow f}(t)}{dt e^{-\Gamma_s t}} \\ &= \frac{1}{2}|A_f|^2(1 + |\lambda_f|^2) \\ & \times \left[\cosh\left(\frac{\Delta\Gamma_s t}{2}\right) - D_f \sinh\left(\frac{\Delta\Gamma_s t}{2}\right) \right. \\ & \left. \pm C_f \cos(\Delta m_s t) \mp S_f \sin(\Delta m_s t) \right], \end{aligned} \quad (65)$$

where Γ_s , $\Delta\Gamma_s$, Δm_s are the usual mixing parameters of the B_s^0 system and $|q/p| = 1$ has been assumed. The top (bottom) of the \pm and \mp signs is used when the initial particle is tagged as a B_s^0 (\bar{B}_s^0) meson. In Eq. (65), A_f is the decay amplitude for a B_s^0 meson to decay to a final state f , and $\lambda_f =$

$(q/p)(\bar{A}_f/A_f)$ where \bar{A}_f is the amplitude for a \bar{B}_s^0 to decay into f . Similar equations hold for the charge conjugate processes replacing A_f by \bar{A}_f , λ_f by $\bar{\lambda}_f = (p/q)(A_f/\bar{A}_f)$, and with a separate set of coefficients $C_{\bar{f}}$, $S_{\bar{f}}$ and $D_{\bar{f}}$. As each decay is dominated by a single diagram, $|\lambda_f| = |\bar{\lambda}_f|$. The CP asymmetry observables are then given by

$$\begin{aligned} C_f &= C_{\bar{f}} = \frac{1 - |\lambda_f|^2}{1 + |\lambda_f|^2}, & S_f &= \frac{2 \text{Im}(\lambda_f)}{1 + |\lambda_f|^2}, \\ D_f &= \frac{2 \text{Re}(\lambda_f)}{1 + |\lambda_f|^2}, & & \\ S_{\bar{f}} &= \frac{2 \text{Im}(\bar{\lambda}_{\bar{f}})}{1 + |\bar{\lambda}_{\bar{f}}|^2}, & D_{\bar{f}} &= \frac{2 \text{Re}(\bar{\lambda}_{\bar{f}})}{1 + |\bar{\lambda}_{\bar{f}}|^2}. \end{aligned} \quad (66)$$

The equality $C_f = C_{\bar{f}}$ results from $|q/p| = 1$ and $|\lambda_f| = |\bar{\lambda}_f|$. The term λ_f is connected to the weak phase by

$$\begin{aligned} \lambda_f &= \left(\frac{q}{p}\right) \frac{\bar{A}_f}{A_f} = \left(\frac{V_{tb}^* V_{ts}}{V_{cb}^* V_{cs}}\right) \left(\frac{V_{ub} V_{us}^*}{V_{ub} V_{us}^*}\right) \left|\frac{A_2}{A_1}\right| e^{i\Delta} \\ &= |\lambda_f| e^{i(\Delta - (\gamma - 2\beta_s))}, \end{aligned} \quad (67)$$

where $|A_2/A_1|$ is the ratio of the hadronic amplitudes between $B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^- K^+$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^+ K^-$, Δ is their strong phase difference, and $\gamma - 2\beta_s$ is the weak phase difference. An analogous relation exists for $\bar{\lambda}_{\bar{f}}$, $\bar{\lambda}_{\bar{f}} = |\lambda_f| e^{i(\Delta + (\gamma - 2\beta_s))}$. Thus one obtains five observables from Eq. (66) and solves for $|\lambda_f|$, Δ , and $(\gamma - 2\beta_s)$.

The LHCb experiment has the necessary decay time resolution, tagging power and access to large enough signal yields to perform this time-dependent CP measurement.⁴² The signal yields can be seen from the measurement of $\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^{\mp}K^{\pm})$ [140] (see Sect. 3.4.3 below). The identification of the initial flavour of the signal B_s^0 candidate can be done combining both the responses of opposite-side and same-side kaon tagging algorithms, as is planned for other measurements of mixing-induced CP -violation in B_s^0 decays, and has already been implemented in the preliminary analysis of $B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^- \pi^+$ decays [226].

3.4.2 Theoretical cleanliness of γ from $B \rightarrow DK$ decays

The answer to the question of why it is interesting to measure γ precisely depends on the experimental precision that can be achieved. In the era of LHCb, the main motivation is the theoretically clean measurement of the SM CKM phase. The search for NP can thus be performed by comparing the extracted value of γ to other observables, for example in the CKM fit (see Sect. 3.2.4). However, one can also cross-check for the presence of NP in $B \rightarrow DK$ channels themselves. One way is to test that the values of γ determined

⁴¹As for δ_D in the ADS method, the strong phase differences can be determined directly from $\psi(3770) \rightarrow D\bar{D}$ data, which has been done by CLEO [327]. In future, it is expected that the most precise value will come from a global fit including results of time-dependent analyses of multibody charm decays.

⁴²Preliminary results have been presented at CKM 2012 [336].

from the many different $B \rightarrow DK$ type channels all coincide. Another is automatically built in to the method for γ extraction in the GGSZ analysis. Consider the case where the decay amplitudes get modified by an extra contribution with a new strong phase δ'_B and a weak phase γ' . Then instead of the decay amplitudes in Eq. (48) one finds

$$A(B^\pm \rightarrow f_D K^\pm) \propto 1 + r_D e^{i\delta_D} (r_B e^{i(\delta_B \pm \gamma)} + r'_B e^{i(\delta'_B \pm \gamma')}). \quad (68)$$

This means that for B^+ and B^- decays the r_B ratios are different

$$\begin{aligned} r_{B^+} &\rightarrow |r_B e^{i(\delta_B + \gamma)} + r'_B e^{i(\delta'_B + \gamma')}|, \\ r_{B^-} &\rightarrow |r_B e^{i(\delta_B - \gamma)} + r'_B e^{i(\delta'_B - \gamma')}|. \end{aligned} \quad (69)$$

Discovering that $r_{B^-} \neq r_{B^+}$ would signal a CP -violating NP contribution to the $B \rightarrow DK$ amplitude. One signature of NP would then be $x_+^2 + y_+^2 \neq x_-^2 + y_-^2$, though it is also possible that the equality could be satisfied even in the presence of NP: in this case there can be a shift in the extracted value of γ .

Existing measurements place strong constraints on tree-level NP effects, yet the possibility of discoveries in this sector in the near term is not ruled out. In the far future, with much larger statistics, the measurement of γ is well suited to search for high scale NP since it is theoretically very clean. For example, NP with contributions of different chirality could give different shifts in γ , so the above test is meaningful.

A useful question to ask is, what is the energy scale that could be probed in principle? To answer this, the irreducible theoretical uncertainty in the determination of γ must be estimated. There are several sources that can induce a bias in the determination of γ from $B \rightarrow DK$ decays. However, most of these can be avoided, either (i) with more statistics (for example, the Dalitz plot model uncertainty where a switch to a model-independent method is possible), or (ii) by modifying the equations used to determine γ (an example is

to correct for effects of $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing [337, 338]). The remaining, irreducible, theory uncertainties are then from the electroweak corrections.

The challenge to determine this uncertainty is that the hadronic elements can no longer be determined solely from the experiment. Not all electroweak corrections matter though—the important ones are the corrections that change the CKM structure. For instance, vertex corrections and Z exchanges do not affect γ , but corrections from box diagrams carry a different weak phase. The dominant contribution is effectively due to t and b running in the loop. For $b \rightarrow us\bar{c}$ transitions there is a tree level contribution with $\sim V_{ub} V_{cs}^*$ CKM structure, while the box diagram has $\sim (V_{tb} V_{ts}^*)(V_{ub} V_{cb}^*)$. Since this has the same weak phase, it does not introduce a shift in γ . For $b \rightarrow cs\bar{u}$ transitions, on the other hand, the tree level is $\sim V_{cb} V_{us}^*$, while the box diagram $\sim (V_{tb} V_{ts}^*)(V_{cb} V_{ub}^*)$, as illustrated in Fig. 17. The two contributions have different weak phases, which means that the shift $\delta\gamma$ is non-zero.

The size of this effect is estimated by integrating over both t and b at the same time. The electroweak corrections in the effective theory are then described by a local operator whose matrix elements are easier to estimate. Although the Wilson coefficient of the operator contains large logarithms, $\log(m_b/m_W)$, for $\mathcal{O}(1)$ estimates, the precision obtained without resummation is sufficient. If one resums $\log(m_b/m_W)$ then nonlocal contributions are also generated. As a rough estimate only the local contributions need be kept. The irreducible theory error on γ is conservatively

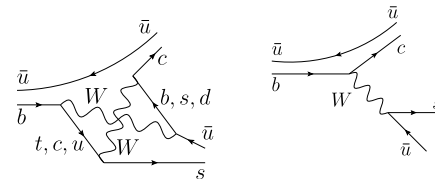


Fig. 17 A $B^- \rightarrow D^0 K^-$ box diagram electroweak correction (left) with a different CKM structure than the leading weak decay amplitude (right)

Table 5 Ultimate NP scales that can be probed using different observables listed in the first column. They are given by saturating the theoretical errors given respectively by (1) $\delta\gamma/\gamma = 10^{-6}$, (2) optimistically assuming no error on f_B , so that the ultimate theoretical error is only

Probe	Λ_{NP} for (N)MFV NP	Λ_{NP} for gen. FV NP
γ from $B \rightarrow DK^{(1)}$	$\Lambda \sim \mathcal{O}(10^2 \text{ TeV})$	$\Lambda \sim \mathcal{O}(10^3 \text{ TeV})$
$B \rightarrow \tau\nu^{(2)}$	$\Lambda \sim \mathcal{O}(1 \text{ TeV})$	$\Lambda \sim \mathcal{O}(30 \text{ TeV})$
$b \rightarrow ss\bar{d}^{(3)}$	$\Lambda \sim \mathcal{O}(1 \text{ TeV})$	$\Lambda \sim \mathcal{O}(10^3 \text{ TeV})$
β from $B \rightarrow J/\psi K_S^0^{(4)}$	$\Lambda \sim \mathcal{O}(50 \text{ TeV})$	$\Lambda \sim \mathcal{O}(200 \text{ TeV})$
$K-\bar{K}$ mixing ⁽⁵⁾	$\Lambda > 0.4 \text{ TeV}$ (6 TeV)	$\Lambda > 10^{3(4)} \text{ TeV}$

from electroweak corrections, (3) using SM predictions in Ref. [31], (4) optimistically assuming perturbative error estimates $\delta\beta/\beta$ 0.1 % [339], and (5) from bounds for $\text{Re}C_1(\text{Im}C_1)$ from UTfitter [270]

3889 estimated to be $\delta\gamma/\gamma < \mathcal{O}(10^{-6})$ (most likely it is even
 3890 $\delta\gamma/\gamma \lesssim \mathcal{O}(10^{-7})$).

3891 This limit is far beyond the achievable sensitivity of
 3892 any foreseeable experiment. Nevertheless, it is interesting
 3893 to consider what could be learnt in case such small deviations
 3894 could be observed. Assuming MFV one can probe
 3895 $\Lambda_{\text{NP}} \sim 10^2$ TeV, while assuming general flavour-violating
 3896 (FV) NP one can probe $\Lambda_{\text{NP}} \sim 10^3$ TeV (where MFV and
 3897 general FV NP scales are defined as in Ref. [270]). This is
 3898 by far the most precise potential probe of MFV, as shown in
 3899 Table 5, due to the small theoretical uncertainty.

3900 Since an experimental precision of $\delta\gamma/\gamma \sim 10^{-6}$ is not
 3901 achievable in the near future, the NP scale reach must be ad-
 3902 justed for more realistic data sets. This is easily done, since
 3903 the scale Λ_{NP} probed goes as the fourth root of the yield.
 3904 With the LHCb upgrade, an uncertainty of $< 1^\circ$ on γ can
 3905 be achieved (see Sect. 3.4.6), so that NP scales approaching
 3906 $\Lambda_{\text{NP}} \sim 5(50)$ TeV can be probed for MFV (general FV) NP.

3.4.3 Current LHCb experimental situation

3909 First results from LHCb in this area include a measure-
 3910 ment using $B^- \rightarrow DK^-$ with the GLW and ADS final
 3911 states [6].⁴³ A measurement of the branching ratio of $B_s^0 \rightarrow$
 3912 $D_s^\mp K^\pm$ has also been performed [140]. Several other anal-
 3913 yses, including studies of GGSZ-type final states, are in
 3914 progress.⁴⁴

3915 These measurements all share common selection strate-
 3916 gies. They benefit greatly from boosted decision tree al-
 3917 gorithms, which combine up to 20 kinematic variables to
 3918 effectively suppress combinatorial backgrounds. Charmless
 3919 backgrounds are suppressed by exploiting the large forward
 3920 boost of the $D_{(s)}^\pm$ meson through a cut on its flight distance.

3921 In the GLW/ADS analysis [6] of 1.0 fb^{-1} of $\sqrt{s} = 7$ TeV
 3922 data collected in 2011, the CP eigenstates $D \rightarrow K^+K^-$,
 3923 $\pi^+\pi^-$, and the quasi-flavour-specific $D \rightarrow \pi^-K^+$ decay
 3924 are used. The CP asymmetries defined in Eq. (58), and the
 3925 ratios R_\pm defined in Eq. (61), are measured for both the
 3926 $B \rightarrow DK$ signal and the abundant $B \rightarrow D\pi$ control chan-
 3927 nel. The latter has limited sensitivity to γ but provides a
 3928 large control sample from which probability density func-
 3929 tions are shaped, and can be used to help reduce certain
 3930 systematic uncertainties. The control channel is also used
 3931 to measure three ratios of partial widths

3933 ⁴³Results from preliminary GLW-type analyses using $B^0 \rightarrow DK^{*0}$
 3934 [340] and $B^- \rightarrow DK^-\pi^+\pi^-$ [341] have been reported at ICHEP
 3935 2012.

3936 ⁴⁴At CKM 2012, LHCb presented results of a model-independent
 3937 GGSZ analysis of $B^- \rightarrow DK^-$ with $D \rightarrow K_S^0\pi^+\pi^-$ and $D \rightarrow$
 3938 $K_S^0K^+K^-$ [7], preliminary results from a ADS-type analysis of $B^- \rightarrow$
 3939 DK^- with $D \rightarrow K3\pi$ [342], a preliminary determination of γ from
 3940 combined results using $B^- \rightarrow DK^-$ and $B^- \rightarrow D\pi^-$ [343], and
 3941 preliminary results on the time-dependent CP violation parameters in
 3942 $B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^\mp K^\pm$ [336].

$$R_{K/\pi}^f = \frac{\Gamma(B^- \rightarrow [f]_D K^-) + \Gamma(B^+ \rightarrow [f]_D K^+)}{\Gamma(B^- \rightarrow [f]_D \pi^-) + \Gamma(B^+ \rightarrow [f]_D \pi^+)}, \quad (70)$$

3945 where f represents KK , $\pi\pi$ and the favoured $K\pi$ mode.
 3946 The signal yields are estimated by a simultaneous fit to 16
 3947 independent subsamples, defined by the charges ($\times 2$), the
 3948 D final states ($\times 4$), and the DK or $D\pi$ final state ($\times 2$).
 3949 Figure 18 shows the projections of the suppressed $\pi^\pm K^\mp$
 3950 subsamples. It is crucial to control the cross feed of the
 3951 abundant $B^- \rightarrow D\pi^-$ decays into the signal decays. This
 3952 is achieved using the two LHCb ring-imaging Cherenkov
 3953 detectors [344]. The systematic uncertainties are dominated
 3954 by knowledge of the intrinsic asymmetry of the detector
 3955 in reconstruction of positive and negative B meson decays,
 3956 and by the uncertainty on the particle identification require-
 3957 ments. The results are

$$R_{CP^+} = 1.007 \pm 0.038 \pm 0.012,$$

$$A_{CP^+} = 0.145 \pm 0.032 \pm 0.010,$$

$$R_- = 0.0073 \pm 0.0023 \pm 0.0004,$$

$$R_+ = 0.0232 \pm 0.0034 \pm 0.0007,$$

3965 where the first error is statistical and the second systematic;
 3966 R_{CP^+} is computed from $R_{CP^+} \approx \langle R_{K/\pi}^{KK}, R_{K/\pi}^{\pi\pi} \rangle / R_{K/\pi}^{K\pi}$ with
 3967 an additional 1 % systematic uncertainty assigned to ac-
 3968 count for the approximation; A_{CP^+} is computed as $A_{CP^+} =$
 3969 $\langle A_K^{KK}, A_K^{\pi\pi} \rangle$. From the R_\pm one can also compute

$$R_{\text{ADS}} = 0.0152 \pm 0.0020 \pm 0.0004,$$

$$A_{\text{ADS}} = -0.52 \pm 0.15 \pm 0.02,$$

3974 as $R_{\text{ADS}} = (R_- + R_+)/2$ and $A_{\text{ADS}} = (R_- - R_+)/ (R_- +$
 3975 $R_+)$. To summarise, the $B^\pm \rightarrow DK^\pm$ ADS mode is ob-
 3976 served with $\approx 10\sigma$ statistical significance when comparing
 3977 the maximum likelihood to that of the null hypothesis. This
 3978 mode displays evidence (4.0σ) of a large negative asym-
 3979 metry, consistent with previous experiments [321–323]. The
 3980 combined asymmetry A_{CP^+} is smaller than (but compatible
 3981 with) previous measurements [345, 346], and is 4.5σ signif-
 3982 icant. The maximum likelihood is compared with that under
 3983 the null hypothesis in all three DK final states, diluted by
 3984 the non-negligible correlated systematic uncertainties. From
 3985 this, with a total significance of 5.8σ , direct CP violation is
 3986 observed in $B^\pm \rightarrow DK^\pm$ decays.

3987 The analysis of the $B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^\mp K^\pm$ decay mode [140]
 3988 is based on a sample corresponding to an integrated lumi-
 3989 nosity of 0.37 fb^{-1} , collected in 2011 at a centre-of-mass
 3990 energy of $\sqrt{s} = 7$ TeV. This decay mode has been ob-
 3991 served by the CDF [347] and Belle [348] Collaborations,
 3992 who measured its branching fraction with an uncertainty
 3993 around 23 % [190]. In addition to $B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^\mp K^\pm$, the chan-
 3994 nels $B^0 \rightarrow D^- \pi^+$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^- \pi^+$ are analysed. They are
 3995 characterised by a similar topology and therefore are good
 3996

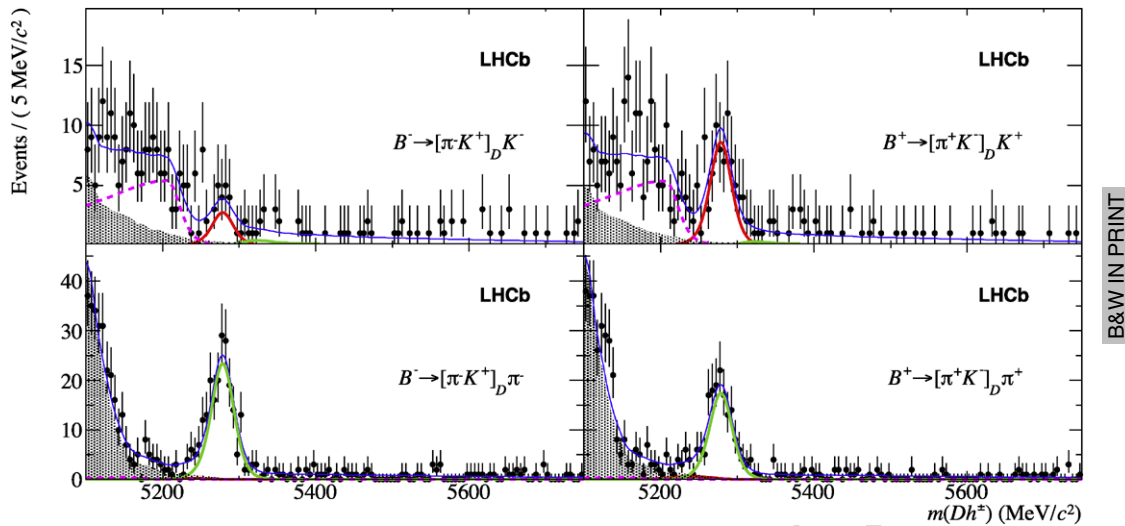


Fig. 18 Invariant mass distributions of selected $B^\pm \rightarrow [\pi^\pm K^\pm]_D h^\pm$ candidate events: (left) B^- candidates, (right) B^+ candidates [6]. In the top plots, the track directly from the B vertex passes a kaon identification requirement and the B candidates are reconstructed assigning this track the kaon mass. The remaining events are placed in the bottom row and are reconstructed with a pion mass hypothesis. The dark

(red) curve represents the $B \rightarrow DK^\pm$ events, the light (green) curve is $B \rightarrow D\pi^\pm$. The shaded contribution are partially reconstructed events and the thin line shows the total fit function which also includes a linear combinatoric component. The broken line represents the partially reconstructed $\bar{B}_s^0 \rightarrow D^0 K^+ \pi^-$ decays where the pion is lost

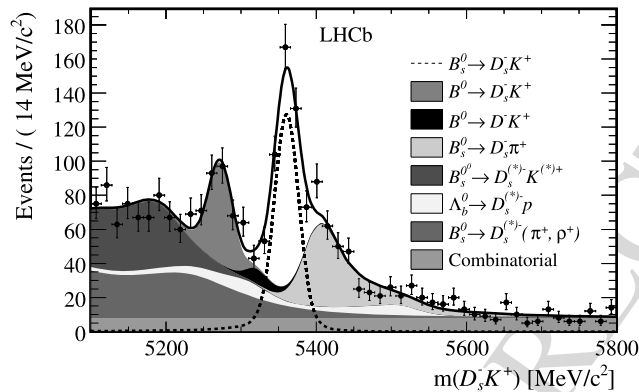


Fig. 19 Mass distribution of the $B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^\mp K^\pm$ candidate events [140]. The stacked background shapes follow the same top-to-bottom order in the legend and in the plot

control and normalisation channels. Particle identification criteria are used to separate the CF decays from the suppressed modes, and to suppress misidentified backgrounds.

The signal yields are obtained from unbinned extended maximum likelihood fits to the data. The fits include components for the combinatorial background and several sources of background from b hadron decays. The most important is the misidentified $B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^- \pi^+$ decay. Its shape is fixed from data using a reweighting procedure [349] while the yield is left free to float. A similar procedure is applied to a simulated data sample to extract the shape of the $B^0 \rightarrow D^- K^+$ misidentified background. The fit results are shown in Fig. 19.

Correcting the raw signal yields for selection efficiency differences gives

$$\frac{\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^\mp K^\pm)}{\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^- \pi^+)} = 0.0646 \pm 0.0043 \pm 0.0025, \quad (71)$$

where the first uncertainty is statistical and the second is systematic. Using the measured relative yield of $B^0 \rightarrow D^- \pi^+$, the known $B^0 \rightarrow D^- \pi^+$ branching fraction [190], and the recent f_s/f_d measurement [145], the branching fractions

$$\begin{aligned} \mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^- \pi^+) &= (2.95 \pm 0.05 \pm 0.17_{-0.22}^{+0.18}) \times 10^{-3}, \end{aligned} \quad (72)$$

$$\begin{aligned} \mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^\mp K^\pm) &= (1.90 \pm 0.12 \pm 0.13_{-0.14}^{+0.12}) \times 10^{-4} \end{aligned} \quad (73)$$

are obtained, where the first uncertainty is statistical, the second is the experimental systematic uncertainty, and the third is from the f_s/f_d measurement. Both measurements are significantly more precise than the previous world averages [190].

3.4.4 Measurements of γ using loop-mediated two-body B decays

CP violation in $B_{(s)}$ decays plays a fundamental role in testing the consistency of the CKM paradigm in the SM and in probing virtual effects of heavy new particles.

With the advent of the B factories, the Gronau–London (GL) [350] isospin analysis of $B \rightarrow \pi\pi$ decays has been

Table 6 Experimental data on $B \rightarrow \pi\pi$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^+K^-$ decays. The correlation column refers to that between S_f and C_f measurements. Except for the preliminary results in Ref. [356], all other measurements have been averaged by HFAG [44]. The CP asymmetry of

$B^+ \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^0$ has been reported for completeness, although it has not been used in the analysis. New results on time-dependent CP violation in $B^0 \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-$ reported by Belle at CKM2012 [358] are not included

Channel	$B \times 10^6$	S_f (%)	C_f (%)	Corr.	Ref.
$B^0 \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-$	5.11 ± 0.22	-65 ± 7	-38 ± 6	-0.08	[359–364]
$B^0 \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-$	–	$-56 \pm 17 \pm 3$	$-11 \pm 21 \pm 3$	0.34	[356]
$B^0 \rightarrow \pi^0\pi^0$	1.91 ± 0.23	–	-43 ± 24	–	[359, 363, 365]
$B^+ \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^0$	5.48 ± 0.35	–	-2.6 ± 3.9	–	[362, 363, 366]
$B_s^0 \rightarrow K^+K^-$	25.4 ± 3.7	$17 \pm 18 \pm 5$	$-2 \pm 18 \pm 4$	0.1	[356, 364, 367]

a precious source of information on the phase of the CKM matrix. Although the method allows a full determination of the weak phase and of the relevant hadronic parameters, it suffers from discrete ambiguities that limit its constraining power. It is however possible to reduce the impact of discrete ambiguities by adding information on hadronic parameters [351, 352]. In particular, as noted in Refs. [353–355], the hadronic parameters entering the $B^0 \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-$ and the $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^+K^-$ decays are connected by U-spin, so that experimental knowledge of $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^+K^-$ can improve the extraction of the CKM phase with the GL analysis. Indeed, in Ref. [352], the measurement of $B(B_s^0 \rightarrow K^+K^-)$ was used to obtain an upper bound on one of the hadronic parameters.

LHCb has reported preliminary measurements of the time-dependent CP asymmetries using decays to CP eigenstates, namely $B^0 \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^+K^-$ [356], thereby permitting the use of the U-spin strategy proposed by Fleischer (F) [353–355] to extract the CKM phase from a combined analysis of $B^0 \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-$ and the $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^+K^-$ decays. However, as shown explicitly below, this strategy alone suffers from a sizeable dependence on the breaking of U-spin symmetry. In Ref. [357], the authors propose to perform a combined analysis of the GL modes plus $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^+K^-$ to obtain an optimal determination of the CKM phase within the SM. They show that this combined strategy has a milder dependence on the magnitude of U-spin breaking, allowing for a more solid estimate of the theory error. The experimental data used for such a determination of γ are summarised in Table 6.

The time-dependent asymmetry for a B meson decay to a CP eigenstate f can be written, with the same notation as Eqs. (65) and (66),⁴⁵ as

$$A_{CP}(t) = \frac{S_f \sin(\Delta mt) - C_f \cos(\Delta mt)}{\cosh(\frac{\Delta\Gamma}{2}t) + D_f \sinh(\frac{\Delta\Gamma}{2}t)}, \quad (74)$$

⁴⁵In the LHCb preliminary results on $B^0 \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^+K^-$ decays [356] a different notation has been used: $A_f^{\text{dir}} \equiv -C_f$, $A_f^{\text{mix}} \equiv S_f$, $A_f^{\Delta\Gamma} \equiv -D_f$.

where C_f and S_f parametrise direct and mixing-induced CP violation respectively, and the quantity D_f is constrained by the consistency relation

$$(C_f)^2 + (S_f)^2 + (D_f)^2 = 1. \quad (75)$$

The LHCb preliminary results on direct and mixing-induced CP violation parameters in $B^0 \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^+K^-$ decays [356] are shown in Table 6. The measurements of $C_{\pi^+\pi^-}$ and $S_{\pi^+\pi^-}$ are compatible with those from the B factories, whereas $C_{K^+K^-}$ and $S_{K^+K^-}$ are measured for the first time and are consistent with zero within the current uncertainties.

Beyond the SM, NP can affect both the $B_{(s)}^0 - \bar{B}_{(s)}^0$ amplitudes and the $b \rightarrow d(s)$ penguin amplitudes. Taking the phase of the mixing amplitudes from other measurements, for example from $b \rightarrow c\bar{c}s$ decays, one can obtain a constraint on NP in $b \rightarrow s$ (or $b \rightarrow d$) penguins. Alternatively, assuming no NP in the penguin amplitudes, one can obtain a constraint on NP in mixing. The analysis discussed here is based on a simplified framework [357], using as input values $\sin 2\beta = 0.679 \pm 0.024$ [44] and $2\beta_s = (0 \pm 5)^\circ$ [139] obtained from $b \rightarrow c\bar{c}s$ decays. The optimal strategy will be to include the combined GL and Fleischer analysis in a global fit of the CKM matrix plus possible NP contributions.

The GL and Fleischer analyses were formulated with different parametrisations of the decay amplitudes. In order to use the constraints in a global fit one can write⁴⁶

$$A(B^0 \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-) = C(e^{i\gamma} - de^{i\theta}),$$

$$A(\bar{B}^0 \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-) = C(e^{-i\gamma} - de^{i\theta}),$$

$$A(B^0 \rightarrow \pi^0\pi^0) = \frac{C}{\sqrt{2}}(Te^{i\theta_r}e^{i\gamma} + de^{i\theta}),$$

$$A(\bar{B}^0 \rightarrow \pi^0\pi^0) = \frac{C}{\sqrt{2}}(Te^{i\theta_r}e^{-i\gamma} + de^{i\theta}),$$

⁴⁶Note that the use here of the symbol C to denote a colour-suppressed amplitude is not related to its use to denote direct CP violation parameters in time-dependent analyses.

AUTHOR'S PROOF

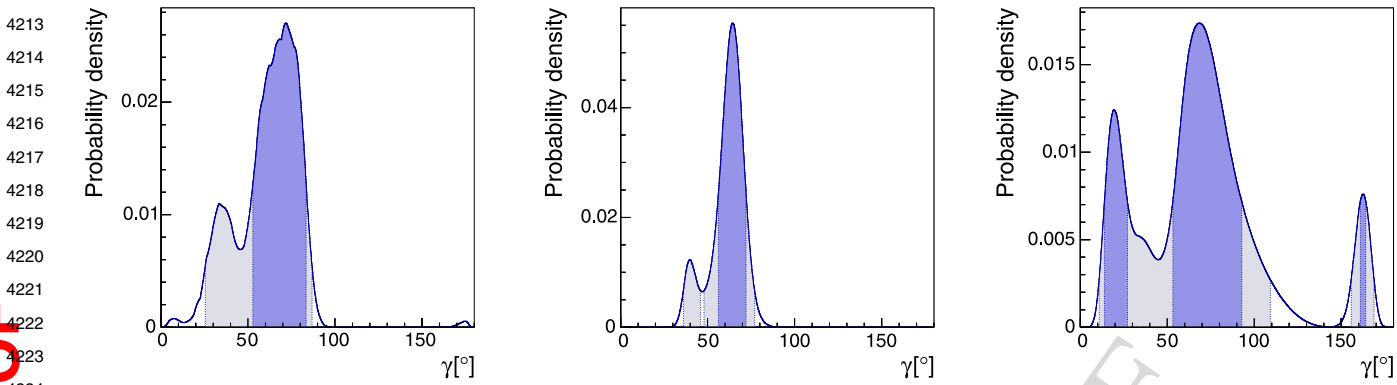


Fig. 20 From left to right: PDF for γ obtained using the GL method as described in the text; PDF for γ obtained using the Fleischer method for $\kappa = 0.1, 0.5$ [357]. Here and in the following, dark (light) areas correspond to 68 % (95 %) probability regions

$$\begin{aligned}
 A(B^+ \rightarrow \pi^+ \pi^0) &= \frac{A(B^0 \rightarrow \pi^+ \pi^-)}{\sqrt{2}} + A(\bar{B}^0 \rightarrow \pi^0 \pi^0), \\
 A(B^- \rightarrow \pi^- \pi^0) &= \frac{A(\bar{B}^0 \rightarrow \pi^+ \pi^-)}{\sqrt{2}} + A(\bar{B}^0 \rightarrow \pi^0 \pi^0), \\
 A(B_s^0 \rightarrow K^+ K^-) &= C' \frac{\lambda}{1 - \lambda^2/2} \left(e^{i\gamma} + \frac{1 - \lambda^2}{\lambda^2} d' e^{i\theta'} \right), \\
 A(\bar{B}_s^0 \rightarrow K^+ K^-) &= C' \frac{\lambda}{1 - \lambda^2/2} \left(e^{-i\gamma} + \frac{1 - \lambda^2}{\lambda^2} d' e^{i\theta'} \right),
 \end{aligned} \tag{76}$$

where the magnitude of $V_{ub}V_{ud}^*$ has been reabsorbed in C , and the magnitude of $V_{cb}V_{cd}^*/(V_{ub}V_{ud}^*)$ has been reabsorbed in d . In the exact U-spin limit, one has $C = C'$, $d = d'$ and $\theta = \theta'$. Isospin breaking in $B \rightarrow \pi\pi$ has been neglected, since its impact on the extraction of the weak phase is at the level of 1° [368–371]. The physical observables entering the analysis are

$$\begin{aligned}
 \mathcal{B}(B \rightarrow f) &= F(B) \frac{|A(B \rightarrow f)|^2 + |A(\bar{B} \rightarrow f)|^2}{2}, \\
 C_f &= \frac{|A(B \rightarrow f)|^2 - |A(\bar{B} \rightarrow f)|^2}{|A(B \rightarrow f)|^2 + |A(\bar{B} \rightarrow f)|^2}, \\
 S_f &= \frac{2 \operatorname{Im}(e^{-i\phi_M(B)} \frac{A(\bar{B} \rightarrow f)}{A(B \rightarrow f)})}{1 + |\frac{A(\bar{B} \rightarrow f)}{A(B \rightarrow f)}|^2},
 \end{aligned} \tag{77}$$

where $\phi_M(B^0) = 2\beta$, $\phi_M(B_s^0) = -2\beta_s$ in the SM, and $F(B^0) = 1$, $F(B^+) = \tau_{B^+}/\tau_{B^0} = 1.08$, $F(B_s^0) = \tau_{B_s^0}/\tau_{B^0}(m_{B^0}^2/m_{B_s^0}^2)\sqrt{(M_{B_s^0}^2 - 4M_{K^+}^2)/(M_{B^0}^2 - 4M_{\pi^+}^2)} = 0.9112$.

In the GL approach, one extracts the probability density function (PDF) for the angle $\alpha = \pi - \beta - \gamma$ of the UT from the measurements of $\mathcal{B}(B \rightarrow \pi\pi)$, $S_{\pi^+\pi^-}$, $C_{\pi^+\pi^-}$ and $C_{\pi^0\pi^0}$. Using the unitarity of the CKM matrix, it is possible to write the $B \rightarrow \pi\pi$ decay amplitudes and observables in terms of α instead of γ and β . However, for the purpose

of connecting $B \rightarrow \pi\pi$ to $B_s^0 \rightarrow KK$ it is more convenient to use the parametrisation in Eq. (76). In this way, α (or, equivalently, γ), is determined up to discrete ambiguities, that correspond however to different values of the hadronic parameters. As discussed in detail in Ref. [352], the shape of the PDF obtained in a Bayesian analysis depends on the allowed range for the hadronic parameters. For example, using the data in Table 6, solving for C and choosing flat a priori distributions for $d \in [0, 2]$, $\theta \in [-\pi, \pi]$, $T \in [0, 1.5]$ and $\theta_T \in [-\pi, \pi]$ the PDF for γ in Fig. 20 is obtained, corresponding to $\gamma = (68 \pm 15)^\circ$ ($\gamma \in [25, 87]^\circ$ at 95 % probability). Using instead the Fleischer method, one can obtain a PDF for γ given a range for the U-spin breaking effects. In this method it was originally suggested to parametrise the U-spin breaking in C'/C using the result one would obtain in factorisation, namely

$$r_{\text{fact}} = \left| \frac{C'}{C} \right|_{\text{fact}} = 1.46 \pm 0.15, \tag{78}$$

where the error obtained using light-cone QCD sum rule calculations [372] has been symmetrised. However, this can only serve as a reference value, since there are non-factorisable contributions to C and C' that could affect this estimate. In this analysis, the non-factorisable U-spin breaking is parametrised as follows

$$\begin{aligned}
 C' &= r_{\text{fact}} r_C C, & \operatorname{Re}(d' e^{i\theta'}) &= r_r \operatorname{Re}(d e^{i\theta}), \\
 \operatorname{Im}(d' e^{i\theta'}) &= r_i \operatorname{Im}(d e^{i\theta}),
 \end{aligned} \tag{79}$$

with r_C , r_r and r_i uniformly distributed in the range $[1 - \kappa, 1 + \kappa]$.

In Fig. 20 the PDF for γ obtained with the Fleischer method for two different values of the U-spin breaking parameter $\kappa = 0.1, 0.5$ is shown. The method is very precise for small amounts of U-spin breaking ($\kappa = 0.1$), but becomes clearly worse for $\kappa = 0.5$. Thus, a determination of γ from the Fleischer method alone is subject to uncertainty on the size of U-spin breaking.

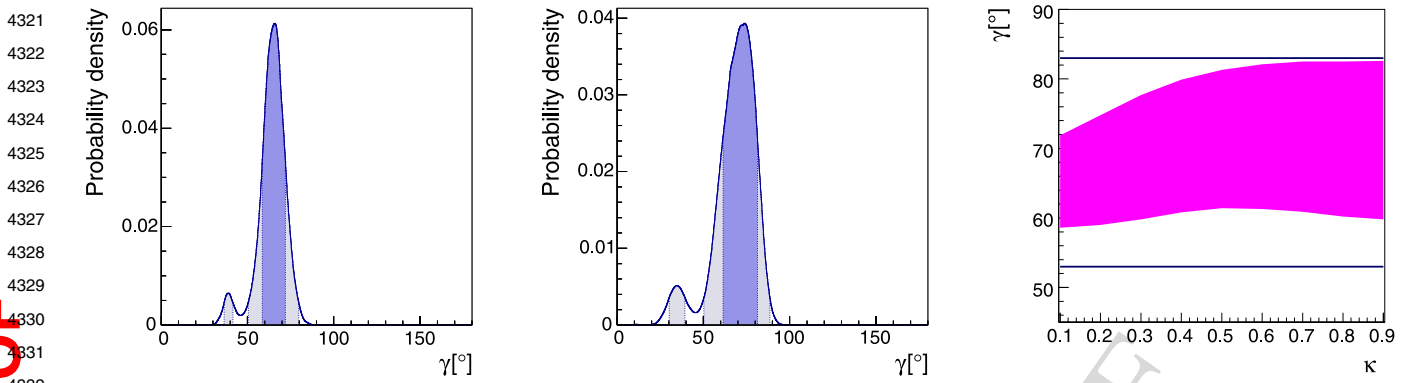


Fig. 21 From left to right: PDF for γ obtained using the combined method for $\kappa = 0.1, 0.5$; 68 % probability region for γ obtained using the combined method (filled area) or the GL method (horizontal lines) as a function of κ [357]

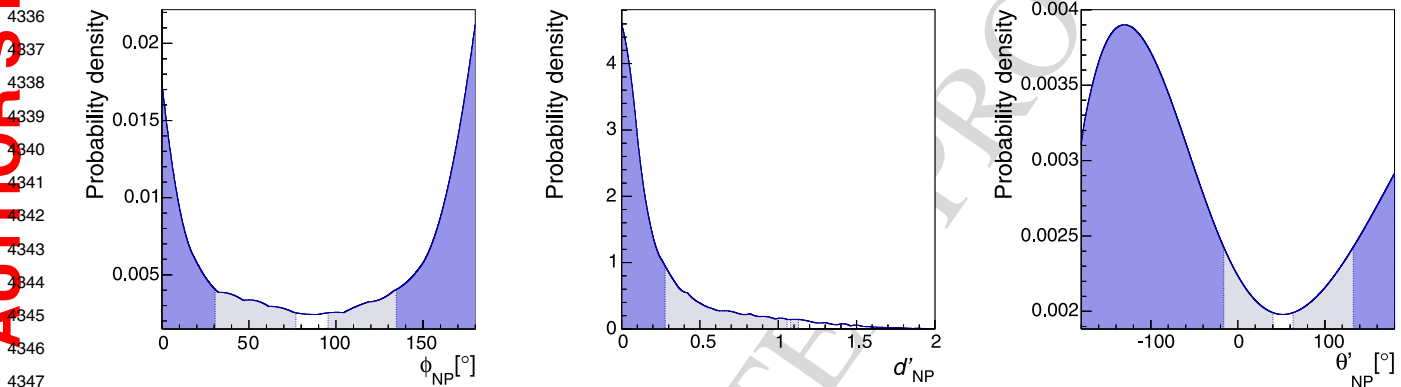


Fig. 22 From left to right: PDFs for ϕ_{NP} , d'_{NP} and θ'_{NP} obtained using the combined method with $\kappa = 0.5$ [357]

The result of the combined GL+F analysis is given in Fig. 21, where the PDF for γ for $\kappa = 0.1$ and 0.5 is shown. The result of the combined analysis is much more stable against the allowed amount of U-spin breaking. In Fig. 21 the 68 % probability region for γ obtained using the combined method as a function of κ is also shown, and compared to the GL result. The combined method shows a considerable gain in precision even for very large values of κ .

NP could affect the determination of γ in the combined method by giving (electroweak) penguin contributions a new CP-violating phase. If one assumes that the isospin analysis of the GL channels is still valid, barring order-of-magnitude enhancements of electroweak penguins in $B \rightarrow \pi\pi$, and if one assumes for concreteness that NP enters only $b \rightarrow s$ penguins, in the framework of a global fit, one can simultaneously determine γ and the NP contribution to $b \rightarrow s$ penguins. For the purpose of illustration, the value of γ from tree-level processes, $\gamma_{tree} = (76 \pm 9)^\circ$ is used as input [270],⁴⁷ allowing inspection of the posterior for γ and

for the NP penguin amplitude. Writing

$$A(B_s^0 \rightarrow K^+ K^-) = C' \frac{\lambda}{1 - \lambda^2/2} \left(e^{+i\gamma} + \frac{1 - \lambda^2}{\lambda^2} \times (d' e^{i\theta'} + e^{+i\phi_{NP}} d'_{NP} e^{i\theta'_{NP}}) \right), \quad (80)$$

$$A(\bar{B}_s^0 \rightarrow K^+ K^-) = C' \frac{\lambda}{1 - \lambda^2/2} \left(e^{-i\gamma} + \frac{1 - \lambda^2}{\lambda^2} \times (d' e^{i\theta'} + e^{-i\phi_{NP}} d'_{NP} e^{i\theta'_{NP}}) \right),$$

and taking uniformly distributed $d'_{NP} \in [0, 2]$ and $\phi_{NP}, \theta'_{NP} \in [-\pi, \pi]$ the PDFs shown in Fig. 22 are obtained for $\kappa = 0.5$. This yields $\gamma = (74 \pm 7)^\circ$, and a 95 % probability upper bound on d'_{NP} around 1. Clearly, the bound is stronger for large values of ϕ_{NP} .

Finally, $B_s^0 \rightarrow KK$ decays can also be used to extract $2\beta_s$ in the SM. The optimal choice in this respect is represented by $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^{(*)0} \bar{K}^{(*)0}$ (with $B^0 \rightarrow K^{(*)0} \bar{K}^{(*)0}$ as

⁴⁷Note that the value of γ quoted here differs from that obtained from the full CKM fit (given in Table 2) due to the different inputs used.

U-spin related control channels to constrain subleading contributions), since in this channel there is no tree contribution proportional to $e^{i\gamma}$ [307, 308]. However, the combined analysis described above, in the framework of a global SM fit, can serve for the same purpose. To illustrate this point, the GL+F analysis is performed, taking as input the SM fit result $\gamma = (69.7 \pm 3.1)^\circ$ [270] and not using the measurement of $2\beta_s$ from $b \rightarrow c\bar{c}s$ decays. In this way, $2\beta_s = (3 \pm 14)^\circ$ is obtained for $\kappa = 0.5$. The analysis can also be performed without using the measurement of γ , in this case the result is $2\beta_s = (6 \pm 14)^\circ$. With improved experimental accuracy, this determination could become competitive with that from $b \rightarrow c\bar{c}s$ decays. Once results of time-dependent analyses of the $B_{(s)}^0 \rightarrow K^{(*)0}\bar{K}^{(*)0}$ channels are available these may also provide useful constraints.⁴⁸

To conclude, the usual GL analysis to extract α from $B^0 \rightarrow \pi\pi$ can be supplemented with the inclusion of the $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^+K^-$ modes, in the framework of a global CKM fit. The method optimises the constraining power of these decays and allows the derivation of constraints on NP contributions to penguin amplitudes or on the B_s^0 mixing phase and illustrates these capabilities with a simplified analysis, neglecting correlations with other SM observables.

3.4.5 Studies of CP violation in multibody charmless b hadron decays

Multibody charmless b hadron decays can be used for a variety of studies of CP violation, including searches for NP and determination of the angle γ . Due to the resonant structure in multibody decays, these can offer additional possibilities to search for both the existence and features of NP. Model-independent analyses [374, 375] can be performed to first establish the presence of a CP violation effect, and then to identify the regions of the phase space in which it is most pronounced.⁴⁹ To further establish whether any observed CP violation can be accommodated within the Standard Model, amplitude analyses can be used to quantify the effects associated with resonant contributions to the decay. A number of methods have been proposed to determine γ from such processes [378–387], in general requiring input not only from charged B decays, but also from B^0 and B_s^0 decays (to states

such as $K_S^0 h^+ h'^-$ and $\pi^0 h^+ h'^-$).⁵⁰ The potential for LHCb to study multibody charmless Λ_b^0 decays adds further possibilities for novel studies of CP violation effects.

3.4.6 Prospects of future LHCb measurements

As discussed above, the angle γ can be determined from both tree-dominated and loop-dominated processes. Comparisons of the values obtained provide tests of NP, and so precision measurements from both methods are needed. Among the tree-dominated processes, in addition to the modes discussed above, any channel that involves the interference of $b \rightarrow c\bar{u}s$ and $b \rightarrow u\bar{c}s$ transitions is potentially sensitive to γ . Many of these modes can be analysed in the upgraded phase of LHCb, including

1. $B^+ \rightarrow DK^+\pi^-\pi^+$ where, similarly to the $B \rightarrow DK$ mode, the neutral D can be reconstructed either in the two-body (ADS and GLW-like measurement) or multi-body (GGSZ-like measurement) final state. The observation of the CF mode in LHCb data [389] indicates a yield only twice lower than that for the $B \rightarrow DK$ mode, which makes it competitive for the measurement of γ .⁵¹ However, two unknown factors affect the expected γ sensitivity. First, since this is a multibody decay, the overlap between the interfering amplitudes is in general less than 100 %; this is accounted for by a coherence factor between zero and unity which enters the interference term in Eqs. (54), (55), (59), (60) as an unknown parameter. Second, the value of r_B can be different from that in $B \rightarrow DK$ and is as yet unmeasured, although it is expected [318] that it can be larger in this decay than in $B \rightarrow DK$.
2. $B^0 \rightarrow DK^+\pi^-$. Although the rate of these decays is smaller than that of $B^+ \rightarrow DK^+$, both interfering amplitudes are colour-suppressed, therefore the expected value of r_B is larger, $r_B \simeq 0.3$. As a result, the sensitivity to γ should be similar to that in the $B \rightarrow DK$ modes.⁵² Depending on the content of $B^0 \rightarrow D^0 K^+\pi^-$ and $B^0 \rightarrow \bar{D}^0 K^+\pi^-$ amplitudes, the optimal strategy may involve Dalitz plot analysis of the B^0 decay [390, 391]. In this case, control of amplitude model uncertainty will become essential for a precision measurement; it can be eliminated by studying the decays $B^0 \rightarrow DK^+\pi^-$ with $D \rightarrow K_S^0 \pi^+\pi^-$ [392].

⁴⁸The proposal of Ref. [308] has been recently critically reexamined in Ref. [373]. The present analysis shows no particular enhancement of the contribution proportional to $e^{i\gamma}$ in $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^+K^-$, in agreement with the expectation that $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^{(*)0}\bar{K}^{(*)0}$ should be penguin-dominated to a very good accuracy.

⁴⁹LHCb has presented preliminary results from model-independent searches for CP violation in $B^\pm \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-K^\pm$ and $B^\pm \rightarrow K^+K^-K^\pm$ at ICHEP 2012 [376], and in $B^\pm \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-\pi^\pm$ and $B^\pm \rightarrow K^+K^-\pi^\pm$ at CKM 2012 [377].

⁵⁰LHCb has presented preliminary branching fraction measurements of $B_{(s)}^0 \rightarrow K_S^0 h^+ h'^-$ decays at ICHEP 2012 [388].

⁵¹Preliminary results from a GLW-type analysis of this channel was presented at ICHEP 2012 [341].

⁵²Preliminary results from a GLW-type analysis of $B^0 \rightarrow DK^{*0}$ were presented at ICHEP 2012 [340].

Table 7 Estimated precision of γ measurements with 50 fb^{-1} for various charmed B decay modes

Decay mode	γ sensitivity
$B \rightarrow DK$ with $D \rightarrow hh'$, $D \rightarrow K\pi\pi\pi$	1.3°
$B \rightarrow DK$ with $D \rightarrow K_S^0\pi\pi$	1.9°
$B \rightarrow DK$ with $D \rightarrow 4\pi$	1.7°
$B^0 \rightarrow DK\pi$ with $D \rightarrow hh'$, $D \rightarrow K_S^0\pi\pi$	1.5°
$B \rightarrow DK\pi\pi$ with $D \rightarrow hh'$	$\sim 3^\circ$
Time-dependent $B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^\mp K^\pm$	2.0°
Combined	$\sim 0.9^\circ$

- $B_s^0 \rightarrow D\phi$. This mode is not self-tagging, but sensitivity to γ can be obtained from untagged time-integrated measurements using several different neutral D decay modes [393, 394]. The first evidence for the three-body decay $B_s^0 \rightarrow \bar{D}^0 K^+ K^-$ has just been reported by LHCb [395], and investigation of its resonant structure is in progress.
- $B_c^+ \rightarrow DD_s^+$. B_c^+ production in pp collisions is significantly suppressed, however, in this mode the magnitude of CP violation is expected to be $\mathcal{O}(100\%)$: the two interfering amplitudes are of the same magnitude because the $b \rightarrow u\bar{c}s$ amplitude is colour allowed, while the $b \rightarrow \bar{c}us$ amplitude is colour suppressed [396–399].
- $\Lambda_b^0 \rightarrow D\Lambda$ and $\Lambda_b^0 \rightarrow DpK^-$. Measurement of γ from analysis of the $\Lambda_b^0 \rightarrow D\Lambda$ decay mode was proposed in Ref. [400]. This method allows one to measure γ in a model-independent way by comparing the S - and P -wave amplitudes. However, this mode is problematic to reconstruct at LHCb because of the poorly defined Λ_b^0 vertex (both particles from its decay are long-lived) and low efficiency of Λ reconstruction. Alternatively, one can consider a similar measurement with the decay $\Lambda_b^0 \rightarrow DpK^-$. A preliminary observation of this mode in early LHCb data has been reported [401].

Table 7 shows the expected sensitivity to γ from tree level decays in the upgrade scenario. The LHCb upgrade is the only proposed experiment which will be able to reach sub-degree precision on γ .

Measurement of γ and $2\beta_s$ by means of the CP -violating observables from loop-mediated decays $B^0 \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^+K^-$ was discussed in Sect. 3.4.4. Extrapolating the current sensitivity on C and S to the upgrade scenario, when 50 fb^{-1} of integrated luminosity will be collected, LHCb will be able to reach a statistical sensitivity $\sigma_{\text{stat}}(C) \approx \sigma_{\text{stat}}(S) \simeq 0.008$ in both $B^0 \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^+K^-$. This corresponds to a precision on γ of 1.4° , and on $2\beta_s$ of 0.01 rad, assuming perfect U-spin symmetry.

4 Mixing and CP violation in the charm sector

4.1 Introduction

The study of D mesons offers a unique opportunity to access up-type quarks in flavour-changing neutral current (FCNC) processes. It probes scenarios where up-type quarks play a special role, such as supersymmetric models with alignment [402, 403]. It offers complementary constraints on possible NP contributions to those arising from the measurements of FCNC processes of down-type quarks (B or K mesons).

The neutral D system is the latest and last system of neutral mesons where mixing between particles and anti-particles has been established. The mixing rate is consistent with, but at the upper end of, SM expectations [404] and constrains many NP models [405]. More precise D^0 – \bar{D}^0 mixing measurements will provide even stronger constraints. However, the focus has been shifting to CP violation observables, which provide cleaner tests of the SM [406–408]. First evidence for direct CP violation in the charm sector has been reported by the LHCb Collaboration in the study of the difference of the time-integrated asymmetries of $D^0 \rightarrow K^+K^-$ and $D^0 \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-$ decay rates through the parameter $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ [18]. No evidence of indirect CP violation has yet been found. As discussed in detail below, these results on CP violation in the charm sector appear marginally compatible with the SM but contributions from NP are not excluded.

The mass eigenstates of neutral D mesons, $|D_{1,2}\rangle$, with masses $m_{1,2}$ and widths $\Gamma_{1,2}$ can be written as linear combinations of the flavour eigenstates $|D_{1,2}\rangle = p|D^0\rangle \pm q|\bar{D}^0\rangle$, with complex coefficients p and q which satisfy $|p|^2 + |q|^2 = 1$. The average mass and width are defined as $m \equiv (m_1 + m_2)/2$ and $\Gamma \equiv (\Gamma_1 + \Gamma_2)/2$. The D mixing parameters are defined using the mass and width difference as $x_D \equiv (m_2 - m_1)/\Gamma$ and $y_D \equiv (\Gamma_2 - \Gamma_1)/2\Gamma$. The phase convention of p and q is chosen such that $CP|D^0\rangle = -|\bar{D}^0\rangle$. First evidence for mixing of neutral D^0 mesons was discovered in 2007 by Belle and BaBar [409, 410] and is now well established [44]: the no-mixing hypothesis is excluded at more than 10σ for the world average ($x_D = 0.63^{+0.19}_{-0.20} \%$, $y_D = 0.75 \pm 0.12 \%$).⁵³

It is convenient to group hadronic charm decays into three categories. The CF decays, such as $D^0 \rightarrow K^-\pi^+$, are mediated by tree amplitudes, and therefore no direct CP violation effects are expected. The same is true for DCS decays, such as $D^0 \rightarrow K^+\pi^-$, even though these are much more rare. The SCS decays, on the other hand, can also have contributions from penguin amplitudes, and therefore direct

⁵³ At HCP 2012, LHCb presented the first observation of charm mixing from a single measurement [411].

CP violation is possible, even though the penguin contributions are expected to be small. Within this classification, it should be noted that some decays to final states containing K_S^0 mesons, e.g. $D^0 \rightarrow K_S^0 \rho^0$, have both CF and DCS contributions which can interfere [412]. Within the SM, however, direct CP violation effects are still expected to be negligible in these decays.

LHCb is ideally placed to carry out a wide physics programme in the charm sector, thanks to the high production rate of open charm: with a cross-section of 6.10 ± 0.93 mb [3, 4], one tenth of LHC interactions produce charm hadrons. Its ring-imaging Cherenkov detectors provide excellent separation between pions, kaons and protons in the momentum range between 2 and 100 GeV/c, and additional detectors also provide clean identification of muons and electrons. This allows high purity samples to be obtained both for hadronic and muonic decays. The large boost of the D hadrons produced at LHCb is beneficial for time-dependent studies. LHCb has the potential to improve the precision on all the key observables in the charm sector in the next years.

In the remainder of this section the key observables in the charm sector are described, and the current status and near term prospects of the measurements at LHCb are reviewed. A discussion of the implications of the first LHCb charm physics results follows, motivating improved measurements and studies of additional channels. The potential of the LHCb upgrade to make the precise measurements needed to challenge the theory is then described.

4.1.1 Key observables

Currently the most precise individual measurements of mixing parameters are those of the relative effective lifetime difference between D^0 and \bar{D}^0 decays to CP eigenstates ($\hat{\Gamma}$ and $\hat{\bar{\Gamma}}$) and flavour specific final states (Γ), y_{CP} , which is defined as

$$y_{CP} = \frac{\hat{\Gamma} + \hat{\bar{\Gamma}}}{2\Gamma} - 1 \approx \eta_{CP} \left[\left(1 - \frac{1}{8} A_m^2 \right) y_D \cos \phi - \frac{1}{2} (A_m) x_D \sin \phi \right], \quad (81)$$

where terms below $\mathcal{O}(10^{-4})$ have been ignored [413], η_{CP} is the CP eigenvalue of the final state, ϕ is the CP-violating relative phase between q/p and \bar{A}_f/A_f where \bar{A}_f are the decay amplitudes, and A_m represents a CP violation contribution from mixing ($|q/p|^{\pm 2} \approx 1 \pm A_m$).⁵⁴ In the limit of CP conservation y_{CP} is equal to the mixing parameter y_D . The resulting world average value for y_{CP} is

⁵⁴ A_m can be determined from asymmetries in semileptonic charm decays, with the assumption of vanishing direct CP violation.

0.87 ± 0.16 % [414]⁵⁵ and is consistent with the value of y_D within the current accuracy.

The CP-violating observable A_Γ quantifies the difference in decay rates of D^0 and \bar{D}^0 to a CP eigenstate and is defined as

$$A_\Gamma = \frac{\hat{\Gamma} - \hat{\bar{\Gamma}}}{\hat{\Gamma} + \hat{\bar{\Gamma}}} \approx \eta_{CP} \left[\frac{1}{2} (A_m + A_d) y_D \cos \phi - x_D \sin \phi \right], \quad (82)$$

where terms below $\mathcal{O}(10^{-4})$ have again been ignored [413] and both mixing and direct CP contributions are assumed to be small. The parameter A_d describes the contribution from direct CP violation ($|\bar{A}_f/A_f|^{\pm 2} \approx 1 \pm A_d$). The current world average of A_Γ is 0.02 ± 0.16 % [44], consistent with the hypothesis of no CP violation. Due to the smallness of x_D and y_D , A_Γ provides essentially the same information as a full time-dependent CP violation analysis of $D^0 \rightarrow K^+ K^-$ decays.

An alternative way to search for CP violation in charm mixing is with a time-dependent Dalitz plot analysis of D^0 and \bar{D}^0 decays to $K_S^0 \pi^+ \pi^-$ or $K_S^0 K^+ K^-$. Such analyses have been carried out at the B factories [416, 417]. Also in these cases no CP violation was observed.

In time-integrated analyses the measured rate asymmetry is

$$\mathcal{A}_{CP} \equiv \frac{\Gamma(D^0 \rightarrow f) - \Gamma(\bar{D}^0 \rightarrow f)}{\Gamma(D^0 \rightarrow f) + \Gamma(\bar{D}^0 \rightarrow f)} \approx a_{CP}^{\text{dir}} - A_\Gamma \frac{\langle t \rangle}{\tau}, \quad (83)$$

where the direct CP asymmetry contribution is defined as

$$a_{CP}^{\text{dir}} \equiv \frac{|A_f|^2 - |\bar{A}_f|^2}{|A_f|^2 + |\bar{A}_f|^2} \approx -\frac{1}{2} A_d \quad (84)$$

and $\langle t \rangle$ denotes the average decay time of the observed candidates.

A powerful way to reduce experimental systematic uncertainties is to measure the difference in time-integrated asymmetries in related final states. For the two-body final states $K^+ K^-$ and $\pi^+ \pi^-$, this difference is given by

$$\begin{aligned} \Delta \mathcal{A}_{CP} &\equiv \mathcal{A}_{CP}(K^+ K^-) - \mathcal{A}_{CP}(\pi^+ \pi^-) \\ &\approx \Delta a_{CP}^{\text{dir}} \left(1 + y_D \cos \phi \frac{\langle \bar{t} \rangle}{\tau} \right) \\ &\quad + \left(a_{CP}^{\text{ind}} + \overline{a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}} y_D \cos \phi \right) \frac{\Delta \langle t \rangle}{\tau} \end{aligned} \quad (85)$$

where the CP-violating phase ϕ is assumed to be universal [418], $\Delta a \equiv a(K^+ K^-) - a(\pi^+ \pi^-)$, $\bar{a} \equiv (a(K^+ K^-) +$

⁵⁵ New results presented by Belle at ICHEP 2012 [415] are not included in this average.

4753 $a(\pi^+\pi^-)/2$ and the indirect CP asymmetry parameter is
 4754 defined as $a_{CP}^{\text{ind}} = -(A_m/2)y_D \cos \phi + x_D \sin \phi$. The ratio
 4755 $\Delta\langle t \rangle/\tau$ is equal to zero for the lifetime-unbiased B factory
 4756 measurements [419, 420] and is 0.098 ± 0.003 for LHCb
 4757 [18] and 0.25 ± 0.04 for CDF [421], therefore $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ is
 4758 largely a measure of direct CP violation.

4759 The current most accurate measurements of $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ are
 4760 from the LHCb and CDF Collaborations and are $(-0.82 \pm$
 4761 $0.21 \pm 0.11) \%$ [18] and $(-0.62 \pm 0.21 \pm 0.10) \%$ [422],
 4762 respectively.⁵⁶ These results show first evidence of CP vi-
 4763 olation in the charm sector: the world average is consistent
 4764 with no CP violation at only 0.006 % C.L. [44].

4766 4.1.2 Status and near-term future of LHCb measurements

4768 LHCb has a broad programme of charm physics, including
 4769 searches for rare charm decays (see Sect. 2), spectroscopy
 4770 and measurements of production cross-sections and asym-
 4771 metries (see Sect. 5). In this section only studies of mixing
 4772 and CP violation are discussed. For reviews of the formal-
 4773 ism, the reader is referred to Refs. [413, 424, 425] and the
 4774 references therein, and for an overview of NP implications
 4775 to Ref. [418].

4776 Mixing and indirect CP violation occur only in neu-
 4777 tral mesons. These are probed in a number of different
 4778 decay modes, predominantly—but not exclusively—time-
 4779 dependent ratio measurements. In most cases, the same anal-
 4780 ysis yields measurements of both mixing and CP violation
 4781 parameters, so these are considered together. By contrast,
 4782 direct CP violation may occur in decays of both neutral
 4783 and charged hadrons, and the primary sensitivity to it comes
 4784 from time-integrated measurements—though it may affect
 4785 certain time-dependent asymmetries as well, as discussed in
 4786 Sect. 4.7.1.

4787 Several classes of mixing and indirect CP violation mea-
 4788 surements are possible at LHCb, particularly:

- 4789 • Measurements of the ratios of the effective D^0 lifetimes
 4790 in decays to quasi-flavour-specific states (e.g. $D^0 \rightarrow$
 4791 $K^-\pi^+$) and CP eigenstates f_{CP} (e.g. $D^0 \rightarrow K^-K^+$).
 4792 These yield y_{CP} . Comparing the lifetime of $D^0 \rightarrow f_{CP}$
 4793 and $\bar{D}^0 \rightarrow f_{CP}$ yields the CP violation parameter A_Γ .
- 4794 • Measurements of the time-dependence of the ratio of
 4795 wrong-sign to right-sign hadronic decays (e.g. $D^0 \rightarrow$
 4796 $K^+\pi^-$ vs. $D^0 \rightarrow K^-\pi^+$). The ratio depends on y_D^t and
 4797 $(x_D^2 + y_D^2)t^2$ (see, e.g., Ref. [424]), where

$$4799 x_D' = x_D \cos \delta + y_D \sin \delta,$$

$$4800 y_D' = y_D \cos \delta - x_D \sin \delta,$$

4803 ⁵⁶At ICHEP 2012, Belle also presented new results on $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ [423],
 4804 that are consistent with, but less precise than, those from LHCb and
 4805 CDF.

4807 and δ is the mode-dependent strong phase between the CF
 4808 and DCS amplitudes. Note that $(x_D^2 + y_D^2) = x_D^2 + y_D^2 \equiv$
 4809 r_M . The mixing parameters can be measured indepen-
 4810 dently for D^0 and \bar{D}^0 to constrain indirect CP violation,
 4811 and the overall asymmetry in wrong-sign decay rates for
 4812 D^0 and \bar{D}^0 gives the direct CP violation parameter A_d .

- 4813 • Time-dependent Dalitz plot fits to self-conjugate final
 4814 states (e.g. $D^0 \rightarrow K_S^0\pi^-\pi^+$). These combine features of
 4815 the two methods above, along with simultaneous extrac-
 4816 tion of the strong phases relative to CP eigenstate final
 4817 states. Consequently they yield measurements of x_D and
 4818 y_D directly. Likewise, the indirect CP violation param-
 4819 eters $|q/p|$ and ϕ may be extracted, along with the asym-
 4820 metry in phase and magnitude of each contributing ampli-
 4821 tude (in a model-dependent analysis).
- 4822 • Measurements of the ratio of time-integrated rates of
 4823 wrong-sign to right-sign semileptonic decays (e.g. $D^0 \rightarrow$
 4824 $\bar{D}^0 \rightarrow K^+l^-\bar{\nu}_l$ vs. $D^0 \rightarrow K^-l^+\nu_l$). These yield r_M
 4825 and A_m .

4826 Within LHCb, analyses are planned or in progress for each
 4827 of these methods. A measurement of y_{CP} and A_Γ from the
 4828 2010 data sample has been published [19]. In addition, a
 4829 preliminary result on the time-integrated wrong-sign rate
 4830 in $D^0 \rightarrow K\pi$ from the 2010 sample is available [426].⁵⁷
 4831 A summary of what can be achieved with the 2010–2012
 4832 prompt charm samples is given in Table 8. Note that the ob-
 4833 servables are generally related to several physics parameters,
 4834 such that the combined constraints are much more power-
 4835 ful than individual measurements. After analysing 2.5 fb^{-1}
 4836 of data, the mixing parameters x_D and y_D are expected to
 4837 be determined at the level of $\mathcal{O}(10^{-4})$, and A_Γ to be mea-
 4838 sured with a similar uncertainty. This will represent a sig-
 4839 nificant improvement in precision compared to the current
 4840 world averages, which have uncertainties $\sigma_{x_D} = 0.19 \%$,
 4841 $\sigma_{y_D} = 0.12 \%$, and $\sigma_{A_\Gamma} = 0.23 \%$.

4842 For direct CP violation, control of systematic uncertain-
 4843 ties associated with production and efficiency asymmetries
 4844 is essential. To date, two techniques have been used to miti-
 4845 gate these effects:

- 4846 • Measurement of differences in asymmetry between two
 4847 related final states, such that systematic effects largely
 4848 cancel—for example, $\mathcal{A}_{CP}(D^0 \rightarrow K^-K^+) - \mathcal{A}_{CP}(D^0 \rightarrow$
 4849 $\pi^-\pi^+)$ [18]. This is simplest with two-body or quasi-
 4850 two-body decays. This is discussed in more detail in
 4851 Sect. 4.1.3.
- 4852 • Searching for asymmetries in the distributions of multi-
 4853 body decays, such that differences in overall normali-
 4854 sation can be neglected and effects related to lab-frame
 4855 kinematics are largely washed out—for example, in the
 4856 Dalitz plot distribution of $D^+ \rightarrow K^-K^+\pi^+$ [427].

4857 ⁵⁷Results of charm mixing parameters in wrong-sign $D^0 \rightarrow K^+\pi^-$
 4858 decays have been presented at HCP 2012 [411].

Table 8 Projected statistical uncertainties with 1.0 and 2.5 fb⁻¹ of LHCb data. Yields are extrapolated based on samples used in analyses of 2011 data; sensitivities are projected from these yields assuming 1/√N scaling based on reported yields by LHCb, and using published input from BaBar, Belle, and CDF. The projected CP-violation sensitivities may vary depending on the true values of the mixing parameters

Sample	Observable	Sensitivity (1.0 fb ⁻¹)	Sensitivity (2.5 fb ⁻¹)
Tagged KK	y_{CP}	5×10^{-4}	4×10^{-4}
Tagged $\pi\pi$	y_{CP}	10×10^{-4}	7×10^{-4}
Tagged KK	A_{Γ}	5×10^{-4}	4×10^{-4}
Tagged $\pi\pi$	A_{Γ}	10×10^{-4}	7×10^{-4}
Tagged WS/RS $K\pi$	x_D^2	10×10^{-5}	5×10^{-5}
Tagged WS/RS $K\pi$	y_D'	20×10^{-4}	10×10^{-4}
Tagged $K_S^0\pi\pi$	x_D	5×10^{-3}	3×10^{-3}
Tagged $K_S^0\pi\pi$	y_D	3×10^{-3}	2×10^{-3}
Tagged $K_S^0\pi\pi$	$ q/p $	0.5	0.3
Tagged $K_S^0\pi\pi$	ϕ	25°	15°

In the longer term, the goal is to extract the CP asymmetries for $D^0 \rightarrow K^+K^-$ and $D^0 \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-$ separately, along with those for other decay modes. To achieve this, it will be necessary to determine the production and detector efficiencies from data. Progress has been made in this area, notably in the D_s^+ production asymmetry measurement [428], which involves determination of the pion reconstruction efficiency from $D^{*+} \rightarrow D^0\pi^+$, $D^0 \rightarrow K^-\pi^-\pi^+\pi^+$ decays in which one of the D^0 daughter pions is not used in the reconstruction.⁵⁸ The detector asymmetries need to be determined as functions of the relevant variables, and similarly, the production asymmetries can vary as functions of transverse momentum and pseudorapidity. Understanding these systematic effects with the level of precision and granularity needed for CP asymmetry measurements is difficult and it cannot be assumed that these challenges will be solved in a short time scale. Moreover, production asymmetries can be determined only with the assumption of vanishing CP asymmetry in a particular (usually CF) control mode. Therefore ultimately the resulting measurements of CP asymmetries for individual decay modes are essentially $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ measurements relative to CF decays.

A summary of analyses that are in progress or planned with the 2011–2012 data is given below:

- $D^0 \rightarrow K^-K^+, \pi^-\pi^+$: Updates to the 0.6 fb⁻¹ $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ analysis [18] are in progress, using both prompt charm and charm from semileptonic B decays (see Sect. 4.1.3).
- $D_{(s)}^+ \rightarrow K_S^0h^+, \phi h^+$: A $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ -style analysis is possible by comparing asymmetries in a CF control mode (e.g.

$D^+ \rightarrow K_S^0\pi^+$) and the associated SCS mode (e.g. $D^+ \rightarrow \phi\pi^+$), taking advantage of the inherent symmetry of the $K_S^0 \rightarrow \pi^-\pi^+$ and $\phi \rightarrow K^-K^+$ decays.⁵⁹ The different kinematic distributions of the tracks (requiring binning or reweighting) and the CP asymmetry in the K_S^0 decay need to be taken into account.

$D^+ \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-\pi^+, K^+K^-\pi^+$: A search for CP violation in $D^+ \rightarrow K^+K^-\pi^+$ with the model-independent (so-called “Miranda”) technique [374] was published with the 2010 data sample [427], comprising 0.04 fb⁻¹. With such small data samples, detector effects are negligible. However, from studies of control modes such as $D_s^+ \rightarrow K^-K^+\pi^+$ it is found that this is no longer the case with 1.0 fb⁻¹ of data or more, so an update will require careful control of systematic effects. The $\pi^+\pi^-\pi^+$ final state should be more tractable, since the π^\pm interaction asymmetry does not depend strongly on momentum.

$D^0 \rightarrow \pi^-\pi^+\pi^-\pi^+, K^-K^+\pi^-\pi^+$: Previous publications have focused mainly on T-odd moments [430], but there is further information in the distribution of final-state particles. A Miranda-style binned analysis or a comparable unbinned method [375] can be used.⁶⁰

Baryonic decays: LHCb will collect large samples of charmed baryons, enabling novel searches for CP-violation effects [432]. Triggering presents a challenge, but trigger lines for several Λ_c^+ decay modes of the form Λh^+ or $ph^-h'^+$ are already incorporated, allowing large samples to be recorded. In addition to the considerations outlined above for D meson decays, the large proton-antiproton interaction asymmetry and the possibility of polarisation in the initial state must be taken into account.

4.1.3 Experimental aspects of $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ and related measurements

The raw asymmetry measured for D^{*+} -tagged D^0 decays to a final state f is defined as:

$$\mathcal{A}_{\text{raw}}(f) = \frac{N(D^{*+} \rightarrow D^0(f)\pi_s^+) - N(D^{*-} \rightarrow \overline{D^0}(f)\pi_s^-)}{N(D^{*+} \rightarrow D^0(f)\pi_s^+) + N(D^{*-} \rightarrow \overline{D^0}(f)\pi_s^-)}, \quad (86)$$

where $N(X)$ refers to the number of reconstructed events of decay X after background subtraction. This raw asymmetry arises from several sources: the D^{*+} production asymmetry \mathcal{A}_p , the asymmetry in selecting the tagging slow pion

⁵⁹A small difference in kinematic distributions can occur in $\phi \rightarrow K^-K^+$ due to crossing resonances.

⁶⁰Preliminary results on the $D^0 \rightarrow \pi^-\pi^+\pi^-\pi^+$ decay were presented at ICHEP 2012 [431].

⁵⁸The pion reconstruction efficiency asymmetry has also been used in the determination of the D^+ production asymmetry [429].

4969 $\mathcal{A}_D(\pi_s^+)$, the asymmetry in selecting the D^0 decay into
 4970 the final state $\mathcal{A}_D(f)$, and the CP asymmetry in the decay
 4971 $\mathcal{A}_{CP}(f)$.

4972 Consider the general case of a measured rate n_{\pm} , an effi-
 4973 ciency (or other correction) ε_{\pm} , and the corrected rate N_{\pm} ,
 4974 where the subscript refers to D^0 or \bar{D}^0 . Then:

4975
$$\frac{N_+}{N_-} = \frac{n_+/\varepsilon_+}{n_-/\varepsilon_-} = \frac{n_+ \varepsilon_-}{n_- \varepsilon_+}. \quad (87)$$

4976 Defining a generic asymmetry A_x as

4977
$$A_x \equiv \frac{x_+ - x_-}{x_+ + x_-},$$

4978 gives the identity

4979
$$\frac{x_+}{x_-} = \frac{1 + A_x}{1 - A_x}.$$

4980 Then applying this to Eq. (87),

4981
$$\frac{1 + A_n}{1 - A_n} = \left(\frac{1 + A_N}{1 - A_N} \right) \left(\frac{1 + A_\varepsilon}{1 - A_\varepsilon} \right). \quad (88)$$

4982 Applying the Taylor series expansion to Eq. (88), gives

4983
$$(1 + 2A_n + 2A_n^2 + \dots)$$

 4984
$$= (1 + 2A_N + 2A_N^2 + \dots)(1 + 2A_\varepsilon + 2A_\varepsilon^2 + \dots),$$

4985 and thus

4986
$$A_n = A_N + A_\varepsilon + (\text{terms of order } A^2). \quad (89)$$

4987 Generalising this to include multiple asymmetries, the for-
 4988 mula used in the published analysis [18] is obtained

4989
$$\mathcal{A}_{\text{raw}}(f) = \mathcal{A}_{CP}(f) + \mathcal{A}_P + \mathcal{A}_D(\pi_s^+) + \mathcal{A}_D(f), \quad (90)$$

4990 which is correct up to terms of second order in the asym-
 4991 metries. In practise, for $D^0 \rightarrow h^+h^-$, the asymmetries are
 4992 $\mathcal{A}_P \sim 1\%$, $\mathcal{A}_D(\pi_s^+) \sim 1\text{--}2\%$, and $\mathcal{A}_D(f) = 0$ by construc-
 4993 tion. Thus, the second-order correction is $\mathcal{O}(10^{-4})$.⁶¹ Fur-
 4994 ther, $\mathcal{A}_D(\pi_s^+)$ and \mathcal{A}_P are the same for $f = K^+K^-$ and
 4995 $f = \pi^+\pi^-$ (leaving aside differences in kinematic distri-
 4996 bution, considered below) and so many terms cancel in the
 4997 difference.⁶²

4998
$$\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP} = \mathcal{A}_{\text{raw}}(K^+K^-) - \mathcal{A}_{\text{raw}}(\pi^+\pi^-)$$

 4999
$$\approx \mathcal{A}_{CP}(K^+K^-) - \mathcal{A}_{CP}(\pi^+\pi^-).$$

5000 ⁶¹Note that the LHCb dipole magnet creates regions of parameter space
 5001 with large $\mathcal{A}_D(\pi_s^+)$, particularly at the left and right edges of the ac-
 5002 ceptance. These regions are excluded with fiducial cuts.

5003 ⁶²Note in particular that if $\mathcal{A}_{CP}(K^+K^-) = \mathcal{A}_{CP}(\pi^+\pi^-) = 0$, the ap-
 5004 proximation becomes exact at all orders.

5023 At the present level of precision, with a statistical uncer-
 5024 tainty of around 0.2 %, this approximation is perfectly ade-
 5025 quate. However, when more data is accumulated—and cer-
 5026 tainly after the upgrade—it will be necessary to change the
 5027 analysis to take second-order terms into account. This can
 5028 be done using the ratio formulation of Eq. (87), i.e.

5029
$$\frac{N_{KK,+}}{N_{KK,-}} = \left(\frac{n_{KK,+}}{n_{KK,-}} \right) \left(\frac{\varepsilon_-}{\varepsilon_+} \right),$$

 5030
$$\frac{N_{\pi\pi,+}}{N_{\pi\pi,-}} = \left(\frac{n_{\pi\pi,+}}{n_{\pi\pi,-}} \right) \left(\frac{\varepsilon_-}{\varepsilon_+} \right)$$

 5031
$$\Rightarrow \frac{N_{KK,+}/N_{KK,-}}{N_{\pi\pi,+}/N_{\pi\pi,-}} = \frac{n_{KK,+}/n_{KK,-}}{n_{\pi\pi,+}/n_{\pi\pi,-}}$$

5032 The nuisance asymmetries \mathcal{A}_P and $\mathcal{A}_D(\pi_s^+)$ cancel be-
 5033 tween the K^+K^- and $\pi^+\pi^-$ final states because these are
 5034 properties of the D^{*+} and of the tagging slow pion, respec-
 5035 tively, which do not depend on the decay of the D^0 meson.
 5036 However, an artificial correlation between these asymme-
 5037 tries and the decay mode can arise if the asymmetry varies
 5038 as a function of some variable⁶³ (e.g. the momentum of the
 5039 D^{*+}) and the reconstructed distributions in this variable are
 5040 different for the K^+K^- and $\pi^+\pi^-$ final states (e.g. due to
 5041 detector acceptance of the daughter tracks). In such a sce-
 5042 nario, the two modes would populate regions with different
 5043 raw asymmetries and so the nuisance asymmetries would
 5044 not cancel fully. Two techniques have been used to address
 5045 this:

- the data can be partitioned into smaller kinematic regions
 such that within each region the raw asymmetries are con-
 stant and/or the K^+K^- and $\pi^+\pi^-$ kinematic distribu-
 tions are equal;
- the data can be reweighted such that the K^+K^- and
 $\pi^+\pi^-$ kinematic distributions are equalised.

5046 The first approach was used in the published LHCb result,
 5047 and the second in the CDF result [421].

5048 There is another way in which the formalism could be
 5049 broken: through the presence of peaking backgrounds which
 5050 (a) fake the signal, (b) occur at different levels for the
 5051 K^+K^- and $\pi^+\pi^-$ final states, and (c) have a different
 5052 raw asymmetry from the signal. The signal extraction pro-
 5053 cedure used in the published LHCb analysis is a fit to the
 5054 mass difference from threshold $\delta m \equiv m((h^+h^-)_{D^0\pi_s^+}) -$
 5055 $m(h^+h^-) - m(\pi^+)$. This is vulnerable to a class of back-
 5056 ground in which a real D^{*+} decay occurs and the cor-
 5057 rect slow pion is found but the D^0 decay is partly misre-
 5058 constructed, e.g. $D^0 \rightarrow K^-\pi^+\pi^0$ misidentified as $D^0 \rightarrow$
 5059 K^-K^+ . This typically creates a background which peaks

5060 ⁶³The discussion is framed in terms of kinematic variables, since there
 5061 are clear mechanisms that could cause problems there, but the same
 5062 logic can be applied to magnet polarity, trigger conditions, etc.

Table 9 Summary of absolute systematic uncertainties for ΔA_{CP}

Source	Uncertainty
Fiducial requirement	0.01 %
Peaking background asymmetry	0.04 %
Fit procedure	0.08 %
Multiple candidates	0.06 %
Kinematic binning	0.02 %
Total	0.11 %

in δm but is broadly distributed in $m(h^+h^-)$. Only cases which lie within the narrow $m(h^+h^-)$ signal window will survive. This is more common for the K^+K^- final state than for $\pi^+\pi^-$: the energy of a missing particle can be made up by misidentifying a pion as a kaon, but apart from $D^0 \rightarrow \pi^- e^+ \nu_e$ there is little that can fake the kinematics of $D^0 \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-$. In practise, the charged hadron identification at LHCb suppresses these background greatly, and their raw asymmetries are not expected to be very different from the signal. In the published LHCb analysis, the impact of these backgrounds on the asymmetry was estimated by measuring their size and asymmetry in the h^+h^- mass sidebands and computing the effect of such a background on the signal with a toy Monte Carlo study. The alternative approach would be to use a full 2D fit to $m(h^+h^-)$ and δm , which would distinguish this class of peaking background from the signal by its $m(h^+h^-)$ distribution.

The three issues discussed above—terms entering at second order in the asymmetries, non-cancellation due to kinematic correlations, and peaking backgrounds—are particular to this analysis and will require some changes to the procedure as larger data samples become available. In addition, there are more generic systematic uncertainties associated with the fit procedure and with the handling of events with more than one candidate. These are summarised in Table 9.

4.2 Theory status of mixing and indirect CP violation

4.2.1 Theoretical predictions for $\Delta\Gamma_D$, Δm_D and indirect CP violation in the Standard Model

As discussed in Sect. 4.1, mixing of charmed mesons provides outstanding opportunities to search for physics beyond the SM. New flavour-violating interactions at some high-energy scale may, together with the SM interactions, mix the flavour eigenstates giving mixing parameters that differ from their SM expectations. It is known experimentally that $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing proceeds extremely slowly, which in the SM is usually attributed to the absence of super-heavy quarks.

Both SM and NP contributions to mass and width differences can be summarised as

$$x_D = \frac{1}{2M_D\Gamma_D} \text{Re} \left[2\langle \bar{D}^0 | H^{|\Delta C|=2} | D^0 \rangle + \langle \bar{D}^0 | i \int d^4x T \{ \mathcal{H}_w^{|\Delta C|=1}(x) \mathcal{H}_w^{|\Delta C|=1}(0) \} | D^0 \rangle \right], \quad (91)$$

$$y_D = \frac{1}{2M_D\Gamma_D} \times \text{Im} \langle \bar{D}^0 | i \int d^4x T \{ \mathcal{H}_w^{|\Delta C|=1}(x) \mathcal{H}_w^{|\Delta C|=1}(0) \} | D^0 \rangle.$$

These formulae serve as the initial point of calculations of the mass and lifetime differences. They include contributions from local (at charm mass scale) $\Delta C = 2$ interactions generated by the b -quark [433–437] or NP particles and from SM-dominated time-ordered products of two $\Delta C = 1$ interaction Hamiltonians (see, however, Ref. [438]).

A simple examination of Eq. (91) reveals that the local $\Delta C = 2$ interactions only affect x_D , thus one can conclude that it is more likely that x_D receives large NP contributions. Hence, it was believed that an experimental observation of $x_D \gg y_D$ would unambiguously reveal NP contributions to charm mixing. This simple signal for NP was found to not be realised in nature, but it is interesting that the reverse relation, $x_D < y_D$ with y_D expected to be determined by the SM processes, might nevertheless significantly affect the sensitivity to NP of experimental analyses of D mixing [439]. Also, it is important to point out that, contrary to the calculations of the SM contribution to mixing, the contributions of NP models can be calculated relatively unambiguously [405, 440, 441].

The calculation of the SM contribution to the mixing amplitudes is rather sophisticated. In the SM x_D and y_D are generated only at second order in flavour $SU(3)_f$ breaking,

$$x_D, y_D \sim \sin^2 \theta_C \times [\text{SU}(3)_f \text{ breaking}]^2, \quad (92)$$

where θ_C is the Cabibbo angle. Therefore, predicting the SM values of x_D and y_D depends crucially on estimating the size of $SU(3)_f$ breaking [404, 442].

There are currently two approaches, neither of which give very reliable results because m_c is in some sense intermediate between heavy and light. The “inclusive” approach is based on the OPE. In the $m_c \gg \Lambda_{\text{QCD}}$ limit, where Λ_{QCD} is a scale characteristic of the strong interactions, Δm_D and $\Delta\Gamma_D$ can be expanded in terms of matrix elements of local operators [434–437]. Such calculations typically yield $x_D, y_D < 10^{-3}$. The use of the OPE relies on local quark-hadron duality (see, for example, Ref. [443]), and on $\Lambda_{\text{QCD}}/E_{\text{released}}$ (with $E_{\text{released}} \sim m_c$) being small enough to allow a truncation of the series. Moreover, a careful reorganisation of the OPE series is needed, as terms with smaller

powers of m_s are numerically more important despite being more suppressed by powers of $1/m_c$ [434–437]. The numerically dominant contribution is composed of over twenty unknown matrix elements of dimension-12 operators, which are very hard to estimate. As a possible improvement of this approach, it would be important to perform lattice calculations of those matrix elements, as well as make perturbative QCD (pQCD) corrections to Wilson coefficients of those operators.

The “exclusive” approach sums over intermediate hadronic states, which may be modelled or fit to experimental data [444–449]. Since there are cancellations between states within a given $SU(3)_f$ multiplet, one needs to know the contribution of each state with high precision. However, the D meson is not light enough that its decays are dominated by a few final states. In the absence of sufficiently precise data on many decay rates and on strong phases, one is forced to use some assumptions. While most studies find $x_D, y_D < 10^{-3}$, Refs. [444–449] obtain x_D and y_D at the 10^{-2} level by arguing that $SU(3)_f$ violation is of order unity. Particular care should be taken if experimental data are used to estimate the mixing parameters, as the large cancellations expected in the calculation make the final result sensitive to uncertainties in the experimental inputs. It was shown that phase space effects alone provide enough $SU(3)_f$ violation to induce $x_D, y_D \sim 10^{-2}$ [442]. Large effects in y_D appear for decays close to threshold, where an analytic expansion in $SU(3)_f$ violation is no longer possible; a dispersion relation can then be used to show that x_D would receive contributions of similar order of magnitude. The dispersion calculation suffers from uncertainties associated with unknown (off-shell) q^2 -dependences of non-leptonic transition amplitudes and thus cannot be regarded as a precision calculation, although it provides a realistic estimate of x_D . As a possible improvement of this approach, an estimate of $SU(3)_f$ breaking in matrix elements should be performed. In addition, a calculation with $V_{ub} \neq 0$ should also be done, which is important to understand the size of CP violation in charm mixing.

Based on the above discussion, it can be seen that it is difficult to find a clear indication of physics beyond the SM in $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing measurements alone. However, an observation of large CP violation in charm mixing would be a robust signal of NP.

CP violation in D decays and mixing can be searched for by a variety of methods. Most of the techniques that are sensitive to CP violation make use of the decay asymmetry $\mathcal{A}_{CP}(f)$ [418, 425]. For instance, time-dependent decay widths for $D \rightarrow K\pi$ are sensitive to CP violation in mixing. In particular, a combined analysis of $D \rightarrow K\pi$ and $D \rightarrow KK$ can yield interesting constraints on CP -violating parameters y_{CP} and A_Γ , as discussed in Sect. 4.1.1.

With the $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ transition amplitudes defined as follows:

$$\begin{aligned} \langle D^0 | \mathcal{H} | \bar{D}^0 \rangle &= M_{12} - \frac{i}{2} \Gamma_{12}, \\ \langle \bar{D}^0 | \mathcal{H} | D^0 \rangle &= M_{12}^* - \frac{i}{2} \Gamma_{12}^*, \end{aligned} \quad (93)$$

then in the limit where direct CP violation is neglected, one can measure [418, 425] four quantities, x_D, y_D, A_m , and ϕ , which are described by three physical variables,⁶⁴

$$\begin{aligned} x_{12} &= \frac{2|M_{12}|}{\Gamma}, & y_{12} &= \frac{|\Gamma_{12}|}{\Gamma}, \\ \phi_{12} &= \arg(M_{12}/\Gamma_{12}). \end{aligned} \quad (94)$$

This implies that there is a model-independent relation among experimental quantities [425, 450],

$$\frac{x_D}{y_D} = -\frac{1}{2} \frac{A_m}{\tan \phi}. \quad (95)$$

4.2.2 New physics in indirect CP violation

Indirect CP violation in charm mixing and decays is a unique probe for NP, since within the SM the relevant processes are described by the physics of the first two generations to an excellent approximation. Hence, observation of CP violation in $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing at a level higher than $\mathcal{O}(10^{-3})$ (which is the SM contribution) would constitute an unambiguous signal of NP.

The commonly used theoretical parameters x_{12} and ϕ_{12} defined in Eq. (94) can be expressed in terms of x_D, y_D and $|q/p|$ as:

$$\begin{aligned} x_{12}^2 &= x_D^2 \frac{(1 + |q/p|^2)^2}{4|q/p|^2} + y_D^2 \frac{(1 - |q/p|^2)^2}{4|q/p|^2}, \\ \sin^2 \phi_{12} &= \frac{(x_D^2 + y_D^2)^2 (1 - |q/p|^4)^2}{16x_D^2 y_D^2 |q/p|^4 + (x_D^2 + y_D^2)^2 (1 - |q/p|^4)^2}. \end{aligned} \quad (96)$$

The latest fit⁶⁵ yields the following ranges [44]

$$\begin{aligned} x_D &\in [0.24, 0.99] \%, & y_D &\in [0.51, 0.98] \%, \\ |q/p| &\in [0.59, 1.26], \end{aligned} \quad (97)$$

all at 95 % C.L. The fit also provides 95 % C.L. ranges also for the theoretical parameters from Eq. (94):

$$\begin{aligned} x_{12} &\in [0.25, 0.99] \%, & y_{12} &\in [0.51, 0.98] \%, \\ \phi_{12} &\in [-8.4^\circ, 24.6^\circ]. \end{aligned} \quad (98)$$

⁶⁴Among various possible phase definitions, only ϕ_{12} , the relative phase between M_{12} and Γ_{12} , is convention-independent and so has physical consequences.

⁶⁵Not including results presented at ICHEP 2012 or later.

It should be noted that the experimental precision on the CP violation parameters is more than two orders of magnitude away from their SM predictions.

It is reasonable to assume that there are no accidental strong cancellations between the SM and the NP contributions to M_{12} . Useful bounds can thus be obtained by taking the NP contribution to saturate the upper limits in Eq. (98). The resulting constraints are presented in the $x_{12}^{\text{NP}}/x_{12}-\phi_{12}^{\text{NP}}$ plane in Fig. 23. One can also translate the data into model-independent bounds on four-quark operators, as performed e.g. in Refs. [440, 441].

The generic NP analysis can also be applied to models with MFV, where new contributions to FCNCs originate only from the Yukawa matrices $Y_{u,d}$. The relevant basis is then the up mass basis, where Y_u is diagonal, so that flavour violation comes from powers of $Y_d Y_d^\dagger$. The leading contribution is to the operator $(u_L^\alpha \gamma_\mu c_L^\alpha)^2$ (α is a colour index), and it is given in terms of its Wilson coefficient C_1 by

$$C_1 \propto [y_s^2 (V_{cs}^* V_{us}) + (1 + r_{\text{GMFV}}) \times y_b^2 (V_{cb}^* V_{ub})]^2. \quad (99)$$

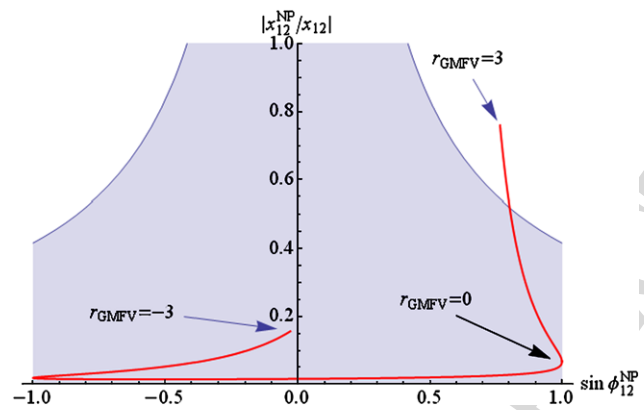
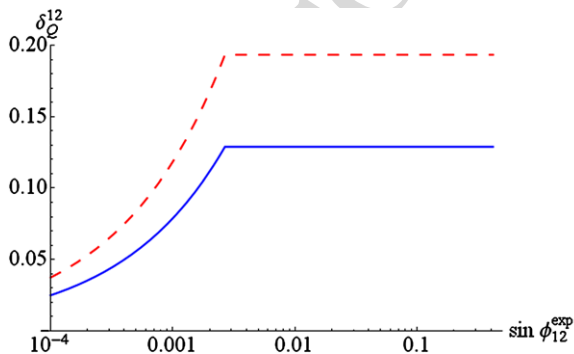


Fig. 23 Allowed region (shaded) in the $x_{12}^{\text{NP}}/x_{12}-\sin \phi_{12}^{\text{NP}}$ plane. The red line corresponds to a GMFV prediction (see text for details) with $r_{\text{GMFV}} \in [-3, 3]$



Here r_{GMFV} parameterises the effect of resummation of higher powers of the Yukawa matrices when these are important, namely in general MFV (GMFV) models [451].

The contribution to x_{12} in the linear MFV case ($r_{\text{GMFV}} = 0$) is orders of magnitude below the current experimental sensitivity, assuming $\mathcal{O}(1)$ proportionality coefficient in Eq. (99). Yet in the context of GMFV with two Higgs doublets and large $\tan \beta$, such that $y_b \sim 1$, observable signals can be obtained, as shown in Fig. 23 for r_{GMFV} in the range $[-3, 3]$. Note that strictly speaking r_{GMFV} (and thus the resulting signal) is not bounded, but higher absolute values than those considered here are much less likely in realistic models. Indeed in the current example $r_{\text{GMFV}} \gtrsim 2$ is excluded, as shown in the figure.

The available data on $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing can also be used to constrain the parameter space of specific theories, such as SUSY and warped extra dimensions (WED) [452]. This has been done e.g. in Refs. [440, 441] or Refs. [453, 454] where the interplay between the constraints from the K and D systems is presented. Here the influence of improving the current bounds is demonstrated.

Within a SUSY framework, one can focus on the first two generations of the left-handed squark mass-squared matrix, \tilde{m}_Q^2 , as the source of flavour violation. As an additional assumption, the framework can be aligned with the down sector, where the constraints are generically stronger. As in realistic alignment models (see e.g. Refs. [402, 455]), the off-diagonal element of \tilde{m}_Q^2 in the down mass basis (which induces $s \leftrightarrow d$ FCNCs) is taken to be small but not zero, with comparable real and imaginary parts. For concreteness, values of either λ_C^5 or λ_C^3 (with λ_C being the Cabibbo angle) are examined, where in both cases the dominant bounds still arise from $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing and not from the K system [454]. The constrained parameter is the squark mass degeneracy, defined by

$$\delta_Q^{12} \equiv \frac{m_{\tilde{Q}_2} - m_{\tilde{Q}_1}}{m_{\tilde{Q}_2} + m_{\tilde{Q}_1}}. \quad (100)$$

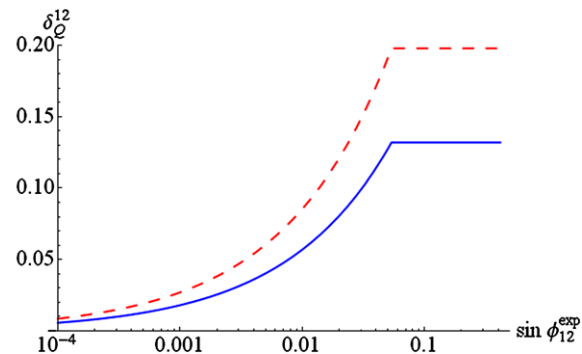


Fig. 24 Bound on the squark mass degeneracy δ_Q^{12} , defined in Eq. (100), as a function of the experimental constraint on CP violation in $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing, parametrised by $\sin \phi_{12}^{\text{exp}}$. The alignment angle

from the down sector is λ_C^5 (left panel) or λ_C^3 (right panel). The solid blue line in each panel is for $\tilde{m}_{\tilde{Q}} = m_{\tilde{g}} = 1$ TeV and the dashed red line is for $\tilde{m}_{\tilde{Q}} = m_{\tilde{g}} = 1.5$ TeV

In order to analyze the effect of improving the experimental constraints on indirect CP violation in charm (assuming that no such violation is actually observed), for simplicity the bound on x_{12} is kept fixed as in Eq. (98), while that on ϕ_{12} is varied. This is shown in Fig. 24 for the two alignment angles mentioned above and for two points in the SUSY parameter space $\bar{m}_{\tilde{Q}} = m_{\tilde{g}} = 1$ and 1.5 TeV, where $\bar{m}_{\tilde{Q}}$ is the average squark mass and $m_{\tilde{g}}$ is the gluino mass. The right edge of each of the four lines in the plots marks the current situation, where the dominant constraint is from Δm_D . It is evident that after a certain level of improvement, the bound from CP violation becomes the important one, and this happens more quickly for a weaker alignment model (λ_C^3) than for λ_C^5 alignment. The reason is the larger phase in the former case.

To conclude, the experimental search for indirect CP violation in charm is one of the most promising channels for discovering NP or obtaining strong constraints. This is not negated by the large hadronic uncertainties in the D system, because of the very small SM short distance contribution to CP violation in $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing.

4.3 The status of calculations of ΔA_{CP} in the Standard Model

As discussed above, the LHCb Collaboration has measured a surprisingly large time-integrated CP asymmetry difference [18],

$$\Delta A_{CP} \equiv A_{CP}(D^0 \rightarrow K^- K^+) - A_{CP}(D^0 \rightarrow \pi^- \pi^+) = (-0.82 \pm 0.21 \pm 0.11) \%, \quad (101)$$

which has recently been supported by a result from the CDF collaboration [422].⁶⁶ Inclusion of the BaBar and Belle measurements of the individual $K^- K^+$ and $\pi^- \pi^+$ time-integrated CP asymmetries [419, 420] and the BaBar, Belle, and LHCb measurements of the indirect CP asymmetry A_T [19, 410, 456] yields the world average for the direct CP asymmetry difference [44]

$$\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{dir}} \equiv a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}(D^0 \rightarrow K^- K^+) - a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}(D^0 \rightarrow \pi^- \pi^+) = (-0.67 \pm 0.16) \%. \quad (102)$$

The naive penguin-to-tree amplitude ratio is $\mathcal{O}([V_{cb} V_{ub}/V_{cs} V_{us}]\alpha_S/\pi) \sim 10^{-4}$, yielding $\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{dir}} < 0.1\%$. This has led to extensive speculation in the literature that the measurement of $\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}$ is a signal for NP. This is a particularly exciting possibility, given that reasonable NP models can be constructed in which all related flavour-changing neutral current (FCNC) constraints, e.g., from $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing, are satisfied.

⁶⁶New results presented at ICHEP 2012, including a new result from Belle on ΔA_{CP} [423], are not included in the averages discussed here.

A summary of NP interpretations is given in Sect. 4.4.1. First, a discussion of $\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}$ in the SM is given.

The naive expectation for the SM penguin-to-tree ratio is based on estimates of the “short-distance” penguins with b -quarks in the loops. In fact, there is consensus that a SM explanation for $\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}$ would have to proceed via dynamical enhancement of the long-distance “penguin contraction” contributions to the penguin amplitudes, i.e., penguins with s and d quarks inside the “loops”. Research addressing the direct CP asymmetry in the SM has largely fallen into one of two categories: (i) flavour $SU(3)_f$ or U-spin fits to the D decay rates, to check that an enhanced penguin amplitude can be accommodated [457–463] (this, by itself, would not mean that $\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}$ is due to SM dynamics); (ii) rough estimates of the magnitudes of certain contributions to the long-distance penguin contractions [461, 464–466], to check if, in fact, it is reasonable that SM dynamics could yield the enhanced penguin amplitudes returned by the $SU(3)_f$ or U-spin fits.

The results obtained using the flavour symmetry decompositions can be summarised as follows. An $SU(3)_f$ analysis of the $D \rightarrow PP$ decay amplitudes that incorporates CP violation effects was first carried out about 20 years ago [445, 457, 467]. Already in this study the possibility of large direct CP asymmetries was anticipated, e.g., as large as the percent level assuming that the penguins receive a large enhancement akin to the $\Delta I = 1/2$ rule in kaon decays. An updated analysis, working to first order in $SU(3)_f$ breaking, has been presented [458], making use of branching ratio measurements for the $D \rightarrow K\pi, \pi\pi$ and $D^0 \rightarrow K^- K^+, \bar{K}^0 \eta$ decay modes. The authors concluded that $\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}$ can be easily reconciled with the measured branching ratios. This was also the conclusion of a study based on a diagrammatic $SU(3)_f$ amplitude decomposition [459], which considered a larger set of $D \rightarrow PP$ decay modes. Again, this is only a statement about the possibility of accommodating the required amplitudes in the flavour decomposition, not about their realisation via long distance QCD dynamics. Both studies observe that a SM explanation of $\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}$ could be combined with precise measurements of the individual asymmetries $a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}(D^0 \rightarrow K^- K^+)$ and $a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}(D^0 \rightarrow \pi^- \pi^+)$ to obtain predictions for $a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}(D^0 \rightarrow \pi^0 \pi^0)$. The conclusion, based on current data, is that percent level asymmetries for the latter could be realised. Reference [459] also discusses implications for $a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}(D^+ \rightarrow K^+ \bar{K}^0)$.

Studies employing U-spin symmetry [460, 461] necessarily focus on amplitude fits to the smaller set of decay modes $D^0 \rightarrow K^- \pi^+, \pi^- K^+, \pi^- \pi^+, K^- K^+$, as the D^0 is a U-spin singlet, while the four final states and the operators mediating these decays in the SM $\Delta C = 1$ effective Hamiltonian each consist of a U-spin triplet and a singlet. Working to first order in U-spin breaking, the four decay amplitudes

can be written as

$$\begin{aligned}
 A(\bar{D}^0 \rightarrow K^+ \pi^-) &= V_{cs} V_{ud}^* \left(T - \frac{1}{2} \delta T \right), \\
 A(\bar{D}^0 \rightarrow \pi^+ K^-) &= V_{cd} V_{us}^* \left(T + \frac{1}{2} \delta T \right), \\
 A(\bar{D}^0 \rightarrow \pi^+ \pi^-, K^+ K^-) & \\
 &= \mp \frac{1}{2} (V_{cs} V_{us}^* - V_{cd} V_{ud}^*) (T \pm \delta S) \\
 &\quad - V_{cb} V_{ub}^* \left(P \mp \frac{1}{2} \delta P \right),
 \end{aligned} \tag{103}$$

where the U-spin triplet “tree” amplitude T and the singlet “penguin” amplitude P arise at 0th order in U-spin breaking, and δT , δS and δP are the first order U-spin breaking corrections, which transform in turn as a triplet, singlet, and singlet under U-spin. The singlet amplitude δS accounts for the large rate difference $\Gamma(D^0 \rightarrow K^- K^+)/\Gamma(D^0 \rightarrow \pi^- \pi^+) = 2.8$ (after accounting for phase space). A ratio $\delta S/T \sim 0.5$ is found in Refs. [460, 461], and in the $SU(3)_f$ study of Ref. [458] which effectively contains the above U-spin decomposition. Realisation of Eq. (102) requires $|P/T| \sim 3$, for $\mathcal{O}(1)$ strong phases and $a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}(D^0 \rightarrow K^- K^+) \sim -a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}(D^0 \rightarrow \pi^- \pi^+)$, where the last relation becomes an equality in the U-spin limit. This amounts to an order of magnitude enhancement of the penguin amplitude beyond the naive estimate.

The CP -averaged experimental “sum-rule” relation,

$$\begin{aligned}
 \Sigma_{\text{sum-rule}} &= \frac{|A(D^0 \rightarrow K^- K^+)/V_{cs} V_{us}| + |A(D^0 \rightarrow \pi^- \pi^+)/V_{cd} V_{ud}|}{|A(D^0 \rightarrow \pi^- K^+)/V_{cd} V_{us}| + |A(D^0 \rightarrow K^- \pi^+)/V_{cs} V_{ud}|} - 1 \\
 &= (4.0 \pm 1.6) \%,
 \end{aligned} \tag{104}$$

together with the observation of small ($\approx 15\%$) U-spin breaking in $A(D^0 \rightarrow \pi^- K^+)$ vs. $A(D^0 \rightarrow K^- \pi^+)$, can be interpreted as suggesting that U-spin is a good symmetry in these decays [461]. Other authors take the large difference between $\Gamma(D^0 \rightarrow K^- K^+)$ and $\Gamma(D^0 \rightarrow \pi^- \pi^+)$ or $\delta S/T \sim 0.5$ as evidence for large U-spin breaking in SCS decays. In Ref. [461], rather than interpreting the amount of U-spin breaking implied by δS by comparing it to T , as in other works, δS is compared to P . It is observed that whereas $\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}$ implies that P must be dominated by the sum of the long distance s - and d -quark penguin contractions, nominal U-spin breaking would imply that δS must be dominated by their difference. A consistent picture emerges in which direct CP asymmetries of order a few per mille are not surprising given the size of $\Gamma(D^0 \rightarrow K^- K^+)/\Gamma(D^0 \rightarrow \pi^- \pi^+)$. However, as always in the flavour decomposition approach, accommodation need not translate to realisation

by QCD dynamics. One consequence of this picture is that $a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}(D^0 \rightarrow K_S^0 K_S^0)$ could be as large as $\sim 0.6\%$ for $\mathcal{O}(1)$ strong phases.

Finally, the estimates for the long-distance penguin contractions [466, 468] are reviewed to see if the required enhancement can be realised. Reference [468] employs the one-gluon exchange approximation. The essential ingredients are: (i) $1/N_c$ counting; (ii) D branching ratio data which shows that certain formally $1/m_c$ power-suppressed amplitudes are of same order as their leading $(1/m_c)^0$ counterparts; (iii) translation of this breakdown of the $1/m_c$ expansion to the penguin contraction amplitudes, in the approximation of a hard gluon exchange; (iv) use of a partonic quantity as a rough estimator of the hadronic interactions, e.g., final state interactions, underlying the penguin contraction “loops”. This results in a rough estimate for $\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}$ at the few per mille level. The authors of Ref. [468] thus conclude that a SM explanation is plausible, given that their estimate suffers from large uncertainties. In Ref. [466] the penguin contractions are estimated using isospin and information from $\pi\pi$ scattering and unitarity. A fit of the CP -conserving contributions from the CP -averaged branching ratios provides information on the isospin amplitudes and the underlying renormalisation group invariant amplitude contributions. Allowing for three coupled channel contributions to $\pi\pi, KK$ scattering the authors conclude that the observed asymmetries are marginally compatible with the SM.

To summarise, flavour $SU(3)$ or U-spin fits to the $D \rightarrow PP$ data can accommodate the enhanced penguin amplitudes required to reproduce $\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}$. There is consensus that in this case $a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}(D^0 \rightarrow \pi^0 \pi^0)$ could lie at the percent level, while $a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}(D^+ \rightarrow K^+ \bar{K}^0)$ could certainly lie at the few per mille level. Under the assumption of nominal $SU(3)_f$ breaking in $D \rightarrow PP$ decays, the enhancement of the long-distance penguin contractions required to realise $\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}$ is not surprising, given the large difference between the $D^0 \rightarrow K^- K^+$ and $D^0 \rightarrow \pi^- \pi^+$ decay rates. It would of course be of interest to extend the above CP violation studies to the SCS $D \rightarrow VP$ and $D \rightarrow VV$ decay modes. Finally, among the works which have attempted to estimate directly the magnitudes of the long distance penguin contractions, there is no consensus on whether they can be enhanced by an order of magnitude beyond the naive penguin amplitude estimates, as would be required in order to explain $\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}$. Ultimately this question will have to be answered directly via lattice studies.

In the following section, future prospects are discussed. In subsequent sections, several definitive CP -violating signals for NP in SCS D decays will be discussed.

5617 4.4 $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ in the light
 5618 of physics beyond the Standard Model

5620 4.4.1 General considerations

5622 Potential NP contributions to $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ can be parametrised in
 5623 terms of an effective Hamiltonian valid below the W and top
 5624 mass scales

$$5625 \mathcal{H}_{|\Delta C|=1}^{\text{eff-NP}} = \frac{G_F}{\sqrt{2}} \sum_i C_i^{\text{NP}(\prime)} Q_i^{(\prime)}, \quad (105)$$

5628 where the relevant operators $Q_i^{(\prime)}$ are defined in Ref. [469].
 5629 Introducing the ratios $R_{K,\pi}^{\text{NP},i}$ as the relevant NP hadronic
 5630 amplitudes (matrix elements $\langle K^- K^+, \pi^- \pi^+ | Q_i^{(\prime)} | D \rangle$) nor-
 5631 malised to the leading CP -conserving SM contributions and
 5632 writing $C_i^{\text{NP}} = v_{EW}^2/\Lambda_{NP}^2$, the relevant NP scale Λ_{NP} is
 5633 given by [469]

$$5634 \frac{(10 \text{ TeV})^2}{\Lambda_{NP}^2} = \frac{(0.61 \pm 0.17) - 0.12 \text{Im}(\Delta R^{\text{SM}})}{\text{Im}(\Delta R^{\text{NP},i})}, \quad (106)$$

5635 where $\Delta R^i = R_K^i + R_\pi^i$ and $R_{K,\pi}^{\text{SM}}$ parametrise the unknown
 5636 hadronic amplitude ratios associated with the CP -violating
 5637 SM contributions. Comparing this estimate to the much
 5638 higher effective scales probed by CP -violating observables
 5639 in D mixing and also in the kaon sector, one first needs
 5640 to verify if such large contributions can still be allowed
 5641 by other flavour constraints. Within the effective theory ap-
 5642 proach, this can be estimated via so-called “weak mixing”
 5643 of the effective operators. In particular, time-ordered cor-
 5644 relators of $\mathcal{H}_{|\Delta C|=1}^{\text{eff-NP}}$ with the SM effective weak Hamil-
 5645 tonian can, at the one weak-loop order, induce important
 5646 contributions to CP violation in both D meson mixing and
 5647 kaon decays (ϵ'/ϵ). On the other hand, analogous correla-
 5648 tors quadratic in $\mathcal{H}_{|\Delta C|=1}^{\text{eff-NP}}$ turn out to be either chirally sup-
 5649 pressed and thus negligible, or yield quadratically divergent
 5650 contributions, which are thus highly sensitive to particular
 5651 UV completions of the effective theory [469].

5652 4.4.2 Universality of CP violation
 5653 in flavour-changing decay processes

5654 The strongest bounds can be derived for a particular class
 5655 of operators, which transform non-trivially only under the
 5656 $SU(3)_Q$ subgroup of the global SM quark flavour symme-
 5657 try $\mathcal{G}_F = SU(3)_Q \times SU(3)_U \times SU(3)_D$, respected by the
 5658 SM gauge interactions. In particular one can prove that their
 5659 CP -violating contributions to $\Delta F = 1$ processes (here F
 5660 generically represents a flavour quantum number) have to
 5661 be approximately universal between the up and down sec-
 5662 tors [454]. Within the SM one can identify two unique
 5663 sources of $SU(3)_Q$ breaking given by $\mathcal{A}_u \equiv (Y_u Y_u^\dagger)_{\text{tr}}$ and

5671 $\mathcal{A}_d \equiv (Y_d Y_d^\dagger)_{\text{tr}}$, where Y_q are the Yukawa matrices and tr
 5672 denotes the traceless part. Then in the two generation limit, one
 5673 can construct a single source of CP violation, given by $J \equiv$
 5674 $i[\mathcal{A}_u, \mathcal{A}_d]$ [470, 471]. The crucial observation is that J is in-
 5675 variant under $SO(2)$ rotations between the \mathcal{A}_u and \mathcal{A}_d eigen-
 5676 bases. Introducing now $SU(2)_Q$ breaking NP effective oper-
 5677 ator contributions of the form $\mathcal{Q}_L = [(X_L)^{ij} \bar{Q}_i \gamma^\mu Q_j] L_\mu$,
 5678 where Q_i stands for the left-handed quark doublets, i and j
 5679 are generation indices, X_L is a traceless Hermitian flavour
 5680 matrix and L_μ denotes a flavour singlet current. It follows
 5681 that the CP -violating contributions have to be proportional
 5682 to J and thus invariant under flavour rotations. The univer-
 5683 sality of CP violation induced by \mathcal{Q}_L can be expressed ex-
 5684 plicitly as [454]

$$5685 \text{Im}(X_L^u)_{12} = \text{Im}(X_L^d)_{12} \propto \text{Tr}(X_L \cdot J). \quad (107)$$

5686 The above identity holds to a very good approximation even
 5687 in the three-generation framework. In the SM, large values
 5688 of $Y_{b,t}$ induce a $SU(3)/SU(2)$ flavour symmetry breaking
 5689 pattern [451] which allows one to decompose X_L under the
 5690 residual $SU(2)$ in a well defined way. Finally, residual SM
 5691 $SU(2)_Q$ breaking is necessarily suppressed by small mass
 5692 ratios $m_{c,s}/m_{t,b}$, and small CKM mixing angles. The most
 5693 relevant implication of Eq. (107) is that it predicts a direct
 5694 correspondence between $SU(3)_Q$ breaking NP contributions
 5695 to $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ and ϵ'/ϵ [454]. It follows immediately that strin-
 5696 gent limits on possible NP contributions to the latter require
 5697 $SU(3)_Q$ breaking contributions to the former to be below the
 5698 per mille level (for $\Delta R^{\text{NP},i} = \mathcal{O}(1)$). As a corollary, one can
 5699 show that within NP scenarios which only break $SU(3)_Q$,
 5700 existing stringent experimental bounds on new contribu-
 5701 tions to CP -violating rare semileptonic kaon decays $K_L^0 \rightarrow$
 5702 $\pi^0(\nu\bar{\nu}, \ell^+\ell^-)$ put robust constraints on CP asymmetries of
 5703 corresponding rare charm decays $D \rightarrow \pi(\nu\bar{\nu}, \ell^+\ell^-)$. In par-
 5704 ticular, the $SU(3)_Q$ -violating contribution to the CP asym-
 5705 metry in $D \rightarrow \pi e^+ e^-$ has been shown to be less than 2 %
 5706 [454].

5707 The viability of the remaining 4-quark operators in
 5708 $\mathcal{H}_{|\Delta C|=1}^{\text{eff-NP}}$ as explanations of the experimental $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ value
 5709 depends crucially on their flavour and chiral structure (a full
 5710 list can be found in Ref. [469]). In particular, operators in-
 5711 volving purely right-handed quarks are unconstrained in the
 5712 effective theory analysis but may be subject to severe con-
 5713 straints from their UV sensitive contributions to D mixing
 5714 observables. On the other hand, QED and QCD dipole oper-
 5715 ators are at present only weakly constrained by nuclear
 5716 electric dipole moments (EDMs) and thus present the best
 5717 candidates to address the $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ puzzle [469].

5718 Finally, note that it was shown that the impact of univer-
 5719 sality of CP within the alignment framework is to limit the
 5720 amount of CP violation in $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing to below ~ 20 %,
 5721 which is interestingly near the current bound. The expected
 5722 progress in this measurement with the LHCb detector is
 5723 therefore going to start probing this framework.

4.4.3 Explanations of $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ within NP models

Since the announcement of the LHCb result, several prospective explanations of $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ within various NP frameworks have appeared. In the following the implications within some of the well-motivated NP models are discussed.

In the MSSM, the right size of the QCD dipole operator contributions can be generated with non-zero left–right up-type squark mixing contributions $(\delta_{12}^u)_{LR}$ [418, 472, 473]. Such effects in $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ can be parametrised as [472]

$$|\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{SUSY}}| \approx 0.6\% \left(\frac{|\text{Im}(\delta_{12}^u)_{LR}|}{10^{-3}} \right) \left(\frac{\text{TeV}}{\tilde{m}} \right), \quad (108)$$

where \tilde{m} denotes a common squark and gluino mass scale. At the same time dangerous contributions to D mixing observables are chirally suppressed. It turns out however that even the apparently small $(\delta_{12}^u)_{LR}$ value required implies a highly nontrivial flavour structure of the UV theory; in particular, large trilinear (A) terms and sizeable mixing among the first two generation squarks (θ_{12}) are required [472].

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Im}(\delta_{12}^u)_{LR} &\approx \frac{\text{Im}(A)\theta_{12}m_c}{\tilde{m}} \\ &\approx \left(\frac{\text{Im}(A)}{3} \right) \left(\frac{\theta_{12}}{0.3} \right) \left(\frac{\text{TeV}}{\tilde{m}} \right) 0.5 \times 10^{-3}. \end{aligned} \quad (109)$$

Similarly, WED models that explain the quark spectrum through flavour anarchy [452, 474–476] can naturally give rise to QCD dipole contributions affecting $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ as [477]

$$|\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{WED}}| \approx 0.6\% \left(\frac{Y_5}{6} \right)^2 \left(\frac{3 \text{ TeV}}{m_{\text{KK}}} \right)^2, \quad (110)$$

where m_{KK} is the Kaluza–Klein (KK) scale and Y_5 is the five-dimensional Yukawa coupling in appropriate units. Reproducing the experimental value of $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ requires near-maximal 5D Yukawa coupling, close to its perturbative bound [478, 479] of $4\pi/\sqrt{N_{\text{KK}}} \simeq 7$ for $N_{\text{KK}} = 3$ perturbative KK states. In turn, this helps to suppress unrealistic tree-level contributions to CP violation in $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing [440, 441]. This scenario can also be interpreted within the framework of partial compositeness in four dimensions, but generic composite models typically require smaller Yukawa couplings to explain $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ and consequently predict sizeable contributions to CP violation in $\Delta F = 2$ processes [480].

On the other hand, in the SM extension with a fourth family of chiral fermions $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ can be affected by 3×3 CKM non-unitarity and b' penguin operators

$$|\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{4th gen}}| \propto \text{Im} \left(\frac{\lambda_{b'}}{\lambda_d - \lambda_s} \right). \quad (111)$$

However, due to the existing stringent constraints on the new CP -violating phases entering $\lambda_{b'}$ [434, 481], only moderate effects comparable to the SM estimates are allowed [460].

Finally, it is possible to relate $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ to the anomalously large forward–backward asymmetry in the $t\bar{t}$ system measured at the Tevatron [482] through a minimal model. Among the single-scalar-mediated mechanisms that can explain the top data, only the t -channel exchange of a colour-singlet weak doublet, with a very special flavour structure, is consistent with the total and differential $t\bar{t}$ cross-section, flavour constraints and electroweak precision measurements [483]. The required flavour structure implies that the scalar unavoidably contributes at tree level to $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ [484]. The relevant electroweak parameters are either directly measured, or fixed by the top-related data, implying that, for a plausible range of the hadronic parameters, the scalar-mediated contribution is of the right size.

4.4.4 Shedding light on direct CP violation via $D \rightarrow V\gamma$ decays

The theoretical interpretation of $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ is puzzling: it is above its naive estimate in the SM and it could well be a signal of NP, but it is not large enough to rule out a possible SM explanation. It is then important to identify possible future experimental tests able to distinguish standard vs. non-standard explanations of $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$. Among the NP explanations of $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$, the most interesting ones are those based on a new CP -violating phase in the $\Delta C = 1$ chromomagnetic operator. A general prediction of this class of models, that could be used to test this hypothesis from data, is enhanced direct CP violation (DCPV) in radiative decay modes [485].

1. The first key observation to estimate DCPV asymmetries in radiative decay modes is the strong link between the $\Delta C = 1$ chromomagnetic operator ($Q_8 \sim \bar{u}_L \sigma_{\mu\nu} T^a g_s G_a^{\mu\nu} c_R$) and the $\Delta C = 1$ electromagnetic-dipole operator ($Q_7 \sim \bar{u}_L \sigma_{\mu\nu} Q_{ue} F^{\mu\nu} c_R$). In most explicit new-physics models the short-distance Wilson coefficients of these two operators ($C_{7,8}$) are expected to be similar. Moreover, even assuming that only a non-vanishing C_8 is generated at some high scale, the mixing of the two operators from strong interactions implies $C_{7,8}$ of comparable size at the charm scale. Thus if $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ is dominated by NP contributions generated by Q_8 , it can be inferred that $|\text{Im}[C_7^{\text{NP}}(m_c)]| \approx |\text{Im}[C_8^{\text{NP}}(m_c)]| = (0.2-0.8) \times 10^{-2}$.
2. The second important ingredient is the observation that in the Cabibbo-suppressed $D \rightarrow V\gamma$ decays, where V is a light vector meson with $u\bar{u}$ valence quarks ($V = \rho^0, \omega$), Q_7 has a sizeable hadronic matrix element. More explicitly, the short-distance contribution induced by Q_7 , relative to the total (long-distance) amplitude, is substantially larger with respect to the corresponding relative weight of Q_8 in $D \rightarrow P^+ P^-$ decays. Estimating the SM long-distance contributions from data, and evaluating the

short-distance CP -violating contributions under the hypothesis that $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ is dominated by (dipole-type) NP, leads to the following estimate for the maximal direct CP asymmetries in the $D \rightarrow (\rho, \omega)\gamma$ modes [485]:

$$|a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}(D \rightarrow (\rho, \omega)\gamma)|^{\text{max}} = 0.04 \left| \frac{\text{Im}[C_7(m_c)]}{0.4 \times 10^{-2}} \right| \times \left[\frac{10^{-5}}{\mathcal{B}(D \rightarrow (\rho, \omega)\gamma)} \right]^{1/2} \lesssim 10 \%. \quad (112)$$

The case of the ϕ resonance, or better the $K^+K^-\gamma$ final state with M_{KK} close to the ϕ peak, is more involved since the matrix element of Q_7 vanishes in the large m_c limit for a pure $s\bar{s}$ state. However, a non-negligible CP asymmetry can be expected also in this case since: (1) the matrix element of Q_7 is not expected to be identically zero because of sizeable $\mathcal{O}(\Lambda_{QCD}/m_c)$ corrections; (2) nonresonant contributions due to (off-shell) ρ and ω exchange can also contribute to the $K^+K^-\gamma$ final state. Taking into account these effects, the following estimates for the maximal direct CP asymmetries are obtained [485]:

$$|a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}(D \rightarrow K^+K^-\gamma)|^{\text{max}} \approx 2 \%, \quad 2m_K < \sqrt{s} < 1.05 \text{ GeV}, \quad (113)$$

$$|a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}(D \rightarrow K^+K^-\gamma)|^{\text{max}} \approx 6 \%, \quad 1.05 \text{ GeV} < \sqrt{s} < 1.20 \text{ GeV}.$$

In the first bin, close to the ϕ peak, the leading contribution is due to the ϕ -exchange amplitude. The contribution due to the nonresonant amplitudes becomes more significant further from the ϕ peak, where the CP asymmetry can become larger.

3. In order to establish the significance of these results, two important issues have to be clarified: (1) the size of the CP asymmetries within the SM, (2) the role of the strong phases.

As far as the SM contribution is concerned, it can first be noticed that short-distance contributions generated by the operator Q_7 are safely negligible. Using the result in Ref. [486], asymmetries are found to be below the 0.1 % level. The dominant SM contribution is expected from the leading non-leptonic four-quark operators, for which the general arguments discussed in Ref. [469] can be applied. The CP asymmetries can be decomposed as $|a_{CP}^{\text{SM}}(f)| \approx 2\xi \text{Im}(R_f^{\text{SM}}) \approx 0.13 \% \times \text{Im}(R_f^{\text{SM}})$, where $\xi \equiv |V_{cb}V_{ub}/V_{cs}V_{us}| \approx 0.0007$ and R_f^{SM} is a ratio of suppressed over leading hadronic amplitudes, naturally expected to be smaller than one. This decomposition holds both for $f = \pi\pi, KK$ and for $f = V\gamma$ channels. The SM model explanations of $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ require

$R_{\pi\pi, KK}^{\text{SM}} \sim 3$. While this possibility cannot be excluded from first principles, a further enhancement of one order of magnitude in the $D \rightarrow V\gamma$ mode is beyond any reasonable explanation in QCD. As a result, an observation of $|a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}(D \rightarrow V\gamma)| \gtrsim 3 \%$ would be a clear signal of physics beyond the SM, and a clean indication of new CP -violating dynamics associated to dipole operators.

Having clarified that large values of $|a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}(D \rightarrow V\gamma)|$ would be a clear footprint of non-standard dipole operators, it can be asked if potential tight limits on $|a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}(D \rightarrow V\gamma)|$ could exclude this non-standard framework. Unfortunately, uncertainty on the strong phases does not allow this conclusion to be drawn. Indeed the maximal values for the DCPV asymmetries presented above are obtained in the limit of maximal constructive interference of the various strong phases involved. In principle, this problem could be overcome via time-dependent studies of $D(\bar{D}) \rightarrow V\gamma$ decays or using photon polarisation, accessible via lepton pair conversion in $D \rightarrow V(\gamma^* \rightarrow \ell^+\ell^-)$; however, these types of measurements are certainly more challenging from the experimental point of view.

4.4.5 Testing for CP -violating new physics in the $\Delta I = 3/2$ amplitudes

It is possible, at least in principle, to distinguish between NP and the SM as the origin of $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$. If $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ is due to a chromomagnetic operator, i.e. due to $\Delta I = 1/2$ contributions, one can measure CP violation in radiative D decays, as explained in the previous section. Examples of NP models that can be tested in this way are, e.g., flavour-violating supersymmetric squark-gluino loops that mediate the $c \rightarrow u\bar{g}$ transition [418, 472, 473]. On the other hand, if $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ is due to $\Delta I = 3/2$ NP one can use isospin symmetry to write sum rules for direct CP asymmetries in D decays [487]. If the sum rules are violated, then NP would be found. An example of a NP model that can be tested in this way is an addition of a single new scalar field with nontrivial flavour couplings [484].

The basic idea behind the $\Delta I = 3/2$ NP tests [487, 488] is that in the SM the CP violation in SCS D decays arises from penguin amplitudes which are $\Delta I = 1/2$ transitions. On the other hand, $\Delta I = 3/2$ amplitudes are CP -conserving in the SM. Moreover, there are no $\Delta I = 5/2$ terms in the SM short-distance effective Hamiltonian, and though such contributions can be generated by electromagnetic rescattering (as has been discussed in the context of $B \rightarrow \pi\pi$ decays [489, 490]) they would also be CP conserving. Observing any CP violation effects in $\Delta I = 3/2$ amplitudes would therefore be a clear signal of NP.

In the derivation of the sum rules it is important to pay attention to the potentially important effects of isospin breaking. Isospin symmetry is broken at $\mathcal{O}(10^{-2})$, which is also

the size of the interesting CP asymmetries. There are two qualitatively different sources of isospin breaking: due to electromagnetic interactions, u and d quark masses, which are all CP -conserving effects, and due to electroweak penguin operators that are a CP -violating source of isospin breaking. The CP -conserving isospin breaking is easy to cancel in the sum rules. As long as the CP -conserving amplitudes completely cancel in the sum rules, which is the case in Ref. [487], the isospin breaking will only enter suppressed by the small CP violation amplitude and is therefore negligible. The electroweak penguin operators, on the other hand, are suppressed by $\alpha/\alpha_S \sim \mathcal{O}(10^{-2})$ compared to the leading CP -violating but isospin conserving penguin contractions of the $Q_{1,2}$ operators, and can thus also be safely neglected.

Among the SCS decays, the $D \rightarrow \pi\pi$, $D \rightarrow \rho\pi$, $D \rightarrow \rho\rho$, $D \rightarrow \bar{K}K\pi$, and $D_s^+ \rightarrow K^*\pi$ modes carry enough information to construct tests of $\Delta I = 3/2$ NP. The sum rules for $D \rightarrow \pi\pi$ decays have the nice feature that the charged decay $D^+ \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^0$ is purely $\Delta I = 3/2$. In the SM therefore

$$a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}(D^+ \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^0) = 0. \quad (114)$$

If this CP asymmetry is measured to be nonzero, it would be a clear signal of $\Delta I = 3/2$ NP. However, if it is found experimentally to be very small, it is still possible that this is only because the strong phase between the SM and NP amplitudes is accidentally small.

This possibility can be checked with more data if time-dependent $D(t) \rightarrow \pi^-\pi^+$ and $D(t) \rightarrow \pi^0\pi^0$ measurements become available,⁶⁷ or if there is additional information on relative phases from a charm factory running on the $\psi(3770)$. The strategy amounts to measuring the weak phase of the $\Delta I = 3/2$ amplitude A_3 via generalised triangle constructions that also take isospin breaking into account [487]. If

$$\frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}A_{\pi^-\pi^+} + A_{\pi^0\pi^0} - \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}\bar{A}_{\pi^+\pi^-} - \bar{A}_{\pi^0\pi^0} = 3(A_3 - \bar{A}_3) \quad (115)$$

is found to be nonzero, this would mean there is CP -violating NP in the $\Delta I = 3/2$ amplitude.

The above results apply also to $D \rightarrow \rho\rho$ decays, but for each polarisation amplitude separately. The corrections due to finite ρ width can be controlled experimentally in the same way as in $B \rightarrow \rho\rho$ decays [492]. As long as the polarisations of the ρ resonances are measured (or if the longitudinal decay modes dominate, as is the case in

⁶⁷Time-dependent $D(t) \rightarrow \pi^0\pi^0$ measurements could in principle be feasible using photon conversions [491].

$B \rightarrow \rho\rho$ decays), the search for $\Delta I = 3/2$ NP could be easier experimentally in $D \rightarrow \rho\rho$ decays since there are more charged tracks in the final state. The most promising observable where polarisation measurement is not needed is $\mathcal{A}_{CP}(D^+ \rightarrow \rho^+\rho^0)$, which if found nonzero (after the correction for the effect of finite ρ decay widths) would signal $\Delta I = 3/2$ NP.

Another experimentally favourable probe is the isospin analysis of the $D^0 \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-\pi^0$ Dalitz plot in terms of $D \rightarrow \rho\pi$ decays [493]. There are two combinations of measured amplitudes that are proportional to $\Delta I = 3/2$ amplitudes

$$\begin{aligned} A_{\rho^+\pi^0} + A_{\rho^0\pi^+} &= 3\sqrt{2}A_3, \\ A_{\rho^+\pi^-} + 2A_{\rho^0\pi^0} + A_{\rho^-\pi^+} &= 6A_3. \end{aligned} \quad (116)$$

A measurement of the second sum can be obtained from the $D^0 \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-\pi^0$ Dalitz plot. If the related CP asymmetry

$$\begin{aligned} |A_{\rho^+\pi^-} + 2A_{\rho^0\pi^0} + A_{\rho^-\pi^+}|^2 \\ - |\bar{A}_{\rho^-\pi^+} + 2\bar{A}_{\rho^0\pi^0} + \bar{A}_{\rho^+\pi^-}|^2 \\ = 36(|A_3|^2 - |\bar{A}_3|^2), \end{aligned} \quad (117)$$

is found to be nonzero, this would mean that the $\Delta I = 3/2$ NP contribution is nonzero. If it is found to vanish, however, it could be due to the strong phase difference being vanishingly small.

A definitive answer can be provided by another test that is directly sensitive to the weak phase of A_3 . This test is possible if the time-dependent $D(t) \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-\pi^0$ Dalitz plot is measured. In this case the relative phases between the $D^0 \rightarrow \rho\pi$ and $\bar{D}^0 \rightarrow \rho\pi$ amplitudes can be obtained (alternatively one could use time integrated entangled decays of $\psi(3770)$ at the charm factory). The presence of a weak phase in A_3 can then be determined from the following sum-rule

$$\begin{aligned} (A_{\rho^+\pi^-} + A_{\rho^-\pi^+} + 2A_{\rho^0\pi^0}) \\ - (\bar{A}_{\rho^-\pi^+} + \bar{A}_{\rho^+\pi^-} + 2\bar{A}_{\rho^0\pi^0}) \\ = 6(A_3 - \bar{A}_3). \end{aligned} \quad (118)$$

A non-vanishing result for Eq. (118) would provide a definitive proof for $\Delta I = 3/2$ NP. A similar sum rule for the CP asymmetries rather than the amplitudes was given in Eq. (117). In that case the time-integrated Dalitz plot suffices to determine the sum rule inputs.

The sum rules involving $D \rightarrow K^{(*)}\bar{K}^{(*)}\pi$ decays are somewhat more complex because there are at least three particles in the final state. Nevertheless, it is possible to construct purely $\Delta I = 3/2$ matrix elements from appropriate sums of decay amplitudes, and these can in principle be determined from amplitude analyses of the multibody final states. It is also possible to search for CP violation in

6049 $\Delta I = 3/2$ amplitudes using $D_s^+ \rightarrow K^* \pi$ decays. The sum
 6050
 6051 $\sqrt{2}A(D_s^+ \rightarrow \pi^0 K^{*+}) + A(D_s^+ \rightarrow \pi^+ K^{*0}) = 3A_3$, (119)

6052 is $\Delta I = 3/2$ and can be measured from the common Dalitz
 6053 plot for $D_s^+ \rightarrow K_S^0 \pi^+ \pi^0$ decay. Direct CP violation in this
 6054 sum, i.e.,
 6055

6056 $|\sqrt{2}A(D_s^+ \rightarrow \pi^0 K^{*+}) + A(D_s^+ \rightarrow \pi^+ K^{*0})|^2$
 6057 $- |\sqrt{2}A(D_s^- \rightarrow \pi^0 K^{*-}) + A(D_s^- \rightarrow \pi^- \bar{K}^{*0})|^2$
 6058 $\neq 0$, (120)

6059 would necessarily be due to $\Delta I = 3/2$ NP contributions.
 6060 Additional information on the absolute value of $|A(D_s^+ \rightarrow$
 6061 $\pi^+ K^{*0})|$ can be obtained from the $D_s^+ \rightarrow \pi^+ K^+ \pi^-$ three-
 6062 body decay. Analogous tests using $D_s^+ \rightarrow \rho K^*$ decays also
 6063 exist.
 6064
 6065

6066
 6067 4.5 Potential for lattice computations of direct CP
 6068 violation and mixing in the $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ system
 6069

6070 In searches for NP using charmed mesons, it is obviously
 6071 crucial to determine accurately the size of SM contributions.
 6072 In the next few paragraphs the prospects for such a determi-
 6073 nation in the future using the methods of lattice QCD are
 6074 discussed.

6075 Lattice QCD provides a first-principles method for de-
 6076 termining the strong-interaction contributions to weak de-
 6077 cay and mixing processes. It has developed into a precision
 6078 tool, allowing determinations of the light hadron spectrum,
 6079 decay constants, and matrix elements such as B_K and B_B
 6080 with percent-level accuracy. For reviews and collections of
 6081 recent results, see Refs. [109, 494]. The results provide con-
 6082 firmation that QCD indeed describes the strong interactions
 6083 in the non-perturbative regime, as well as providing predic-
 6084 tions that play an important role in searching for new physics
 6085 by looking for inconsistencies in unitarity triangle analyses.

6086 Results with high precision are, however, only available
 6087 for processes involving single hadrons and a single insertion
 6088 of a weak operator. For the D^0 system, the “high-precision”
 6089 quantities are thus the matrix elements describing the short-
 6090 distance parts of $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing and the matrix elements of
 6091 four-fermion operators arising after integrating out NP. The
 6092 methodology for such calculations is in place (and has been
 6093 applied successfully to the K and B meson systems), and
 6094 results are expected to be forthcoming in the next one to two
 6095 years.

6096 More challenging, and of course more interesting, are
 6097 calculations of the decay amplitudes to $\pi\pi$ and $K\bar{K}$. For
 6098 kaon physics, this is the present frontier of lattice calcula-
 6099 tions. One must deal with two technical challenges: (i) the
 6100 fact that one necessarily works in finite volume so the states
 6101 are not asymptotic two-particle states and (ii) the need to

6103 calculate Wick contractions (such as the penguin-type con-
 6104 tractions) which involve gluonic intermediate states in some
 6105 channels. The former challenge has been solved in princi-
 6106 ple by the work of Lüscher [495, 496] and Lellouch and
 6107 Lüscher [497] for the $K \rightarrow \pi\pi$ case, while advances in lat-
 6108 tice algorithms and computational power have allowed the
 6109 numerical aspects of both challenges to be overcome. There
 6110 are now well controlled results for the $K \rightarrow (\pi\pi)_{I=2}$ am-
 6111 plitude [498] and preliminary results for the $K \rightarrow (\pi\pi)_{I=0}$
 6112 amplitude [499]. It is likely that results to $\sim 10\%$ accuracy
 6113 for all amplitudes will be available in a few years. Note that,
 6114 once a lattice calculation is feasible, it will be of roughly
 6115 equal difficulty to obtain results for the CP -conserving and
 6116 CP -violating parts.

6117 To extend these results to the charm case, one must face
 6118 a further challenge. This is that, even when one has fixed the
 6119 strong-interaction quantum numbers of a final state, say to
 6120 $I = S = 0$, the strong interactions necessarily bring in mul-
 6121 tiple final states when $E = m_D$. For example, $\pi\pi$ and $K\bar{K}$
 6122 states mix with $\eta\eta$, 4π , 6π , etc. The finite-volume states
 6123 that are used by lattice QCD are inevitably mixtures of all
 6124 these possibilities, and one must learn how, in principle and
 6125 in practise, to disentangle these states so as to obtain the
 6126 desired matrix element. Recently, in Ref. [500], a first step
 6127 towards developing a complete method has been taken, in
 6128 which the problem has been solved in principle for any num-
 6129 ber of two-particle channels, assuming that the scattering is
 6130 dominantly S-wave. This is encouraging, and it may be that
 6131 this method will allow semi-quantitative results for the am-
 6132 plitudes of interest to be obtained. Turning this method into
 6133 practise is expected to take three to five years due to a num-
 6134 ber of numerical challenges (in particular the need to cal-
 6135 culate several energy levels with good accuracy). It is also
 6136 expected to be possible to generalise the methodology to in-
 6137 clude four particle states; several groups are actively work-
 6138 ing on the theoretical issues. It is unclear at this stage, how-
 6139 ever, what time scale one should assign to this endeavour.

6140 Finally, the possibility of calculating long-distance con-
 6141 tributions to $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing using lattice methods should
 6142 be considered. Here the challenge is that there are two in-
 6143 sertions of the weak Hamiltonian, with many allowed states
 6144 propagating between them. Some progress has been made
 6145 recently on the corresponding problem for kaons [501, 502]
 6146 but the D^0 system is much more challenging. The main
 6147 problem is that, as for the decay amplitudes, there are many
 6148 strong-interaction channels with $E < m_D$. Further theoretic-
 6149 al work is needed to develop a practical method.

6150 4.6 Interplay of ΔA_{CP} with non-flavour observables

6151 4.6.1 Direct CP violation in charm and hadronic electric
 6152 dipole moments

6153 Models in which the primary source of flavour violation is
 6154 linked to the breaking of chiral symmetry (left-right flavour
 6155
 6156

AUTHOR'S PROOF

6157 mixing) are natural candidates to explain direct CP violation
 6158 in SCS D meson decays, via enhanced $\Delta C = 1$ chromo-
 6159 magnetic operators. Interestingly, the chromomagnetic oper-
 6160 ator generates contributions to $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing and ϵ'/ϵ that
 6161 are always suppressed by at least the square of the charm
 6162 Yukawa couplings, thus naturally explaining why they have
 6163 remained undetected.

6164 On the other hand, the dominant constraints are posed
 6165 by the neutron and nuclear EDMs, which are expected to
 6166 be close to their experimental bounds. This result is fairly
 6167 robust because the Feynman diagram contributing to quark
 6168 EDMs has essentially the same structure as that contributing
 6169 to the chromomagnetic operator.

6170 In the following the connection between $\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}$ and
 6171 hadronic EDMs in concrete NP scenarios is discussed, fol-
 6172 lowing the analyses of Refs. [472, 473].

6173 **Supersymmetry** The leading SUSY contribution to $\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}$
 6174 stems from loops involving up-squarks and gluinos and off-
 6175 diagonal terms in the squark squared-mass matrix in the
 6176 left-right up sector, the so-called $(\delta_{12}^u)_{LR}$ mass-insertion. As
 6177 can be seen from Eqs. (108)–(109) and taking into account
 6178 the large uncertainties involved in the evaluation of the ma-
 6179 trix element, it can be concluded that a supersymmetric the-
 6180 ory with left-right up-squark mixing can potentially explain
 6181 the LHCb result.

6182 Among the hadronic EDMs, the best constraints come
 6183 from mercury and neutron EDMs. Their current experimen-
 6184 tal bounds are $|d_n| < 2.9 \times 10^{-26}$ e cm (90 % C.L.) and
 6185 $|d_{\text{Hg}}| < 3.1 \times 10^{-29}$ e cm (95 % C.L.). In the mass-insertion
 6186 approximation one can find

6187
 6188
 6189
$$|d_n| \approx 3 \times 10^{-26} \left(\frac{|\text{Im}(\delta_{11}^u)_{LR}|}{10^{-6}} \right) \left(\frac{\text{TeV}}{\tilde{m}} \right) \text{ e cm} \quad (121)$$

6190 and therefore it has to be seen whether a concrete SUSY
 6191 scenario can naturally account for the required level of sup-
 6192 pression $|\text{Im}(\delta_{11}^u)_{LR}| \lesssim 10^{-6}$.

6193 **Generalised trilinear terms** While scenarios in which
 6194 flavour violation is restricted to the trilinear terms can be en-
 6195 visaged, it is natural to generalise the structure of Eq. (109)
 6196 to all squarks and take

6197
 6198
 6199
$$(\delta_{ij}^q)_{LR} \sim \frac{A\theta_{ij}^q m_{qj}}{\tilde{m}}, \quad q = u, d, \quad (122)$$

6200 where θ_{ij}^q are generic mixing angles. This pattern can be ob-
 6201 tained when the matrices of the up and down trilinear cou-
 6202 pling constants follow the same hierarchical pattern as the
 6203 corresponding Yukawa matrices but they do not respect ex-
 6204 act proportionality.

6205 It is found that θ_{ij}^q can all be of order unity not only in
 6206 the up, but also in the down sector, thanks to the smallness

6211 of the down-type quark masses entering $(\delta_{ij}^d)_{LR}$. The only
 6212 experimental bounds in tension with this scenario are those
 6213 on $|\theta_{11}^{u,d}|$ coming from the neutron EDM.

6214 **Split families** The severe suppression of $(\delta_{21}^u)_{RL}^{\text{eff}}$ stem-
 6215 ming from the charm mass can be partially avoided in a frame-
 6216 work with split families, where the first two generations of
 6217 squarks are substantially heavier than $\tilde{t}_{1,2}$ and \tilde{b}_L , the only
 6218 squarks required to be close to the electroweak scale by nat-
 6219 uralness arguments. In this case the effective couplings rel-
 6220 evant to $\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{SUSY}}$ can be decomposed as follows

6221
 6222
 6223
$$(\delta_{12}^u)_{RL}^{\text{eff}} = (\delta_{13}^u)_{RR} (\delta_{33}^u)_{RL} (\delta_{32}^u)_{LL}, \quad (123)$$

 6224
$$(\delta_{12}^u)_{LR}^{\text{eff}} = (\delta_{13}^u)_{LL} (\delta_{33}^u)_{RL} (\delta_{32}^u)_{RR}.$$

6225 Notice that this scenario takes advantage of the large
 6226 $(\delta_{33}^u)_{LR} \sim Am_t/\tilde{m}$ which is assumed to be of order one.
 6227 The following two options can be considered to explain the
 6228 LHCb results:

6229
 6230
 6231
$$(\delta_{32}^u)_{LL} = O(\lambda^2), \quad (\delta_{13}^u)_{RR} = O(\lambda^2)$$

 6232
$$\rightarrow (\delta_{12}^u)_{RL}^{\text{eff}} = O(\lambda^4) = O(10^{-3}),$$

 6233
$$(\delta_{13}^u)_{LL} = O(\lambda^3), \quad (\delta_{32}^u)_{RR} = O(\lambda)$$

 6234
$$\rightarrow (\delta_{12}^u)_{LR}^{\text{eff}} = O(\lambda^4) = O(10^{-3}).$$
 (124)

6235 Gluino-squark loops yield an EDM (d_u) and a chromo-
 6236 EDM (d_u^c) for the up quark proportional to $d_u^{(c)} \sim$
 6237 $\text{Im}[(\delta_{13}^u)_{LL} (\delta_{31}^u)_{RR}]$ and it turns out that

6238
 6239
 6240
 6241
 6242
$$|\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{SUSY}}| \approx 10^{-3} \times \left| \frac{d_n}{3 \times 10^{-26}} \right| \left| \frac{\text{Im}(\delta_{32}^u)_{RR}}{0.2} \right| \left| \frac{10^{-3}}{\text{Im}(\delta_{31}^u)_{RR}} \right|.$$
 (125)

6243 In conclusion, the EDM bounds require a strong hierarchi-
 6244 cal structure in the off-diagonal terms of the RR up-squark
 6245 mass matrix, as happens in models predicting $(\delta_{ij}^u)_{RR} \sim$
 6246 $(m_{u_i}/m_{u_j})/|V_{ij}|$.

6247 **Supersymmetric flavour models** In models where the fla-
 6248 vour structure of the soft breaking terms is dictated by an ap-
 6249 proximate flavour symmetry, $(\delta_{LR}^u)_{12}$ is generically flavour-
 6250 suppressed by $(m_c|V_{us}|/\tilde{m})$, which is of order a few times
 6251 10^{-4} . There is however additional dependence on the ra-
 6252 tio between flavour-diagonal parameters, A/\tilde{m} , and on un-
 6253 known coefficients of order one, that can provide enhance-
 6254 ment by a small factor. In most such models, the selec-
 6255 tion rules that set the flavour structure of the soft breaking
 6256 terms relate $(\delta_{LR}^u)_{12}$ to $(\delta_{LR}^d)_{12}$ and to $(\delta_{LR}^u)_{11}$, which are
 6257 bounded from above by, respectively, ϵ'/ϵ and EDM con-
 6258 straints. Since both ϵ'/ϵ and EDMs suffer from hadronic un-
 6259 certainties, small enhancements due to the flavour-diagonal

supersymmetric parameters cannot be ruled out. It is thus possible to accommodate $\Delta A_{CP} \sim 0.006$ in supersymmetric models that are non-minimally flavour violating, but—barring hadronic enhancements in charm decays—it takes a fortuitous accident to lift the supersymmetric contribution above the permille level [473].

New-physics scenarios with Z-mediated FCNC Effective FCNC couplings of the Z boson to SM quarks can appear in the SM with non-sequential generations of quarks, models with an extra U(1) symmetry or models with extra vector-like doublets and singlets. The effective FCNC Lagrangian can be written as

$$\mathcal{L}_{\text{eff}}^{Z\text{-FCNC}} = -\frac{g}{2\cos\theta_W}\bar{q}_i\gamma^\mu \times [(g_L^Z)_{ij}P_L + (g_R^Z)_{ij}P_R]q_j Z_\mu + \text{h.c.} \quad (126)$$

The chromomagnetic operator is generated at the one-loop level, with leading contribution from Z-top exchange diagrams leading to

$$|\Delta a_{CP}^{Z\text{-FCNC}}| \approx 0.6\% \left| \frac{\text{Im}[(g_L^Z)_{ut}^*(g_R^Z)_{ct}]}{2 \times 10^{-4}} \right|. \quad (127)$$

The presence of new CP-violating phases in the couplings $(g_{L,R}^Z)_{ij}$ are also expected to generate hadronic EDMs. In particular, one can find

$$|d_n| \approx 3 \times 10^{-26} \left| \frac{\text{Im}[(g_L^Z)_{ut}^*(g_R^Z)_{ut}]}{2 \times 10^{-7}} \right| e \text{ cm}, \quad (128)$$

and therefore $\Delta A_{CP}^{Z\text{-FCNC}} = \mathcal{O}(10^{-2})$ only, provided $\text{Im}(g_R^Z)_{ut}/\text{Im}(g_R^Z)_{ct} \lesssim 10^{-3}$.

In NP scenarios with Z-mediated FCNCs, the most interesting FCNC processes in the top sector are $t \rightarrow cZ$ and $t \rightarrow uZ$, which arise at the tree level. In particular,

$$\mathcal{B}(t \rightarrow cZ) \approx 0.7 \times 10^{-2} \left| \frac{(g_R^Z)_{tc}}{10^{-1}} \right|^2, \quad (129)$$

which is within the reach of the LHC for the values of $(g_R^Z)_{tc}$ relevant to $\Delta A_{CP}^{Z\text{-FCNC}}$.

New-physics scenarios with scalar-mediated FCNC Finally, it is instructive to analyse a new-physics framework with effective FCNC couplings to SM quarks of a scalar particle h. The effective Lagrangian reads

$$\mathcal{L}_{\text{eff}}^{h\text{-FCNC}} = -\bar{q}_i [(g_L^h)_{ij}P_L + (g_R^h)_{ij}P_R]q_j h + \text{h.c.} \quad (130)$$

Also in this case the chromomagnetic operator is generated at the one-loop level, with a leading contribution from h-top exchange diagrams. This leads to

$$|\Delta a_{CP}^{h\text{-FCNC}}| \approx 0.6\% \left| \frac{\text{Im}[(g_L^h)_{ut}^*(g_R^h)_{tc}]}{2 \times 10^{-4}} \right|. \quad (131)$$

As in all the other frameworks, the most severe constraints are posed by the hadronic EDMs

$$|d_n| \approx 3 \times 10^{-26} \left| \frac{\text{Im}[(g_L^h)_{ut}^*(g_R^h)_{tu}]}{2 \times 10^{-7}} \right| e \text{ cm}. \quad (132)$$

With scalar-mediated FCNCs, the potentially most interesting signals are the rare top decays $t \rightarrow ch$ or $t \rightarrow uh$, if kinematically allowed. In particular,

$$\mathcal{B}(t \rightarrow qh) \approx 0.4 \times 10^{-2} \left| \frac{(g_R^h)_{tq}}{10^{-1}} \right|^2, \quad (133)$$

which could be within the reach of the LHC.

4.6.2 Interplay of collider physics and a new physics origin for ΔA_{CP}

The first evidence for direct CP violation in SCS D decays may have interesting implications for NP searches around the TeV scale at the LHC. The NP contribution to $\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}$ can be fully parametrised by a complete set of $\Delta C = 1$ effective operators at the charm scale. As shown by the authors of Ref. [469] only a few of these operators can accommodate the LHCb result without conflicting with present bounds from $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing and ϵ'/ϵ . In particular four-fermion operators of the form $\mathcal{O}^q = (\bar{u}_R\gamma^\mu c_R)(\bar{q}_R\gamma_\mu q_R)$ with $q = u, d, s$ are promising since they do not lead to flavour violation in the down-type quark sector. The corresponding Wilson coefficients are defined as $1/\Lambda_q^2$. Assuming the SM expectation for $\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}$ is largely subdominant, the LHCb measurement suggests a scale of $\Lambda_q \simeq 15 \text{ TeV}$ [469].

There is an immediate interplay between charm decay and flavour (and CP) conserving observables at much higher energies provided \mathcal{O}^q arises from a heavy NP state exchanged in the s-channel. Under this mild assumption \mathcal{O}^q factorises as the product of two quark currents and the same NP induces $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing and quark compositeness through the $(\bar{u}_R\gamma_\mu c_R)^2$ and $(\bar{q}_R\gamma_\mu q_R)^2$ operators, respectively. Denoting their respective Wilson coefficients by $\Lambda_{\bar{u}c}$ and $\Lambda_{\bar{q}q}$, the relation $\Lambda_q = \sqrt{\Lambda_{\bar{u}c}\Lambda_{\bar{q}q}}$ is predicted. The $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing bound on NP implies $\Lambda_{\bar{u}c} \gtrsim 1200 \text{ TeV}$ [441]. Combining this stringent $\Delta C = 2$ bound with the $\Delta C = 1$ scale suggested by $\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}$ thus generically requires $\Lambda_{\bar{q}q} \lesssim 200 \text{ GeV}$, which is a rather low compositeness scale for the light quark flavours.

Quark compositeness can be probed at the LHC through dijet searches. Actually for the up or the down quark the low scale suggested by $\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}$ is already excluded by the Tevatron [503, 504]. On the other hand dijet searches are less sensitive to contact interactions involving only the strange quark since the latter, being a sea quark, has a suppressed parton distribution function in the proton. The authors of Ref. [505] showed that a first estimation at the partonic level

6373 of the extra dijet production from a $(\bar{s}_R \gamma_\mu s_R)^2$ operator with
 6374 a scale of $\Lambda_{\bar{s}s} \sim 200$ GeV is marginally consistent, given the
 6375 $\mathcal{O}(1)$ uncertainty of the problem, with the bounds from the
 6376 ATLAS and CMS experiments [506, 507].

6377 One concludes that an \mathcal{O}^s operator induced by a s -
 6378 channel exchanged NP can accommodate the $\Delta a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}$ mea-
 6379 surement without conflicting with $\Delta C = 2$, ϵ'/ϵ and dijet
 6380 searches. Furthermore such a NP scenario makes several
 6381 generic predictions both for charm and high- p_T physics:
 6382 (1) Most of the CP asymmetry is predicted to be in the
 6383 $K^+ K^-$ channel, (2) CP violation in $D^0 - \bar{D}^0$ mixing should
 6384 be observed in the near future, and (3) an excess of dijets at
 6385 the LHC is expected at a level which should be visible in the
 6386 2012 data.

6387 4.7 Future potential of LHCb measurements

6389 4.7.1 Requirements on experimental precision

6391 The ultimate goal of mixing and CP violation measurements
 6392 in the charm sector is to reach the precision of the SM pre-
 6393 dictions (or better). In some cases this requires measure-
 6394 ments in several decay modes in order to distinguish en-
 6395 hanced contributions of higher order SM diagrams from ef-
 6396 fects caused by new particles.

6397 Indirect CP violation is constrained by the observable
 6398 A_Γ (see Eq. (82)). The CP -violating parameters in this ob-
 6399 servable are multiplied by the mixing parameters x_D and
 6400 y_D , respectively. Hence, the relative precision on the CP -
 6401 violating parameters is limited by the relative precision of
 6402 the mixing parameters. Therefore, aiming at a relative preci-
 6403 sion below 10 % and taking into account the current mixing
 6404 parameter world averages, the target precision would be 2 -
 6405 3×10^{-4} . Indirect CP violation is expected in the SM at the
 6406 order of 10^{-4} , and therefore the direct CP violation param-
 6407 eter contributing to A_Γ has to be measured to a precision of
 6408 10^{-3} in order to distinguish the two types of CP violation in
 6409 A_Γ .

6410 Direct CP violation is not expected to be as large as the
 6411 current world average of $\Delta \mathcal{A}_{CP}$ in most other decay modes.
 6412 However, a few large CP violation signatures are expected
 6413 in various models, as discussed in the previous sections.
 6414 Estimations based on flavour-SU(3) and U-spin symmetry
 6415 lead to expectations of $a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}(D^+ \rightarrow K^+ \bar{K}^0) \gtrsim 0.1$ % and
 6416 $a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}(D^0 \rightarrow K_S^0 K_S^0) \sim 0.6$ %. Considerations assuming uni-
 6417 versality of $\Delta F = 1$ transitions lead to a limit of $a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}(D \rightarrow$
 6418 $\pi e^+ e^-) \lesssim 2$ %. Enhanced electromagnetic dipole operators
 6419 can lead to $a_{CP}^{\text{dir}}(D \rightarrow V \gamma)$ of a few %, equivalent to the in-
 6420 fluence of chromomagnetic dipole operators on $\Delta \mathcal{A}_{CP}$. Ad-
 6421 ditional information can be obtained from time-dependent
 6422 studies of $D \rightarrow V \gamma$ decays or from angular analyses of
 6423 $D \rightarrow VI^+ l^-$ decays.

6424 Analyses of $\Delta I = 3/2$ transitions involve asymmetry
 6425 measurements of several related decay modes. Examples are
 6426

6427 the decays $D \rightarrow \pi\pi$, $D \rightarrow \rho\pi$, $D \rightarrow \rho\rho$, $D \rightarrow \bar{K} K\pi$, and
 6428 $D_s^+ \rightarrow K^* \pi$. The number of final state particles in these de-
 6429 cays varies from two to six (counting the pions from K_S^0
 6430 decays) and many of these modes contain neutral pions in their
 6431 final state. The precision for modes involving neutral pions
 6432 or photons will be limited by the ability of the calorimeter to
 6433 identify these particles in the dense hadronic environment.
 6434 An upgraded calorimeter with smaller Molière radius would
 6435 greatly extend the physics reach in this area.⁶⁸

6436 In general, a precision of 5×10^{-4} or better for asymme-
 6437 try differences as well as individual asymmetries is needed
 6438 for measurements of other SCS charm decays. While mea-
 6439 surements of time-integrated raw asymmetries at this level
 6440 should be well within reach, the challenge lies in the control
 6441 of production and detection asymmetries in order to extract
 6442 the physics asymmetries of individual decay modes. This
 6443 can be achieved by assuming that there is no significant CP
 6444 violation in CF decay modes.

6446 4.7.2 Prospects of future LHCb measurements

6447 Numbers of events in various channels are projected di-
 6448 rectly from the numbers reconstructed in the 2011 data set,
 6449 in most cases. This involves assumptions that the prompt
 6450 charm cross-section will increase by a factor of 1.8 when
 6451 doubling the centre-of-mass energy from $\sqrt{s} = 7$ TeV to
 6452 $\sqrt{s} = 14$ TeV, that the integrated luminosity will increase
 6453 from 1 fb^{-1} to 50 fb^{-1} , and that the trigger efficiency for
 6454 charm will increase by a factor of 2 as the current hard-
 6455 ware trigger requirement is effectively removed (or substan-
 6456 tially relaxed). Additionally, a factor of 3.5 times greater
 6457 efficiency in channels with $K_S^0 \rightarrow \pi^- \pi^+$ daughters is pre-
 6458 dicted based on progress made in the trigger software be-
 6459 tween 2011 and 2012. This primarily results from recon-
 6460 structing candidates which decay downstream of the vertex
 6461 detector. The results of this exercise are summarised in Ta-
 6462 ble 10 for D^0 decays and in Table 11 for D^+ and D_s^+ decays.

6463 Estimating the physics reach with the projected data sets
 6464 requires a number of assumptions. The statistical precision
 6465 generally improves as $1/\sqrt{N}$. Estimating the systematic er-
 6466 ror, and therefore ultimate physics reach, is more of an art. It
 6467 is often the case that data can be used to control systematic
 6468 uncertainties at the level of the statistical error, but the extent
 6469 to which this will be possible cannot be reliably predicted. In
 6470 some cases controlling systematic uncertainties will require
 6471 sacrificing some of the statistics to work with cleaner sig-
 6472 nals or with signals which populate only parts of the detector
 6473 where the performance is very well understood. Estimates of
 6474 sensitivity to CP violation in mixing generally depend on the
 6475 values of the mixing parameters—the larger the number of
 6476

6478 ⁶⁸Such an upgrade to the calorimeter system is not in the baseline plan
 6479 for the LHCb upgrade [25, 26].
 6480

Table 10 Numbers of D^0 and $D^{*+} \rightarrow D^0\pi^+$ signal events observed in the 2011 data in a variety of channels and those projected for 50 fb^{-1} . These channels can be used for mixing studies, for indirect CP violation studies, and for direct CP violation studies. As discussed in the text, the numbers of events in any one channel can vary from one analysis to another, depending on the level of cleanliness required. Hence, all numbers should be understood to have an inherent variation of a factor of 2. To control systematic uncertainties with the very high level of precision that will be required by the upgrade, it may be necessary to sacrifice some of the statistics

Mode	2011 yield (10^3 events)	50 fb^{-1} yield (10^6 events)
Untagged $D^0 \rightarrow K^-\pi^+$	230 000	40 000
$D^{*+} \rightarrow D^0\pi^+; D^0 \rightarrow K^-\pi^+$	40 000	7 000
$D^{*+} \rightarrow D^0\pi^+; D^0 \rightarrow K^+\pi^-$	130	20
$D^0 \rightarrow K^-K^+$	25 000	4 600
$D^0 \rightarrow \pi^-\pi^+$	6 500	1 200
$D^{*+} \rightarrow D^0\pi^+; D^0 \rightarrow K^-K^+$	4 300	775
$D^{*+} \rightarrow D^0\pi^+; D^0 \rightarrow \pi^-\pi^+$	1 100	200
$D^{*+} \rightarrow D^0\pi^+; D^0 \rightarrow K_S^0\pi^-\pi^+$	300	180
$D^{*+} \rightarrow D^0\pi^+; D^0 \rightarrow K_S^0K^-K^+$	45	30
$D^{*+} \rightarrow D^0\pi^+; D^0 \rightarrow K^-\pi^+\pi^-\pi^+$	7 800	1 400
$D^{*+} \rightarrow D^0\pi^+; D^0 \rightarrow K^-K^+\pi^-\pi^+$	120	20
$D^{*+} \rightarrow D^0\pi^+; D^0 \rightarrow \pi^-\pi^+\pi^-\pi^+$	470	85
$D^{*+} \rightarrow D^0\pi^+; D^0 \rightarrow K^-\mu^+X$	–	4 000
$D^{*+} \rightarrow D^0\pi^+; D^0 \rightarrow K^+\mu^-X$	–	0.1

mixed events, the larger the effective statistics contributing to the corresponding CP violation measurement.

The estimated statistical precisions for parameters of mixing and CP violation in the D^0 system are presented in Table 12. The precision for measuring (x_D^2, y_D') using the time-dependence of the wrong-sign (WS) to right-sign (RS) $K\pi$ rate comes from extrapolating the BaBar [409] and Belle [508] sensitivities.⁶⁹ The precision for measuring r_M using the ratio of WS to RS $K\mu\nu$ events assumes the central value to be 2.5×10^{-5} . The S/B ratio is assumed to be 30 times better than reported by BaBar [509] for their similar $Ke\nu$ analysis. Background can be reduced by a factor of 10 using LHCb's excellent vertex resolution to remove candidates with decay time less than twice the D^0 lifetime—a requirement which only modestly reduces the WS signal as its decay time distribution has the form $dN/dt \propto t^2e^{-\Gamma t}$. In addition, the excellent vertex resolution and the decay time requirement allow the neutrino momentum, and hence the $D^{*+} - D^0$ mass difference to be measured with better resolution than was possible in the e^+e^- experiments. BaBar demonstrated that using a doubly-tagged sample of semileptonic decay candidates provides the same mixing sensitivity

⁶⁹The LHCb measurements of charm mixing parameters from wrong-sign $K\pi$ decays [411] are consistent with the estimated sensitivities.

Table 11 Numbers of D^+ and D_s^+ signal events observed in the 2011 data in a variety of channels and those projected for 50 fb^{-1} . These channels can be used for direct CP violation studies. As discussed in the text, the numbers of events in any one channel can vary from one analysis to another, depending on the level of cleanliness required. To control systematic uncertainties with the very high level of precision that will be required by the upgrade, it may be necessary to sacrifice some of the statistics

Mode	2011 yield (10^3 events)	50 fb^{-1} yield (10^6 events)
$D^+ \rightarrow K^-\pi^+\pi^+$	60 000	11 000
$D^+ \rightarrow K^+\pi^+\pi^-$	200	40
$D^+ \rightarrow K^-K^+\pi^+$	6 500	1 200
$D^+ \rightarrow \phi\pi^+$	2 800	500
$D^+ \rightarrow \pi^-\pi^+\pi^+$	3 200	575
$D^+ \rightarrow K_S^0\pi^+$	1 500	1 000
$D^+ \rightarrow K_S^0K^+$	525	330
$D^+ \rightarrow K^-K^+K^+$	60	10
$D_s^+ \rightarrow K^-K^+\pi^+$	8 900	1 600
$D_s^+ \rightarrow \phi\pi^+, (\phi \rightarrow K^-K^+)$	5 350	1 000
$D_s^+ \rightarrow \pi^-\pi^+\pi^+$	2 000	360
$D_s^+ \rightarrow K^-\pi^+\pi^+$		
$D_s^+ \rightarrow \pi^-K^+\pi^+$	555	100
$D_s^+ \rightarrow K^-K^+K^+$	50	10
$D_s^+ \rightarrow K_S^0K^+$	410	260
$D_s^+ \rightarrow K_S^0\pi^+$	33	20

as the more traditional singly-tagged sample [510]. By combining singly- and doubly-tagged samples, it should be possible to effectively double the statistics.

The projected sensitivities for the two-body direct CP violation measurements are relatively solid: the 2011 $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ measurements provide benchmark samples with full analysis cuts including fiducial cuts necessary to control systematic uncertainties for measuring $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$. The systematic errors for the separate $\mathcal{A}_{CP}(K^-K^+)$ and $\mathcal{A}_{CP}(\pi^-\pi^+)$ measurements will be more challenging and may require sacrificing statistical precision. The projections for measuring y_{CP} and A_Γ using K^-K^+ and $\pi^-\pi^+$ should also be robust as the same samples will be used for these analyses as for the \mathcal{A}_{CP} measurements.

The projected precision for measuring (x_D, y_D) from $D^0 \rightarrow K_S^0\pi^-\pi^+$ comes from scaling the Belle [416] and BaBar [511] sensitivities. The statistical precisions could be even better as LHCb's prompt sample will be enhanced at higher decay times where the mixing effects are larger. By contrast, D^0 mesons from semileptonic B decays should be unbiased in this variable, providing a useful sample at lower decay times.

The estimated statistical precisions for DCPV in D^+ measurements are presented in Table 13. The estimates for the phase-space integrated CP violation rates are scaled by

Table 12 Estimated statistical uncertainties for mixing and CP violation measurements which can be made with the projected samples for 50 fb^{-1} described in Table 10

Sample	Parameter(s)	Precision
WS/RS $K\pi$	(x_D^2, y_D')	$\mathcal{O}[(10^{-5}, 10^{-4})]$
WS/RS $K\mu\nu$	r_M	$\mathcal{O}(5 \times 10^{-7})$
WS/RS $K\mu\nu$	$ p/q _D$	$\mathcal{O}(1 \%)$
$D^{*+} \rightarrow D^0\pi^+; D^0 \rightarrow K^-K^+, \pi^-\pi^+$	$\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$	0.015 %
$D^{*+} \rightarrow D^0\pi^+; D^0 \rightarrow K^-K^+$	\mathcal{A}_{CP}	0.010 %
$D^{*+} \rightarrow D^0\pi^+; D^0 \rightarrow \pi^-\pi^+$	\mathcal{A}_{CP}	0.015 %
$D^{*+} \rightarrow D^0\pi^+; D^0 \rightarrow K_S^0\pi^-\pi^+$	(x_D, y_D)	(0.015 %, 0.010 %)
$D^{*+} \rightarrow D^0\pi^+; D^0 \rightarrow K^-K^+, (\pi^-\pi^+)$	y_{CP}	0.004 % (0.008 %)
$D^{*+} \rightarrow D^0\pi^+; D^0 \rightarrow K^-K^+, (\pi^-\pi^+)$	A_Γ	0.004 % (0.008 %)
$D^{*+} \rightarrow D^0\pi^+; D^0 \rightarrow K^-K^+\pi^-\pi^+$	\mathcal{A}_T	2.5×10^{-4}

Table 13 Estimated statistical uncertainties for CP violation measurements which can be made with the projected D^+ samples for 50 fb^{-1} described in Table 11

Sample	Parameter(s)	Precision
$D^+ \rightarrow K_S^0 K^+$	Phase-space integrated CP violation	10^{-4}
$D^+ \rightarrow K^-K^+\pi^+$	Phase-space integrated CP violation	5×10^{-5}
$D^+ \rightarrow \pi^-\pi^+\pi^+$	Phase-space integrated CP violation	8×10^{-5}
$D^+ \rightarrow K^-K^+\pi^+$	CP violation in phases, amplitude model	$(0.01-0.10)^\circ$
$D^+ \rightarrow K^-K^+\pi^+$	CP violation in fraction differences, amplitude model	$(0.01-0.10) \%$
$D^+ \rightarrow \pi^-\pi^+\pi^+$	CP violation in phases, amplitude model	$(0.01-0.10)^\circ$
$D^+ \rightarrow \pi^-\pi^+\pi^+$	CP violation in fraction differences, amplitude model	$(0.01-0.10) \%$
$D^+ \rightarrow K^-K^+\pi^+$	CP violation in phases, model-independent	$(0.01-0.10)^\circ$
$D^+ \rightarrow K^-K^+\pi^+$	CP violation in fraction differences, model-independent	$(0.01-0.10) \%$
$D^+ \rightarrow \pi^-\pi^+\pi^+$	CP violation in phases, model-independent	$(0.01-0.10)^\circ$
$D^+ \rightarrow \pi^-\pi^+\pi^+$	CP violation in fraction differences, model-independent	$(0.01-0.10) \%$

$1/\sqrt{N}$ and are then increased by a factor of two to allow for using tighter cuts to control systematic uncertainties. The estimates for measuring CP violation in the magnitudes and phases of quasi-two-body amplitudes contributing to three-body final states come from scaling the BaBar sensitivities for time-integrated CP violation in $D^0 \rightarrow \pi^-\pi^+\pi^0$ and $D^0 \rightarrow K^-K^+\pi^0$ by $1/\sqrt{N}$. The angular moments of the cosine of the helicity angle of the D decay products reflect the spin and mass structure of the intermediate resonant and nonresonant amplitudes with no explicit model dependence. The difference between the angular moment distributions observed in D^0 and \bar{D}^0 decays provides sensitivity to CP violation in the magnitudes (or fractions) and phases of amplitudes about equal to that of model-dependent fits. The angular moment differences are robust, in the sense that they are model-independent, but they are less specific compared to the results from model-dependent analyses: they indicate only the spins and mass ranges where particle and antiparticle amplitudes differ, but do not identify a specific CP -violating intermediate state or how much it varies. The sensitivity to CP violation in any contributing amplitude depends on how much it contributes to the three-body decay, and also on the other amplitudes with which it interferes.

For this reason, ranges of sensitivity are indicated rather than single values. No sensitivities for CP violation measurements in three-body D_s^+ decay channels are estimated explicitly. They can be estimated roughly by extrapolating from the numbers for D^+ decays by scaling by $1/\sqrt{N}$. These estimates should be degraded slightly as the lifetime of the D^+ is about twice that of the D_s^+ meson, making it easier to select clean D^+ samples.

4.8 Conclusion

LHCb has proven its capability of performing high-precision charm physics measurements. The experiment is ideally suited for CP violation searches and for measurements of decay-time-dependent processes such as mixing.

Finding evidence for a non-zero value of $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ has raised the question of whether or not this may be interpreted as the first hint of physics beyond the SM at the LHC. Within the SM the central value can only be explained by significantly enhanced penguin amplitudes. This enhancement is conceivable when estimating flavour SU(3) or U-spin breaking effects from fits to $D \rightarrow PP$ data. However, attempts at estimating the long distance penguin contractions directly

6697 have not yielded conclusive results to explain the enhance-
6698 ment.

6699 Lattice QCD has the potential of assessing the penguin
6700 enhancement directly. However, several challenges arise
6701 which make these calculations impossible at the moment.
6702 Following promising results on $K \rightarrow \pi\pi$ decays, additional
6703 challenges arise in the charm sector as $\pi\pi$ and KK states
6704 mix with $\eta\eta$, 4π , 6π and other states. Possible methods have
6705 been proposed and results may be expected in three to five
6706 years time.

6707 General considerations on the possibility of interpreting
6708 $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ in models beyond the SM have led to the conclu-
6709 sion that an enhanced chromomagnetic dipole operator is
6710 required. These operators can be accommodated in mini-
6711 mal supersymmetric models with non-zero left-right up-type
6712 squark mixing contributions or, similarly, in warped extra
6713 dimensional models. Tests of these interpretations beyond
6714 the SM are needed. One promising group of channels are
6715 radiative charm decays where the link between the chromo-
6716 magnetic and the electromagnetic dipole operator leads to
6717 predictions of enhanced CP asymmetries of several percent.
6718 These can be measured to sufficient precision at the LHCb
6719 upgrade.

6720 Another complementary test is to search for contribu-
6721 tions beyond the SM in $\Delta I = 3/2$ amplitudes. This class
6722 of amplitudes leads to several isospin relations which can be
6723 tested in a range of decay modes, e.g. $D \rightarrow \pi\pi$, $D \rightarrow \rho\pi$,
6724 $D \rightarrow K\bar{K}$, etc. Several of these measurements, such as the
6725 Dalitz plot analysis of the decay $D^0 \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-\pi^0$, can be
6726 performed at LHCb.

6727 Beyond charm physics, the chromomagnetic dipole oper-
6728 ators would affect the neutron and nuclear EDMs, which are
6729 expected to be close to the current experimental bound. Sim-
6730 ilarly, rare FCNC top decays are expected to be enhanced,
6731 if kinematically allowed. Furthermore, quark compositeness
6732 can be related to the $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ measurement and tested in di-
6733 jet searches. Current results favour the NP contribution to
6734 be located in the $D^0 \rightarrow K^-K^+$ decay as the strange quark
6735 compositeness scale is less well constrained. Measurements
6736 of the individual asymmetries of sufficient precision will be
6737 possible at the LHCb upgrade.

6738 The charm mixing parameters have not yet been precisely
6739 calculated in the SM. An inclusive approach based on an
6740 operator product expansion relies on the expansion scale be-
6741 ing small enough to allow convergence and furthermore in-
6742 volves the calculation of a large number of unknown mat-
6743 rix elements. An exclusive approach sums over intermedi-
6744 ate hadronic states and requires very precise branching ratio
6745 determinations of these final states which are currently not
6746 available. Contrary to the SM, contributions beyond the SM
6747 can be calculated reliably. With the SM contribution to indi-
6748 rect CP violation being $< 10^{-4}$, the LHCb upgrade is ideally
6749 suited to cover the parameter space available for enhanced
6750

6751 asymmetries beyond the SM. Measurements in several comple-
6752 mentary modes will permit the extraction of the underly-
6753 ing theory parameters with high precision.

6754 The LHCb upgrade will allow to constrain CP asymme-
6755 tries and mixing observables to a level of precision which, in
6756 most of the key modes, cannot be matched by any other ex-
6757 periment foreseen on a similar timescale. This level of pre-
6758 cision should permit us not only to discover CP violation
6759 in charm decays but also to unambiguously understand its
6760 origin.

6761 5 The LHCb upgrade as a general purpose detector 6762 in the forward region

6763 The previous sections have focussed on flavour physics ob-
6764 servables that are sensitive to physics beyond the SM. How-
6765 ever, LHCb has excellent potential in a range of other im-
6766 portant topics. As discussed in this section, the detector up-
6767 grade will further enhance the capability of LHCb in these
6768 areas, so that it can be considered as a general purpose detec-
6769 tor in the forward region. LHCb may also be able to make
6770 a unique contribution to the field of heavy ion physics, by
6771 studying soft QCD and heavy flavour production in pA col-
6772 lisions. The first pA run of the LHC will clarify soon the
6773 potential of LHCb in this field.

6774 5.1 Quarkonia and multi-parton scattering

6775 The mechanism of heavy quarkonium production is a long-
6776 standing problem in QCD. An effective field theory, non-
6777 relativistic QCD (NRQCD), provides the foundation for
6778 much of the current theoretical work. According to NRQCD,
6779 the production of heavy quarkonium factorizes into two
6780 steps: a heavy quark–antiquark pair is first created per-
6781 turbatively at short distances and subsequently evolves
6782 non-perturbatively into quarkonium at long distances. The
6783 NRQCD calculations depend on the colour-singlet (CS) and
6784 colour-octet (CO) matrix elements, which account for the
6785 probability of a heavy quark–antiquark pair in a particular
6786 colour state to evolve into heavy quarkonium. The CS model
6787 [512, 513], which provides a leading-order (LO) description
6788 of quarkonia production, was first used to describe experi-
6789 mental data. However, it underestimates the observed cross-
6790 section for single J/ψ production at high p_T at the Tevatron
6791 [514]. To resolve this discrepancy the CO mechanism was
6792 introduced [515]. The corresponding matrix elements were
6793 determined from the large- p_T data as the CO cross-section
6794 falls more slowly than that for CS. More recent higher-order
6795 calculations [516–519] close the gap between the CS pre-
6796 dictions and the experimental data [520] reducing the need
6797 for large CO contributions.

6800 Traditionally, quarkonia production studies at hadron col-
6801 liders have focussed on the study of J/ψ , $\psi(2S)$ and $\Upsilon(nS)$
6802
6803
6804

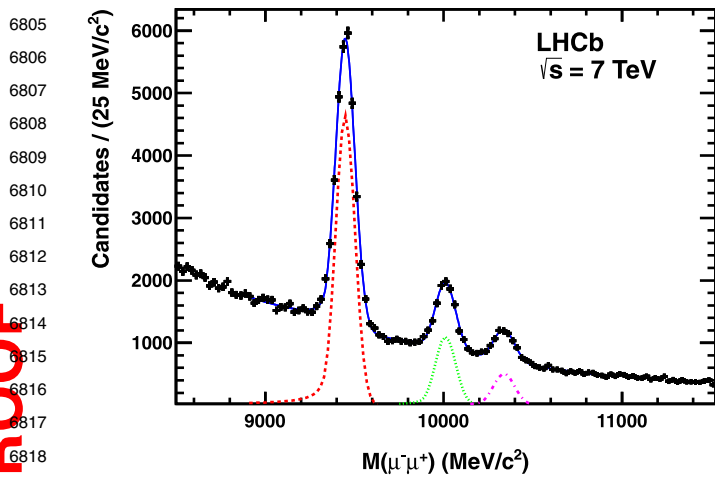


Fig. 25 Invariant mass distribution of selected γ candidates from 25 pb^{-1} of data collected in 2010 [524]. The $\gamma(1S)$, $\gamma(2S)$ and $\gamma(3S)$ states are clearly resolved. The results of a maximum likelihood fit are superimposed

decays to dimuon or dielectron pairs [520]. The LHCb programme so far has followed this pattern with measurements of many cross-sections already published [521–525]. As an example of the quality of the data, Fig. 25 shows the γ mass distribution. By the time of the upgrade in 2018, data samples corresponding to several fb^{-1} will have been collected at $\sqrt{s} = 7, 8$ and 14 TeV and the results will be dominated by systematic uncertainties. Therefore, new probes of quarkonia production will be pursued. Two possibilities are detailed here: multiple quarkonia production and quarkonia production via hadronic decay modes. These studies will profit from the higher integrated luminosity and improved trigger. These modes provide clear signals in the detector and will be relatively unaffected by the increased pile-up.

As the cross-sections for charmonium production at the LHC are large [521–523, 525], the question of multiple production of these states in a single proton–proton collision naturally arises. Studies of double hidden charm and hidden and associated open charm production have been proposed as probes of the quarkonium production mechanism [526]. In proton–proton collisions contributions from other mechanisms, such as double parton scattering (DPS) [527–529] or the intrinsic charm content of the proton [530], are possible. First studies of both processes have been carried out with the current LHCb data; more details can be found in Refs. [304, 531].

LO colour singlet calculations for the $gg \rightarrow J/\psi J/\psi$ process in perturbative QCD exist and give results consistent with the data [532–534]. In the LHCb fiducial region ($2 < y_{J/\psi} < 4.5$, $p_{T,J/\psi}^T < 10 \text{ GeV}/c$, where $y_{J/\psi}$ and $p_{T,J/\psi}^T$ represent the rapidity and transverse momentum of the J/ψ , respectively) these calculations predict the $J/\psi J/\psi$ production cross-section to be $4.1 \pm 1.2 \text{ nb}$ [534] in agreement with the measured value of $5.1 \pm 1.0 \text{ nb}$ [531]. Simi-

Table 14 Expected cross-sections in the LHCb acceptance and yields for double quarkonia production with 50 fb^{-1} at $\sqrt{s} = 14 \text{ TeV}$

Mode	σ_{gg} [nb]	Yield [SPS]	σ_{DPS} [nb]	Yield [DPS]
$J/\psi J/\psi$	7.2	270 000	11	430 000
$J/\psi \psi(2S)$	3.2	14 000	4.0	19 000
$\psi(2S) \psi(2S)$	0.4	180	0.6	300
$J/\psi \chi_{c0}$	–	–	4.3	200
$J/\psi \chi_{c1}$	–	–	6.6	14 000
$J/\psi \chi_{c2}$	–	–	8.6	11 000
$J/\psi \gamma(1S)$	0.0036	360	0.27	20 000
$J/\psi \gamma(2S)$	0.0011	90	0.07	5300
$J/\psi \gamma(3S)$	0.0005	50	0.035	2000
$\gamma(1S) \gamma(1S)$	0.014	1100	0.0027	200

lar calculations exist for the case of double $\gamma(1S)$ production. For the case of J/ψ plus $\gamma(1S)$ production no leading order diagrams contribute and hence the rate is expected to be suppressed in Single Parton Scattering (SPS). This leads to an “unnatural” ordering of the cross-section values: $\sigma_{gg}^{J/\psi J/\psi} > \sigma_{gg}^{\gamma(1S)\gamma(1S)} > \sigma_{gg}^{\gamma(1S)J/\psi}$.

The DPS contributions to all these double onia production modes can be estimated, neglecting partonic correlations in the proton, as the product of the measured cross-sections of the sub-processes involved divided by an effective cross-section [527–529, 535]. The value of the latter is determined from multi-jet events at the Tevatron to be $\sigma_{\text{eff}}^{\text{DPS}} = 14.5 \pm 1.7_{-2.3}^{+1.7} \text{ mb}$ [536]. At $\sqrt{s} = 7 \text{ TeV}$ the contribution from this source to the total cross-section is similar in size to the LO contribution from SPS. For DPS the ordering of the cross-section values is: $\sigma_{\text{DPS}}^{J/\psi J/\psi} > \sigma_{\text{DPS}}^{\gamma(1S)J/\psi} > \sigma_{\text{DPS}}^{\gamma(1S)\gamma(1S)}$.

The expected cross-sections for a few double quarkonia processes, together with their yields, are summarized in Table 14. Measurements of the cross-sections and properties in these modes will allow the two contributions to be disentangled.

As well as probing the production mechanism these studies are sensitive to a potential first observation of tetraquark states [534] and of χ_b and η_b states decaying in the double J/ψ mode. Based on the cross-sections and branching ratios given in Ref. [537], 500 (1500) fully reconstructed $\chi_{b0}(1P)$ ($\chi_{b2}(1P)$) are expected with the upgraded detector and these decays will be visible at LHCb. In the case of the η_b state, several estimates exist, based on values of the branching ratio $\eta_b \rightarrow J/\psi J/\psi$ ranging from 10^{-6} to 10^{-8} [538], corresponding to yields of 0.02 to 5 events.

The upgraded detector is expected to have excellent hadron identification capabilities both offline and at the trigger level. As discussed in Ref. [539], this allows charmonium studies to be performed in hadronic decay modes. A particularly convenient mode is the $p\bar{p}$ final state. This

is accessible for the J/ψ , η_c , χ_{cJ} , h_c and $\psi(2S)$ mesons. Extrapolating from studies with the current detector large inclusive samples of these decays will be collected. For example around 0.5 million $\eta_c \rightarrow p\bar{p}$ will be collected.

Hadronic decays of heavy bottomonium have received less attention in the literature [538]. The high mass implies a large phase space for many decay modes, but consequently the branching ratio for each individual mode is reduced. In Ref. [538] it is estimated that the $\eta_b \rightarrow D^*\bar{D}$ branching fraction is 10^{-5} and the $\eta_b \rightarrow D\bar{D}\pi$ rate may be a factor of ten higher. Though no specific studies have been performed, based on the studies of double open charm production given in Ref. [304] it is plausible that an η_b signal will be detected in this mode with the upgraded detector.

5.2 Exotic meson spectroscopy

The spectroscopy of bound states formed by heavy quark–antiquark pairs (c or b quarks), has been extensively studied from both theoretical and experimental points of view since the discovery of the J/ψ state in 1974 [540, 541] and the discovery of the $\Upsilon(1S)$ state in 1977 [542]. Until recently, all experimentally observed charmonium ($c\bar{c}$) and bottomonium ($b\bar{b}$) states matched well with expectations.

However, in 2003, a new and unexpected charmonium state was observed by the Belle experiment [543] and then confirmed independently by the BaBar [544], CDF [545] and D0 [546] experiments. This new particle, referred to as the $X(3872)$, was observed in $B \rightarrow X(3872)K$ decays, in the decay mode $X(3872) \rightarrow J/\psi\pi^+\pi^-$ and has a mass indistinguishable (within uncertainties) from the $D^{*0}\bar{D}^0$ threshold [520]. Several of the $X(3872)$ parameters are unknown (such as its spin) or have large uncertainties, but this state does not match any predicted charmonium state [520]. The discovery of the $X(3872)$ has led to a resurgence of interest in exotic spectroscopy and subsequently many new states have been claimed. For example: the Y family, $Y(4260)$, $Y(4320)$ and $Y(4660)$, of spin parity 1^- , or the puzzling charged Z family, $Z(4050)^+$, $Z(4250)^+$ and $Z(4430)^+$, so far observed only by the Belle experiment [547–549], and not confirmed by BaBar [550, 551]. The nature of these states has drawn much theoretical attention and many models have been proposed. One possible explanation is that they are bound molecular states of open charm mesons [552]. Another is that these are tetraquarks [553] states formed of four quarks (e.g. c, \bar{c} , one light quark and one light anti-quark). Other interpretations have been postulated such as quark–gluon hybrid [553] or hadrocharmonium models [554], but experimental data are not yet able to conclude definitely. For reviews, see Refs. [520, 552, 554–558].

The bottomonium system should exhibit similar exotic states to the charmonium case. The Belle experi-

ment recently reported the observation of exotic bottomonium charged particles $Z_b(10610)^+$ and $Z_b(10650)^+$ in the decays $Z_b \rightarrow \Upsilon(nS)\pi^+$ and $Z_b \rightarrow h_b(nP)\pi^+$ [559]. Evidence for a neutral isopartner has also been reported [560].⁷⁰ These states appear similar to, but narrower than, the $Z(4430)^+$ observed in the charmonium case. In addition, neutral states analogous to the $X(3872)$ and the Y states are expected in the bottomonium system.

Studies of the $X(3872)$ have already been performed with the current detector [562]. The 50 fb^{-1} of integrated luminosity collected with the upgraded detector will contain over one million $X(3872) \rightarrow J/\psi\pi\pi$ candidates, by far the largest sample ever collected and allow study of this meson with high precision. A significant fraction of the $X(3872)$ sample will originate from the decays of B mesons (the remainder being promptly produced) allowing the quantum numbers and other properties to be determined. With such a large sample the missing 3D_2 state of the charmonium system [563] will be also be observed and studied with high precision.

Another study being pursued with the current detector is to clarify the status of the $Z(4430)^+$ state. If confirmed, the $Z(4430)^+$ will be copiously produced at $\sqrt{s} = 14\text{ TeV}$ and the larger data set will allow detailed study of its properties in different B decay modes, thus setting the basis for all future searches for exotic charged states.

Similar to the charmonium-like states, exotic bottomonium states will mainly be searched for in the $\Upsilon(nS)\pi^+\pi^-$ channel, with $\Upsilon(nS) \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-$. The excellent resolution observed in the $\Upsilon(nS)$ analysis [524] allows efficient separation of the three states, which is crucial in searching for exotic bottomonium states in these channels.

All these studies, and searches for other exotica such as pentaquarks will profit from the increased integrated luminosity.

5.3 Precision measurements of b - and c -hadron properties

A major focus of activity with the current LHCb detector is the study of the properties of beauty and charm hadrons. This is a wide ranging field including studies of properties such as mass and lifetime, observation of excited b hadrons and the measurements of branching ratios. These studies provide important input to pQCD models. Three topics are considered here: b decays to charmonia, B_c^+ , and b -baryon decays.

One important field being studied with the current detector is exclusive b decays to charmonia. Studies of these modes are important to improve understanding of the shape of the momentum spectrum of J/ψ produced in b hadron

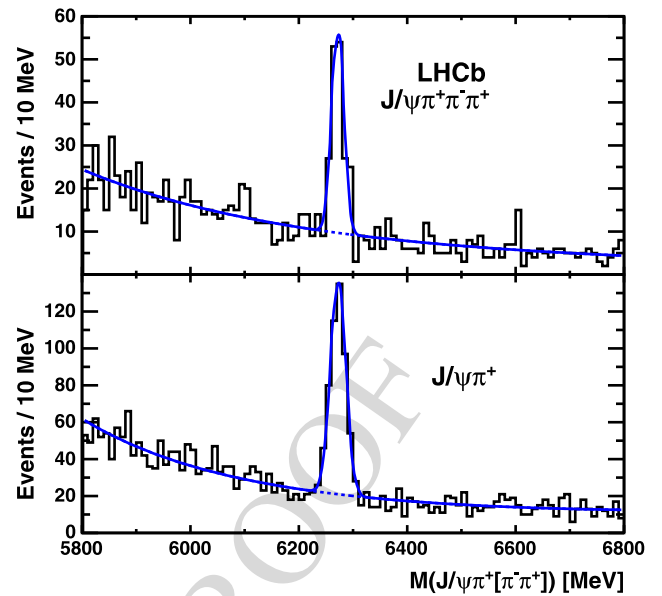
⁷⁰At ICHEP 2012, Belle reported observations of the Z_b states decaying to $B\bar{B}^{(*)}$ [561].

7021 decays, as measured by the B factories [564, 565]. To explain
 7022 explain the observed excess at low momentum, new contribu-
 7023 tions to the total $b \rightarrow J/\psi X$ rate are needed. Several
 7024 sources have been proposed in the literature: intrinsic charm
 7025 [566], baryonium formation [567] and as yet unobserved
 7026 exotic states [568]. One of the first proposed explanations
 7027 for the excess was a contribution from an intrinsic charm
 7028 component to the b -hadron wave-function [566]. This would
 7029 lead to an enhancement of b -hadron decays to J/ψ in asso-
 7030 ciation with open charm. The B -factories have set limits on
 7031 such decays at the level of 10^{-5} [190], which considerably
 7032 restricts, but does not exclude, contributions from intrinsic
 7033 charm models. The branching ratios of these decays have
 7034 been estimated in pQCD [569]. In the case of $B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi D^0$
 7035 the branching ratio has been estimated to be 7×10^{-7} . If this
 7036 value is correct, several hundred fully reconstructed events
 7037 will be collected with the upgraded detector. Similar decay
 7038 modes are possible for B_s^0 and B_c^+ mesons though no limits
 7039 (or predictions) exist.

7040 Another possibility to explain the shape of the J/ψ spec-
 7041 trum is contributions from exotic strange baryonia formed
 7042 in decays such as $B^+ \rightarrow J/\psi \bar{\Lambda}^0 p$. This decay has been ob-
 7043 served by BaBar [570], with a branching ratio of $(1.18 \pm$
 7044 $0.31) \times 10^{-5}$. The related decay $B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi p \bar{p}$ is unob-
 7045 served, with an upper limit on the branching ratio of $8.3 \times$
 7046 10^{-7} at 90 % confidence level [571]. At present, these de-
 7047 cays are experimentally challenging due to the low Q-values
 7048 involved. The larger data samples available at the time of the
 7049 upgrade, together with improved proton identification at low
 7050 momentum, may lead to their observation.

7051 Compared to the case of B^0 and B^+ , the B_s^0 sector is
 7052 less well explored both experimentally and theoretically.
 7053 Decays such as $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K^{*0} \bar{K}^{*0}$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi \phi \rho$
 7054 should be observable with the present detector. With the up-
 7055 graded apparatus, the decay modes $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K_S^0 K_S^0$ and
 7056 $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi \phi \phi$ will also become accessible. The latter chan-
 7057 nel is interesting as the low Q-value will allow a precision
 7058 determination of the B_s^0 mass.

7059 As the lowest bound state of two heavy quarks \bar{b} and c ,
 7060 the B_c^+ meson forms a unique flavoured, weakly decaying
 7061 quarkonium system. Studies of the properties of B_c^+ mesons
 7062 such as the mass, lifetime and two-body non-leptonic de-
 7063 cay modes are being performed with the current detector.
 7064 As an example, Fig. 26 shows the signals observed for
 7065 $B_c^+ \rightarrow J/\psi \pi^+$ and $B_c^+ \rightarrow J/\psi 3\pi^+$. The large data set col-
 7066 lected with the upgraded detector will allow these studies to
 7067 be pursued with higher precision together with first studies
 7068 of CP and triple-product asymmetries in the B_c^+ system. In
 7069 Table 15 the expected yields of selected decay modes are
 7070 estimated extrapolating from the yields of $B_c^+ \rightarrow J/\psi \pi^+$
 7071 and $B_c^+ \rightarrow J/\psi 3\pi^+$ observed with the current detector. As
 7072 well as studies of the branching ratios and searches for NP,
 7073 these modes will allow precision measurements of the B_c^+
 7074



7075
7076
7077
7078
7079
7080
7081
7082
7083
7084
7085
7086
7087
7088
7089
7090
7091
7092
7093
7094
7095
7096
7097
7098
7099
7100
7101
7102
7103
7104
7105
7106
7107
7108
7109
7110
7111
7112
7113
7114
7115
7116
7117
7118
7119
7120
7121
7122
7123
7124
7125
7126
7127
7128

Fig. 26 Invariant mass distribution of (top) $B_c^+ \rightarrow J/\psi 3\pi^+$ and (bot-
 tom) $B_c^+ \rightarrow J/\psi \pi^+$ candidates using 0.8 fb^{-1} of integrated luminosity
 collected in 2011 [572]. The results of maximum likelihood fits are
 superimposed

Table 15 Branching ratios and expected yields for selected B_c^+ decays
 to final states containing a J/ψ or $\psi(2S)$ meson. The branching ratios
 for the J/ψ modes are taken from Ref. [573], with the additional con-
 straint of the ratio of the $B_c^+ \rightarrow J/\psi 3\pi^+$ to $B_c^+ \rightarrow J/\psi \pi^+$ reported
 in Ref. [572]. The $\psi(2S)$ mode branching ratios are estimated assum-
 ing that they are 0.5 of the J/ψ values, as observed in many modes
 (see for example Ref. [574]). Only dimuon modes are considered for
 the J/ψ and $\psi(2S)$, and only the $K^+ K^- \pi^+$ ($K^+ \pi^- \pi^+$) modes are
 considered for the D_s^+ (D^+) modes. The $B_c^+ \rightarrow K^+ K^{*0}$ numbers are
 taken from Ref. [575]

Mode	Branching ratio	Expected yield [50 fb^{-1}]
$B_c^+ \rightarrow J/\psi \pi^+$	2×10^{-3}	52 000
$B_c^+ \rightarrow J/\psi 3\pi^+$	5×10^{-3}	17 000
$B_c^+ \rightarrow J/\psi K^+$	$(1-2) \times 10^{-4}$	3000-4000
$B_c^+ \rightarrow J/\psi K_1^+$	3×10^{-5}	1000
$B_c^+ \rightarrow \psi(2S)\pi^+$	1×10^{-3}	3000
$B_c^+ \rightarrow \psi(2S)3\pi^+$	2.5×10^{-3}	1000
$B_c^+ \rightarrow J/\psi D_s^+$	$(2-3) \times 10^{-3}$	1400-1900
$B_c^+ \rightarrow J/\psi D^+$	$(5-13) \times 10^{-4}$	8-100
$B_c^+ \rightarrow K^+ K^{*0}$	10^{-6}	500

mass and lifetime to be made. Based on ongoing studies with
 the current detector, a statistical precision of $0.1 \text{ MeV}/c^2$ on
 the mass will be achieved. The uncertainty on the mass will
 most likely be dominated by systematic errors related to the
 momentum scale. Precision of 10^{-4} on this variable would
 translate to an uncertainty of $0.3 \text{ MeV}/c^2$ on the mass. Mea-
 surements of the B_c^+ lifetime using the $J/\psi \pi^+$ decay are

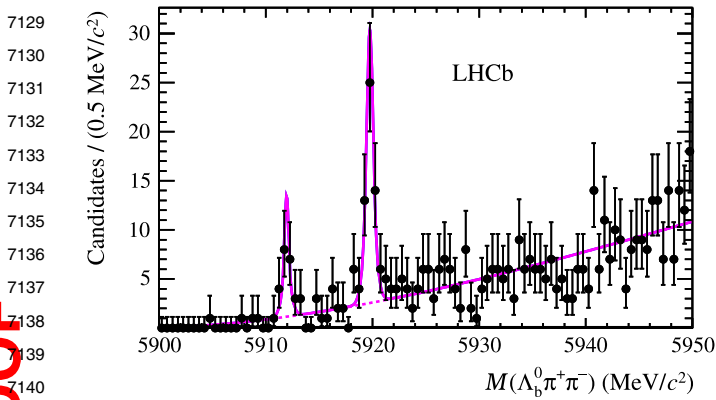


Fig. 27 Invariant mass spectrum of $\Lambda_b^0 \pi^+ \pi^-$ [583]. The points with error bars are the data, the *solid line* is the result of a fit to this distribution, and the *dashed line* is the fitted background contribution

ongoing. Extrapolating these results to 50 fb^{-1} , a statistical precision of 0.004 ps will be achieved.

The large B_c^+ data set will open possibilities for many other studies. Decay modes of the B_c^+ meson to a B_s^0 or B^0 meson together with a pion or kaon will also be accessible. Studies of the $B_c^+ \rightarrow B_s^0 \pi^+$ decay have been started with the data collected in 2011 where a handful of events are expected. As discussed in Ref. [573], semileptonic B_c^+ decays to B_s^0 can be used to provide a clean tagged decay source for CP violation studies. Finally, signals of the currently unexplored excited B_c^+ meson states are expected to be observed [576–579]. As discussed in Ref. [575] observation of the B_c^{*+} decay is extremely challenging due to the soft photon produced in the decay to the ground state. The prospects for observation of the first P-wave multiplet decaying radiatively to the ground state are more promising.

Large samples of b baryons decaying to final states containing charmonia will also be collected. Precision measurements of the properties of the already known states will be possible. For example, extrapolating the preliminary studies with 0.3 fb^{-1} discussed in Ref. [580], $10\,000 \Xi_b \rightarrow J/\psi \Xi$ and $2000 \Omega_b \rightarrow J/\psi \Omega$ events will be collected. This will allow the Ξ_b (Ω_b) mass to be measured to a precision of $0.1 \text{ MeV}/c^2$ ($0.5 \text{ MeV}/c^2$). Precise b -baryon lifetime measurements, that will allow tests of the heavy quark expansion [147, 581, 582], should also be possible. Studies of excited b baryons, for example determination of the quantum numbers of the Λ_b^* baryons that have recently been observed by LHCb (Fig. 27) [583], will also be made.

Baryonic states containing two heavy quarks will also be observable. The lightest of these, the Ξ_{cc} isodoublet, have an estimated cross-section of $\mathcal{O}(10^2) \text{ nb}$ [584, 585] and so should be visible with 5 fb^{-1} collected with the current detector. However, the statistics may be marginal for follow-on analyses: measurements of the lifetime and ratios of branching fractions, searches for excited states, and so forth. They will certainly be insufficient for angular analyses aimed at

confirming the quark model predictions for the spin-parity of these states. These studies will require the statistics and improved triggering of the LHCb upgrade. Heavier states such as the Ω_{cc} , Ξ_{bc} , and Ξ_{bb} have still smaller production cross-sections [585]. First studies towards Ξ_{bc} detection are in progress. These indicate that at best a handful of events can be expected in 5 fb^{-1} , but that this state should be observable with the upgrade.

5.4 Measurements with electroweak gauge bosons

Two of the most important quantities in the LHC electroweak physics programme are the sine of the effective electroweak mixing angle for leptons, $\sin^2 \theta_{\text{eff}}^{\text{lept}}$, and the mass of the W -boson, m_W . Thanks to its unique forward coverage, an upgraded LHCb can make important contributions to this programme. The forward coverage of LHCb also allows a probe of electroweak boson production in a different regime from that of ATLAS and CMS, and the range of accessible physics topics is not limited to electroweak bosons. For example, $t\bar{t}$ production proceeds predominantly by gluon–gluon fusion in the central region, but has a significant contribution from quark–antiquark annihilation in the forward region, giving a similar production regime to that studied at the Tevatron.

5.4.1 $\sin^2 \theta_{\text{eff}}^{\text{lept}}$

The value of $\sin^2 \theta_{\text{eff}}^{\text{lept}}$ can be extracted from A_{FB} , the forward–backward asymmetry of leptons produced in Z decays. The raw value of A_{FB} measured in dimuon final states at the LHC is about five times larger than at an e^+e^- collider, due to the initial state couplings, and so, in principle, it can be measured with a better relative precision, given equal amounts of data. The measurement however requires knowledge of the direction of the quark and antiquark that created the Z boson, and any uncertainty in this quantity results in a dilution of the observed value of A_{FB} . This dilution is very significant in the central region, as there is an approximately equal probability for each proton to contain the quark or anti-quark that is involved in the creation of the Z , leading to an ambiguity in the definition of the axis required in the measurement. However, the more forward the Z boson is produced, the more likely it is that it follows the quark direction; for rapidities $y > 3$, the Z follows the quark direction in around 95 % of the cases. Furthermore, in the forward region, the partonic collisions that produce the Z are nearly always between u -valence and \bar{u} -sea quark or d -valence and \bar{d} -sea quark. The $s\bar{s}$ contribution, with a less well-known parton density function, is smaller than in the central region. Consequently, the forward region is the optimum environment in which to measure A_{FB} at the LHC. Preliminary studies [586] have shown that with a 50 fb^{-1} data sample collected by the LHCb upgrade, A_{FB} could be

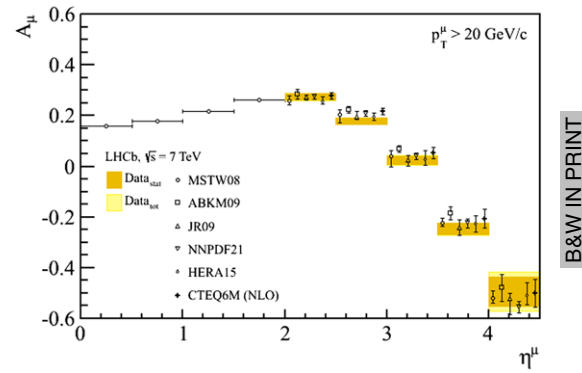
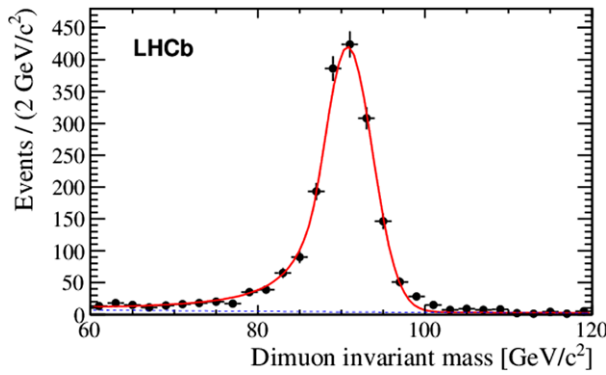


Fig. 28 LHCb Z and W production results from 37 pb^{-1} at $\sqrt{s} = 7 \text{ TeV}$ [588]. *Left:* $Z \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ peak. *Right:* $W^+ - W^-$ production asymmetry, where the bands correspond to the experimental uncertainties (only indicated within the LHCb acceptance), and the data points

give predictions for various different parton density function sets. Note that the kinematic range of the ATLAS and CMS experiments only extends up to lepton pseudorapidities of 2.5

measured with a statistical precision of around 0.0004. This would give a statistical uncertainty on $\sin^2 \theta_{\text{eff}}^{\text{lept}}$ of better than 0.0001, which is a significant improvement in precision on the current world average value. It is also worth remarking that the two most precise values entering this world average at present, the forward-backward $b\bar{b}$ asymmetry measured at LEP ($\sin^2 \theta_{\text{eff}}^{\text{lept}} = 0.23221 \pm 0.00029$), and the left-right asymmetries measured at SLD with polarised beams ($\sin^2 \theta_{\text{eff}}^{\text{lept}} = 0.23098 \pm 0.00026$), are over 3σ discrepant with each other [587]. LHCb will be able to bring clarity to this unsatisfactory situation.

LHC (it may also be reduced further at the Tevatron). Although no studies have yet been made of determining m_W with LHCb itself, it is evident that the experiment can give important input to the measurements being made at ATLAS and CMS [591]. A significant and potentially limiting external uncertainty on m_W will again come from the knowledge of the parton density functions. These are less constrained in the kinematic range accessible to LHCb, so that precise measurements of W^+ , W^- , Z and Drell-Yan production in this region can be used to improve the global picture. Improved determinations of the shapes of the differential cross-sections are particularly important. One specific area of concern arises from the knowledge of the heavy quarks in the proton. Around 20–30 % of W production in the central region is expected to involve s and c quarks, making the understanding of this component very important for the m_W measurement. LHCb can make a unique contribution to improving the knowledge of the heavy-quark parton density functions by exploiting its vertexing and particle identification capabilities to tag the relatively low- p_T final-state quarks produced in processes such as $gs \rightarrow Wc$, $gc \rightarrow Zc$, $gb \rightarrow Zb$, $gc \rightarrow \gamma c$ and $gb \rightarrow \gamma b$. These processes provide direct probes of the strange, charm and bottom partons, and can be probed at high and low values of Bjorken x inside the LHCb acceptance.

More work is needed to identify the important systematic uncertainties on the A_{FB} measurement. One source of error is the uncertainty in the parton density functions. With current knowledge this contribution would lead to an uncertainty of almost double the statistical precision estimate above, but this will reduce when the differential cross-section measurements from the LHC of the W and Z bosons, and those of Drell-Yan dimuon production at lower masses, are included in the global fits to the parton density functions. LHCb has already embarked on this measurement programme. Figure 28 (left) shows the $Z \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ peak obtained with 37 pb^{-1} of data [588]. Figure 28 (right) shows the measured asymmetry between W^+ and W^- production as a function of lepton pseudorapidity. This measurement is already approaching the accuracy of the theoretical uncertainties. The W and Z measurements described in Ref. [588] are being used to constrain parton density functions by some groups [589]. A preliminary measurement of lower mass Drell-Yan production [590] will extend these constraints to lower Q^2 (masses above $5 \text{ GeV}/c^2$ are currently considered) and Bjorken x .

5.4.3 $t\bar{t}$ production

5.4.2 m_W

Understanding the nature of top production, and in particular the asymmetry in $t\bar{t}$ events reported by Fermilab [592–596], is of prime concern. As for the measurement of $\sin^2 \theta_{\text{eff}}^{\text{lept}}$, identifying the forward direction of events is crucial. The LHCb acceptance for identifying both leptons from $t\bar{t}$ decays is far smaller than that of ATLAS and CMS (typically 2 % rather than 70 %, according to PYTHIA generator level studies). However, the higher $q\bar{q}$ production fraction and

Decreasing the uncertainty on m_W from its present error of $15 \text{ MeV}/c^2$ is one of the most challenging tasks for the

7345 better determined direction in the LHCb forward acceptance
 7346 combine to suggest that competitive measurements can be
 7347 achieved. With the integrated luminosity offered by the up-
 7348 grade, statistical precision will no longer be an issue, and
 7349 LHCb measurements of the $t\bar{t}$ asymmetry will offer a com-
 7350 petitive and complementary test of Tevatron observations
 7351 [597].

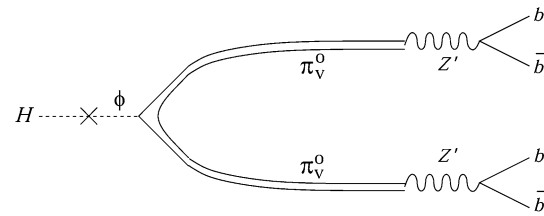
7352
 7353 5.5 Searches for exotic particles with displaced vertices
 7354

7355 Different theoretical paradigms have been proposed to solve
 7356 the so-called “hierarchy problem”, the most discussed be-
 7357 ing SUSY. There are, however, many other ideas including
 7358 various models involving extra dimensions, Technicolour
 7359 and little Higgs models. These ideas approach the hierarchy
 7360 problem from the direction of strong dynamics [598].

7361 A growing subset of models features new massive long-
 7362 lived particles with a macroscopic distance of flight. They
 7363 can be produced by the decay of a single-produced reso-
 7364 nance, such as a Higgs boson or a Z' [599, 600], from the
 7365 decay chain of SUSY particles [601], or by a hadronisation-
 7366 type mechanism in models where the long-lived particle is a
 7367 bound state of quarks from a new confining gauge group, as
 7368 discussed in Ref. [599]. In the last case, the multiplicity of
 7369 long-lived particles in an event can be large, while only one
 7370 long-lived particle is expected to be produced in other mod-
 7371 els. The decay modes may also vary depending on the na-
 7372 ture of the particle, from several jets in the final state [600]
 7373 to several leptons [602] or lepton plus jets [603]. A com-
 7374 prehensive review of the experimental signatures is given in
 7375 Ref. [604].

7376 The common feature amongst these models is the pres-
 7377 ence of vertices displaced from the interaction region. Such
 7378 signatures are well suited to LHCb, and in particular to the
 7379 upgraded experiment, which will be able to select events
 7380 with displaced vertices at the earliest trigger level.

7381 We focus in the following on the hidden valley (HV)
 7382 model already discussed in Ref. [25]. In this model the hid-
 7383 den sector, or v -sector, contains two new heavy quarks: U
 7384 and C . Strassler and Zurek [601] suggest that an exotic
 7385 Higgs boson could decay with a significant branching frac-
 7386 tion to a pair of π_v^0 particles, where the π_v^0 is the ‘neutral’
 7387 member of the isotriplet of v -isospin 1 hadrons formed by
 7388 U and C quarks. The π_v^0 can decay in SM particles and if
 7389 the mass of the spinless π_v^0 is below the ZZ threshold it will
 7390 decay dominantly into $b\bar{b}$ pairs due to helicity conservation.
 7391 Here the π_v^0 widths are determined by their lifetime which
 7392 could be very long, resulting in narrow states. The final state
 7393 would consist of four b -jets, each pair being produced from
 7394 a displaced vertex corresponding to the π_v^0 decay as illus-
 7395 trated in Fig. 29. If these decays exist, the lower limit on the
 7396 Higgs mass set by LEP would be misleading, as it assumes
 7397 the prompt decay of the Higgs to $b\bar{b}$ to be dominant.
 7398



7399
 7400
 7401
 7402
 7403
 7404
 7405
 7406 **Fig. 29** Decay of a Higgs via a scalar field ϕ into two π_v^0 particles,
 7407 with π_v^0 charge equal to zero, which subsequently decay into $b\bar{b}$ jets.
 (Adapted from Ref. [601])

7408
 7409
 7410 The potential of LHCb to search for such exotic Higgs
 7411 decays at $\sqrt{s} = 14$ TeV has been discussed in Ref. [25],
 7412 and is briefly summarised here. The benchmark model uses
 7413 $m_H = 120$ GeV/ c^2 , $m_{\pi_v^0} = 35$ GeV/ c^2 and $\tau_{\pi_v^0} = 10$ ps. By
 7414 combining vertex and jet reconstruction, the capacity to re-
 7415 construct this final state is shown using full simulation of
 7416 the detector, assuming 0.4 interactions per crossing. Back-
 7417 grounds to this signal from other processes, such as the pro-
 7418 duction of two pairs of $b\bar{b}$ quarks, have been considered and
 7419 found to be negligible.

7420 During 2010 and 2011 data taking, an inclusive displaced
 7421 vertex trigger has been introduced in the second level of
 7422 the software trigger. Preliminary studies [605] have demon-
 7423 strated that for an output rate below 1 % of the overall trig-
 7424 ger bandwidth, the efficiency of the whole trigger chain on
 7425 events with two offline reconstructible π_v^0 vertices with a
 7426 minimum mass of 6 GeV and good vertex quality is of the
 7427 order of 80 %. This strategy has been tested up to on av-
 7428 erage two visible interactions per crossing which is what is
 7429 expected for the upgraded experiment.

7430 The analysis of the trigger output showed that once ver-
 7431 tices arising from hadronic interactions with material are
 7432 rejected, the dominant background is compatible with b
 7433 hadron decay vertices as shown in Fig. 30. Those b hadron
 7434 vertices are reconstructed with large masses because of the
 7435 presence of fake or cloned tracks. With the present detector,
 7436 it is difficult to keep the trigger rate down for single candi-
 7437 date events without using tight cuts on the mass and the
 7438 displacement of the candidates. In the previous model, the
 7439 trigger efficiency for events with a single long-lived parti-
 7440 cle reconstructible in LHCb is only about 20 %. This effi-
 7441 ciency is expected to decrease for models where the mass
 7442 of the long-lived particle is smaller. In addition, the num-
 7443 ber of events with at least one π_v^0 state in the acceptance is
 7444 three times higher than the number of events with two π_v^0
 7445 particles. Improving the single candidate efficiency would
 7446 increase sensitivity to this model. It would also give a better
 7447 coverage for the models where only one long-lived particle
 7448 is produced.

7449 In the upgraded detector, the track fake rate in the vertex
 7450 detector is expected to be below one percent [26], compared
 7451 to 6 % in the present detector. Other upgrades to the track-
 7452 ing detectors will also help to reduce the fake rate. Moreover

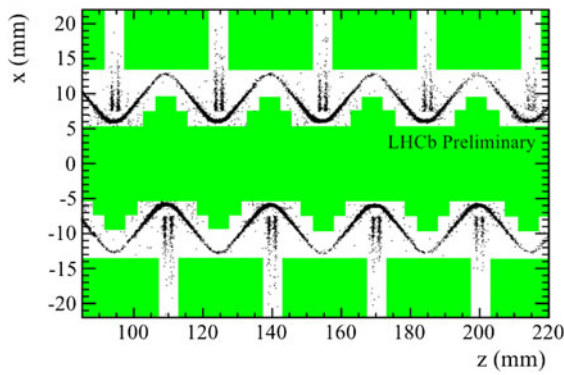
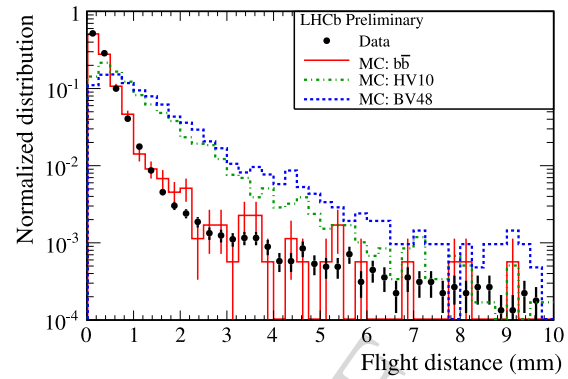


Fig. 30 *Left:* Distribution in x and z , for $|y| < 1$ mm, of the reconstructed vertices. The visible structures reflect the geometry of the vertex detector, with the pairs of silicon sensors appearing as pairs of vertical bands and the corrugated (“RF”) foil as the two wave shapes. The green shaded region represents the fiducial vacuum volume in which candidates are accepted. *Right:* Flight distance of offline reconstructed



vertices in events outside the matter region. Data are compatible with $b\bar{b}$ background. The black points are for data in 36 pb^{-1} [605], the red line is a full simulation of $b\bar{b}$ production and the green dashed line is a full simulation of the HV benchmark channel. The blue dashed line shows a simulation of a model with baryon number violating neutralino couplings

the use of an improved description for the complex RF foil shape will give a better control on the background arising from hadronic interactions. It will enable the use of the true shape of the RF foil, rather than the loose fiducial volume cut used at present, which depending on the considered lifetime, rejects 10–30 % of the long-lived particles. Those improvements would allow to decrease the thresholds on the single candidates trigger and therefore increase the reach of such searches.

As discussed in Ref. [25] the coupling of vertex information to jet reconstruction will allow to reduce the physical backgrounds. Studies are on-going on this matter. Assuming a Higgs production cross-section at $\sqrt{s} = 14 \text{ TeV}$ of 50 pb , an integrated luminosity of 50 fb^{-1} and a geometric efficiency of 10 %, 250 000 Higgs bosons will be produced in LHCb. If $H^0 \rightarrow \pi_v^0 \pi_v^0$ is a dominant decay mode, then LHCb will be in an excellent position to observe this signal, taking advantage of the software trigger’s ability to select high-multiplicity events with good efficiency.

5.6 Central exclusive production

Central exclusive production (CEP) processes provide a promising and novel way to study QCD and the nature of new particles, from low mass glueball candidates up to the Higgs boson itself. The CEP of an object X in a pp collider may be written as follows

$$pp \rightarrow p + X + p,$$

where the ‘+’ signs denote the presence of large rapidity gaps. At high energies the t -channel exchanges giving rise to these processes can only be zero-charge colour singlets. Known exchanges include the photon and the pomeron. Another possibility, allowed in QCD, but not yet observed, is

the odderon, a negative C-parity partner to the pomeron with at least three gluons. The most attractive aspect of CEP reactions is that they offer a very clean environment in which to measure the nature and quantum numbers of the centrally produced state X .

Central exclusive $\gamma\gamma$ [606], dijet [607, 608] and χ_c [609] production has been observed at the Tevatron. LHCb has presented preliminary results on candidate dimuon events compatible with CEP [610]. Figure 31 shows the invariant mass of CEP χ_c candidates. These are events in which only a $J/\psi \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ decay and a γ candidate are reconstructed, with no other activity (inconsistent with noise) seen elsewhere in the detector. Important observables in CEP are the relative production rates of χ_{c0} , χ_{c1} and χ_{c2} . As is evident from Fig. 31, the invariant mass resolution of LHCb is sufficient for this measurement.

Although not part of the baseline for the LHCb upgrade, additional instrumentation is being considered which could improve the potential of LHCb to study CEP processes. For example, the inclusion of forward shower counters (FSCs) on both sides of the interaction point, as proposed in Ref. [612], would be able to detect showers from very forward particles interacting in the beam pipe and surrounding material. The absence of a shower would indicate a rapidity gap and be helpful in increasing the purity of a CEP sample. More ambitiously, the deployment of semi-conductor detectors very close to the beam, within Roman pots, several hundred meters away from the interaction point, as proposed for other LHC experiments [613] would also be beneficial for LHCb. The ability to measure the directions of the deflected protons in the CEP interaction provides invaluable information in determining the quantum numbers of the centrally produced state.

Several important physics goals have been identified for the LHCb CEP programme:

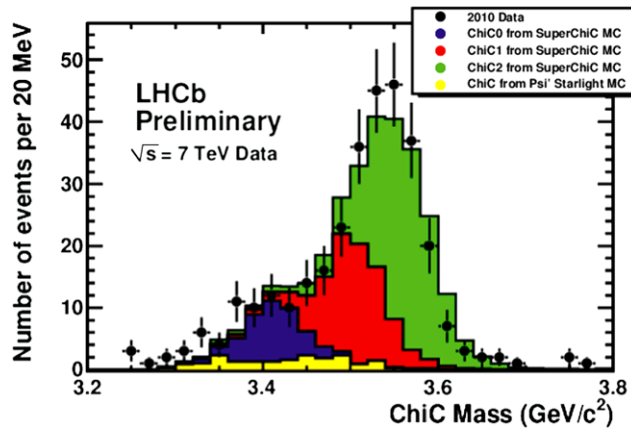


Fig. 31 Preliminary LHCb results on central exclusive χ_c production [610]. The $J/\psi\gamma$ invariant mass in data is compared to the expectation of the SuperCHIC Monte Carlo generator [611], which has been normalised to the observed number of events. The relative proportions of χ_{c0} , χ_{c1} and χ_{c2} are 12 %, 36 % and 52 % respectively

- Accumulation and characterisation of large samples of exclusive $c\bar{c}$ and $b\bar{b}$ events. A full measurement programme of these ‘standard candles’ will be essential to understand better the QCD mechanism of CEP [614], and may provide vital input if CEP is used for studies of Higgs and other new particles [615].
- Searches for structure in the mass spectra of decay states such as K^+K^- , $2\pi^+2\pi^-$, $K^+K^-\pi^+\pi^-$ and $p\bar{p}$. A particular interest of this study would be the hunt for glueballs, which are a key prediction of QCD.
- Observation and study of exotic particles in CEP processes. For example, a detailed study of the CEP process $pp \rightarrow p + X(3872) + p$ would provide a valuable new tool to aid understanding of this state. This and other states could be searched for in, for example, decays containing $D\bar{D}$, which if observed would shed light onto the nature of the parent particle [614].

There are several reasons which make LHCb a suitable detector for realising these goals, particularly with the upgraded experiment:

- Even when running at a luminosity of $10^{33} \text{ cm}^{-2} \text{ s}^{-1}$ LHCb will have low pileup compared to ATLAS and CMS. This will be advantageous in triggering and reconstructing low mass CEP states.
- The higher integrated luminosity that will be collected by the upgraded detector will allow studies to be performed on states that are inaccessible with only a few fb^{-1} . This is true, for example, of central exclusive χ_b production, which is expected to be a factor of ~ 1000 less than that of χ_c mesons [614].
- The particle identification capabilities of the LHCb ring-imaging Cherenkov detector system allow centrally produced states to be cleanly separated into decays involving pions, kaons and protons.

- The low p_T acceptance of LHCb, and high bandwidth trigger, will allow samples of relatively low mass states to be collected and analysed.

6 Summary

As described in the previous sections, LHCb has produced world-leading results across its physics programme, using the 1.0 fb^{-1} data sample of $\sqrt{s} = 7 \text{ TeV}$ pp collisions collected in 2011. The inclusion of the data collected at $\sqrt{s} = 8 \text{ TeV}$ during 2012 will enable further improvements in precision in many key flavour physics observables. However, an upgrade to the detector is needed to remove the bottleneck in the trigger chain that currently prevents even larger increases in the collected data sample. The upgraded detector with trigger fully implemented in software is to be installed during the 2018 long shutdown on the LHC, and will allow a total data set of 50 fb^{-1} to be collected. With such a data sample, LHCb will not only reach unprecedented precision for a wide range of flavour physics observables, but the flexible trigger will allow it to exploit fully the potential of a forward physics experiment at a hadron collider.

In this section, some highlights of the LHCb physics output so far, and their implications on the theoretical landscape, are summarised. The sensitivity of the upgraded detector to key observables is then given, before a concluding statement on the importance of the LHCb upgrade to the global particle physics programme.

6.1 Highlights of LHCb measurements and their implications

6.1.1 Rare decays

Among rare decays, the LHCb limit on the rate of the decay $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-$ [13] places stringent limits on NP models that enhance the branching fraction. The measurement

$$\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-) < 4.5 \times 10^{-9} \text{ (95 \% confidence level)}, \quad (134)$$

can be compared to the SM prediction $\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-)_{\text{SM}} = (3.1 \pm 0.2) \times 10^{-9}$ [116].⁷¹ This result puts severe constraints—far beyond the ATLAS and CMS search limits—on supersymmetric models with large values of $\tan\beta$, i.e. of the ratio of vacuum expectation values of the Higgs doublets (see, for example, Refs. [116, 129, 162]).

⁷¹It should be noted that the measured value is the time-integrated branching fraction, and the SM prediction should be increased by around 10 % to allow a direct comparison [136].

The measurement of the forward–backward asymmetry in $B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0} \mu^+ \mu^-$ [15] has to be viewed as the start of a programme towards a full angular analysis of these decays. The full analysis will allow determination of numerous NP-sensitive observables (see, for example, Refs. [53, 54]). The measurements that will be obtained from such an analysis, as well as similar studies of related channels, such as $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi \mu^+ \mu^-$ [69], allow model-independent constraints on NP, manifested as limits on the operators of the effective Hamiltonian (see, for example, Refs. [42, 43]). Indeed, the first results already impose important constraints. Studies of radiative decays such as $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi \gamma$ [16, 17] provide additional information since they allow to measure the polarisation of the emitted photon, and are therefore especially sensitive to models that predict new right-handed currents. Similarly, studies of observables such as isospin asymmetries [77] are important since they allow to pin down in which operators the NP effects occur.

Several new opportunities with rare decays at LHCb are becoming apparent. The observation of $B^+ \rightarrow \pi^+ \mu^+ \mu^-$ [86], the rarest B decay yet discovered, enables a new approach to measure the ratio of CKM matrix elements $|V_{td}/V_{ts}|$. Decays to final states containing same-sign leptons [197] allow searches for Majorana neutrinos complementary to those based on neutrinoless double beta decay. LHCb can also reach competitive sensitivity for some lepton flavour violating decays such as $\tau^+ \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^- \mu^+$ [191].

6.1.2 CP violation in the B sector

Measurements of the neutral B meson mixing parameters provide an excellent method to search for NP effects, due to the low theoretical uncertainties associated to several observables. The LHCb measurements of the CP -violating phase, ϕ_s , and the width difference, $\Delta\Gamma_s$, in the B_s^0 system [10, 139, 219, 232] significantly reduce the phase space for NP:

$$\begin{aligned} \phi_s &= -0.002 \pm 0.083 \pm 0.027 \text{ rad}, \\ \Delta\Gamma_s &= 0.116 \pm 0.018 \text{ (stat)} \pm 0.006 \text{ (syst)} \text{ ps}^{-1}. \end{aligned} \quad (135)$$

However deviations from the SM predictions [119, 221] are still possible. Effects of $\mathcal{O}(0.1)$ are typical of some well-motivated NP models that survive the present ATLAS and CMS bounds (such as in Ref. [37]). The experimental uncertainty on ϕ_s is still a factor of 40 larger than that on the prediction, therefore improved measurements are needed to reach the level of sensitivity demanded by theory. It should also be noted that compared to the CP -violating phase in the B^0 system (2β), ϕ_s is much more precisely predicted, and therefore presents stronger opportunities for NP searches.

In addition, to understand the origin of the anomalous dimuon asymmetry seen by D0 [159], improved measurements of semileptonic asymmetries in both B_s^0 and B^0 systems are needed. LHCb has just released its first results

on the B_s^0 asymmetry [248], demonstrating the potential to search for NP effects with more precise measurements. Moreover, a constraint on, or a measurement of, the rate of the decay $B_s^0 \rightarrow \tau^+ \tau^-$ is important to provide knowledge of possible NP contributions to Γ_{12} (see, for example, Refs. [153, 155]).

Among the B^0 mixing parameters, improved measurements of both ϕ_d (i.e., $\sin 2\beta$) and $\Delta\Gamma_d$ are needed. Reducing the uncertainty on the former will help to improve the global fits to the CKM matrix [252, 266], and may clarify the current situation regarding the tension between various inputs to the fits (see, for example, Ref. [267]). Another crucial observable is the angle γ , which, when measured in the tree-dominated $B \rightarrow DK$ processes, provides a benchmark measurement of CP violation. The first measurements from LHCb already help to improve the uncertainty on γ [6, 7]: further improvements are both anticipated and needed.

Comparisons of values of γ from loop-dominated processes with the SM benchmark from tree-dominated processes provide important ways to search for new sources of CP violation. In particular, the study of $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^+ K^-$ and $B^0 \rightarrow \pi^+ \pi^-$ decays [356], which are related by U-spin, allows a powerful test of the consistency of the observables with the SM [355, 357]. Similarly, the U-spin partners $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^{*0} \bar{K}^{*0}$ [303] and $B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0} \bar{K}^{*0}$ are among the golden channels to search for NP contributions in $b \rightarrow sq\bar{q}$ penguin amplitudes [308]. Another important channel in this respect is $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi\phi$ [304], for which the CP -violating observables are predicted with low theoretical uncertainty in the SM. Studies of CP violation in multibody b hadron decays [376, 377] offer additional possibilities to search for both the existence and features of NP.

6.1.3 Charm mixing and CP violation

In the charm sector, the evidence for CP violation in the observable $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ has prompted a large amount of theoretical work. The measurement

$$\begin{aligned} \Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP} &= \mathcal{A}_{CP}(K^+ K^-) - \mathcal{A}_{CP}(\pi^+ \pi^-) \\ &= (-0.82 \pm 0.21 \pm 0.11) \%, \end{aligned} \quad (136)$$

is different from zero by 3.5 standard deviations [18]. While \mathcal{A}_{CP} represents a time-integrated CP asymmetry, $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ originates predominantly from direct CP violation. The emergent consensus is that while an asymmetry of the order of 1 % is rather unlikely in the SM, it cannot be ruled out that QCD effects cause enhancements of that size. Further measurements are needed in order to establish if NP effects are present in the charm sector. Among the anticipated results are updates of the $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$ measurement as well as of the individual CP asymmetries in $D^0 \rightarrow K^+ K^-$ and

7777 $D^0 \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-$. It is of great interest to look for direct CP vi- 7831
 7778 olation in decays to other final states, and in decays of other 7832
 7779 charmed hadrons (D^+ , D_s^+ and A_c^+). 7833

7780 The SM predictions are somewhat cleaner for indirect 7834
 7781 CP violation effects, and therefore it is also essential to 7835
 7782 search for CP violation in charm mixing. New results from 7836
 7783 time-dependent analyses of $D^0 \rightarrow K^+K^-$ [19] and $D^0 \rightarrow$ 7837
 7784 $K_S^0\pi^+\pi^-$ will improve the current knowledge, and addi- 7838
 7785 tional channels will also be important with high statistics. 7839

7786 Several authors have noted correlations between CP viola- 7840
 7787 tion in charm and various other observables (for example, 7841
 7788 Refs. [469, 484]). These correlations appear in, and differ 7842
 7789 between, certain theoretical models, and can therefore be 7843
 7790 used to help identify the origin of the effects. Observables 7844
 7791 of interest in this context include those that can be measured 7845
 7792 at high- p_T experiments, such as $t\bar{t}$ asymmetries, as well 7846
 7793 as rare charm decays. Among the latter, it has been noted 7847
 7794 that CP asymmetries are possible in radiative decays such 7848
 7795 as $D^0 \rightarrow \phi\gamma$ [485], and that searches for decays involving 7849
 7796 dimuons, such as $D^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-$ [178] and $D^+ \rightarrow \pi^+\mu^+\mu^-$ 7850
 7797 are well motivated. 7851

7798 6.1.4 Measurements exploiting the unique kinematic 7852 7799 acceptance of LHCb 7853

7800 The unique kinematic region covered by the LHCb accep- 7854
 7801 tance enables measurements that cannot be performed at 7855
 7802 other experiments, and that will continue to be important 7856
 7803 in the upgrade era. These include probes of QCD both in 7857
 7804 production, such as studies of multi-parton scattering [531, 7858
 7805 616], and in decay, such as studies of exotic hadrons like 7859
 7806 the $X(3872)$ [562] and the putative $Z(4430)^+$ state. Con- 7860
 7807 ventional hadrons can also be studied with high precision: 7861
 7808 one important goal will be to establish the existence of dou- 7862
 7809 bly heavy baryons. Central exclusive production of conven- 7863
 7810 tional and exotic hadrons can also be studied; the sensitivity 7864
 7811 of the upgraded experiment will be significantly enhanced 7865
 7812 due to the software trigger. 7866

7813 Measurements of production rates and asymmetries of 7867
 7814 electroweak gauge bosons in the LHCb acceptance are im- 7868
 7815 portant to constrain parton density functions [588]. With 7869
 7816 high statistics, LHCb will be well placed to make a precision 7870
 7817 measurement of the sine of the effective electroweak mix- 7871
 7818 ing angle for leptons, $\sin^2\theta_{\text{eff}}^{\text{lept}}$, from the forward-backward 7872
 7819 asymmetry of leptons produced in the $Z \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-$ decay. 7873
 7820 Improved knowledge of parton density functions, as can be 7874
 7821 obtained from studies of production of gauge bosons in as- 7875
 7822 sociation with jets [617], will help to reduce limiting uncer- 7876
 7823 tainties on the measurement of the W boson. These studies 7877
 7824 are also an important step towards a top physics programme 7878
 7825 at LHCb, which will become possible once the LHC energy 7879
 7826 approaches the nominal 14 TeV. 7880

7827 The importance of having a detector in the forward re- 7881
 7828 gion can be illustrated with the recent discovery by ATLAS 7882
 7829 and CMS of a new particle that may be the Higgs boson. 7883
 7830 It is now essential to determine if this particle has the cou- 7884

7831 plings to bosons, leptons and quarks expected in the SM. In 7832
 7833 particular, at the observed mass the highest branching ratio 7834
 7835 is expected to be for $H \rightarrow b\bar{b}$ —however this is a difficult 7836
 7837 channel for ATLAS and CMS due to the large SM back- 7838
 7839 ground. LHCb with its excellent b -hadron sensitivity will 7839
 7840 be able to search for such decays. The forward geometry of 7840
 7841 LHCb is also advantageous to observe new long-lived parti- 7841
 7842 cles that are predicted in certain NP models, including some 7842
 7843 with extended Higgs sectors. Although limits can be set with 7843
 7844 the current detector [605], this is an area that benefits signif- 7844
 7845 icantly from the flexible software trigger of the upgraded ex- 7845
 7846 periment. Models with extended Higgs sectors also produce 7846
 7847 characteristic signals in flavour physics observables, which 7847
 7848 emphasises the need for the LHCb upgrade as part of the full 7848
 7849 exploitation of the LHC. 7849

7850 6.2 Sensitivity of the upgraded LHCb experiment 7850 7851 to key observables 7851

7852 As mentioned in Sect. 1, the LHCb upgrade is necessary to 7852
 7853 progress beyond the limitations imposed by the current hard- 7853
 7854 ware trigger that, due to its maximum output rate of 1 MHz, 7854
 7855 restricts the instantaneous luminosity at which data can most 7855
 7856 effectively be collected. To overcome this, the upgraded de- 7856
 7857 tector will be read out at the maximum LHC bunch-crossing 7857
 7858 frequency of 40 MHz so that the trigger can be fully im- 7858
 7859 plemented in software. The upgraded detector will be in- 7859
 7860 stalled during the long shutdown of the LHC planned for 7860
 7861 2018. A detailed description of the upgraded LHCb exper- 7861
 7862 iment can be found in the Letter of Intent (LoI) [25], com- 7862
 7863 plemented by the recent framework technical design report 7863
 7864 (FTDR) [26], which sets out the timeline and costing for 7864
 7865 the project. A summary has been prepared for the European 7865
 7866 Strategy Preparatory Group [618]. 7866

7867 The sensitivity to various flavour observables is sum- 7867
 7868 marised in Table 16, which is taken from the FTDR [26]. 7868
 7869 This is an updated version of a similar summary that ap- 7869
 7870 pears as Table 2.1 in the LoI [25]. The measurements consid- 7870
 7871 ered include CP -violating observables, rare decays and fun- 7871
 7872 damental parameters of the CKM unitarity triangle. More 7872
 7873 details about these observables are given below. The cur- 7873
 7874 rent precision, either from LHCb measurements or averag- 7874
 7875 ing groups [44, 252, 266], is given and compared to the es- 7875
 7876 timated sensitivity with the upgrade. As an intermediate step, 7876
 7877 the estimated precision that can be achieved prior to the up- 7877
 7878 grade is also given for each observable. For this, a total in- 7878
 7879 tegrated luminosity of 1.0 (1.5, 4.0) fb^{-1} at pp centre-of- 7879
 7880 mass collision energy $\sqrt{s} = 7$ (8, 13) TeV recorded in 2011 7880
 7881 (2012, 2015–2017) is assumed. Another assumption is that 7881
 7882 the current efficiency of the muon hardware trigger can be 7882
 7883 maintained at higher \sqrt{s} , but that higher thresholds will be 7883
 7884 7884

Table 16 Statistical sensitivities of the LHCb upgrade to key observables. For each observable the current sensitivity is compared to that which will be achieved by LHCb before the upgrade, and that which will be achieved with 50 fb^{-1} by the upgraded experiment. Systematic

uncertainties are expected to be non-negligible for the most precisely measured quantities. Note that the current sensitivities do not include new results presented at ICHEP 2012 or CKM2012

Type	Observable	Current precision	LHCb 2018	Upgrade (50 fb^{-1})	Theory uncertainty
B_s^0 mixing	$2\beta_s(B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi)$	0.10 [139]	0.025	0.008	~ 0.003
	$2\beta_s(B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi f_0(980))$	0.17 [219]	0.045	0.014	~ 0.01
	a_{sl}^s	6.4×10^{-3} [44]	0.6×10^{-3}	0.2×10^{-3}	0.03×10^{-3}
Gluonic penguins	$2\beta_s^{\text{eff}}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi\phi)$	–	0.17	0.03	0.02
	$2\beta_s^{\text{eff}}(B_s^0 \rightarrow K^{*0}\bar{K}^{*0})$	–	0.13	0.02	< 0.02
	$2\beta^{\text{eff}}(B^0 \rightarrow \phi K_S^0)$	0.17 [44]	0.30	0.05	0.02
Right-handed currents	$2\beta_s^{\text{eff}}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi\gamma)$	–	0.09	0.02	< 0.01
	$\tau^{\text{eff}}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi\gamma)/\tau_{B_s^0}$	–	5 %	1 %	0.2 %
Electroweak penguins	$S_3(B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0}\mu^+\mu^-; 1 < q^2 < 6 \text{ GeV}^2/c^4)$	0.08 [68]	0.025	0.008	0.02
	$s_0 A_{\text{FB}}(B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0}\mu^+\mu^-)$	25 % [68]	6 %	2 %	7 %
	$A_I(K\mu^+\mu^-; 1 < q^2 < 6 \text{ GeV}^2/c^4)$	0.25 [77]	0.08	0.025	~ 0.02
	$\mathcal{B}(B^+ \rightarrow \pi^+\mu^+\mu^-)/\mathcal{B}(B^+ \rightarrow K^+\mu^+\mu^-)$	25 % [86]	8 %	2.5 %	$\sim 10 \%$
Higgs penguins	$\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-)$	1.5×10^{-9} [13]	0.5×10^{-9}	0.15×10^{-9}	0.3×10^{-9}
	$\mathcal{B}(B^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-)/\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-)$	–	$\sim 100 \%$	$\sim 35 \%$	$\sim 5 \%$
Unitarity triangle angles	$\gamma(B \rightarrow D^{(*)}K^{(*)})$	$\sim 10\text{--}12^\circ$ [252, 266]	4°	0.9°	negligible
	$\gamma(B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s K)$	–	11°	2.0°	negligible
	$\beta(B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K_S^0)$	0.8° [44]	0.6°	0.2°	negligible
Charm CP violation	A_{Γ}	2.3×10^{-3} [44]	0.40×10^{-3}	0.07×10^{-3}	–
	Δ_{ACP}	2.1×10^{-3} [18]	0.65×10^{-3}	0.12×10^{-3}	–

necessary for other triggers, reducing the efficiency for the relevant channels by a factor of 2 at $\sqrt{s} = 14 \text{ TeV}$.

In LHCb measurements to date, the CP -violating phase in B_s^0 mixing, measured in both $J/\psi\phi$ and $J/\psi f_0(980)$ final states, has been denoted ϕ_s . In the upgrade era it will be necessary to remove some of the assumptions that have been made in the analyses to date, related to possible penguin amplitude contributions, and therefore the observables in $b \rightarrow c\bar{c}s$ transitions are denoted by $2\beta_s = -\phi_s$, while in $b \rightarrow q\bar{q}s$ ($q = u, d, s$) transitions the notation $2\beta_s^{\text{eff}}$ is used. This parallels the established notation used in the B^0 system (the α, β, γ convention for the CKM unitarity triangle angles is used). The penguin contributions are expected to be small, and therefore a theory uncertainty on $2\beta_s(B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi) \sim 0.003$ is quoted, comparable to the theory uncertainty on $2\beta(B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K_S^0)$. However, larger effects cannot be ruled out at present. Data-driven methods to determine the penguin amplitudes are also possible [246, 277, 284]: at present these given much larger estimates of the uncertainty, but improvement can be anticipated with increasing data samples. The flavour-specific asymmetry in the B_s^0 system, a_{sl}^s in Table 16, probes CP violation in mix-

ing. The “sl” subscript is used because the measurement uses semileptonic decays.

Sensitivity to the emitted photon polarisation is encoded in the effective lifetime, τ^{eff} of $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi\gamma$ decays, together with the effective CP -violation parameter $2\beta_s^{\text{eff}}$. Two of the most interesting of the full set of angular observables in $B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0}\mu^+\mu^-$ decays [62], are S_3 , which is related to the transverse polarisation asymmetry [63], and the zero-crossing point (s_0) of the forward–backward asymmetry. As discussed above, isospin asymmetries, denoted A_I , are also of great interest.

In the charm sector, it is important to improve the precision of Δ_{ACP} , described above, and related measurements of direct CP violation. One of the key observables related to indirect CP violation is the difference in inverse effective lifetimes of $D^0 \rightarrow K^+K^-$ and $\bar{D}^0 \rightarrow K^+K^-$ decays, A_{Γ} .

The extrapolations in Table 16 assume the central values of the current measurements, or the SM where no measurement is available. While the sensitivities given include statistical uncertainties only, preliminary studies of systematic effects suggest that these will not affect the conclusions significantly, except in the most precise measurements,

such as those of a_{s1}^s , A_Γ and $\Delta\mathcal{A}_{CP}$. Branching fraction measurements of B_s^0 mesons require knowledge of the ratio of fragmentation fractions f_s/f_d for normalisation [145]. The uncertainty on this quantity is limited by knowledge of the branching fraction of $D_s^+ \rightarrow K^+K^-\pi^+$, and improved measurements of this quantity will be necessary to avoid a limiting uncertainty on, for example, $\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-)$. The determination of $2\beta_s$ from $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi$ provides an example of how systematic uncertainties can be controlled for measurements at the LHCb upgrade. In the most recent measurement [139], the largest source of systematic uncertainty arises due to the constraint of no direct CP violation that is imposed in the fit. With larger statistics, this constraint can be removed, eliminating this source of uncertainty. Other sources, such as the background description and angular acceptance, are already at the 0.01 rad level, and can be reduced with more detailed studies.

Experiments at upgraded $e^+e^- B$ factories and elsewhere will study flavour-physics observables in a similar time-frame to the LHCb upgrade. However, the LHCb sample sizes in most exclusive B and D final states will be far larger than those that will be collected elsewhere, and the LHCb upgrade will have no serious competition in its study of B_s^0 decays, b -baryon decays, mixing and CP violation. Similarly the yields in charmed-particle decays to final states consisting of only charged tracks cannot be matched by any other experiment. On the other hand, the e^+e^- environment is advantageous for inclusive studies and for measurements of decay modes including multiple neutral particles [619–623], and therefore enables complementary measurements to those that will be made with the upgraded LHCb experiment.

6.3 Importance of the LHCb upgrade

The study of deviations from the SM in quark flavour physics provides key information about any extension of the SM. We already know that the NP needed to stabilize the electroweak sector must have a non-generic flavour structure in order to be compatible with the tight constraints of flavour-changing processes, even if the precise form of this structure is still unknown. Hopefully, ATLAS and CMS will detect new particles belonging to these models, but the couplings of the theory and, in particular, its flavour structure, cannot be determined only using high- p_T data.

Therefore, the LHCb upgrade will play a vital role in any scenario. It allows the exploration of NP phase space that a priori cannot be studied by high energy searches. Future plans for full exploitation of the LHC should be consistent with a co-extensive LHCb programme.

Acknowledgements The LHCb Collaboration expresses its gratitude to its colleagues in the CERN accelerator departments for the excellent performance of the LHC. LHCb thanks the technical and

administrative staff at the LHCb institutes, and acknowledges support from CERN and from the national agencies: CAPES, CNPq, FAPERJ and FINEP (Brazil); NSFC (China); CNRS/IN2P3 and Region Auvergne (France); BMBF, DFG, HGF and MPG (Germany); SFI (Ireland); INFN (Italy); FOM and NWO (The Netherlands); SCSR (Poland); ANCS/IFA (Romania); MinES, Rosatom, RFBR and NRC “Kurchatov Institute” (Russia); MinECo, XuntaGal and GENCAT (Spain); SNSF and SER (Switzerland); NAS Ukraine (Ukraine); STFC (United Kingdom); NSF (USA). LHCb also acknowledges the support received from the ERC under FP7. The Tier1 computing centres are supported by IN2P3 (France), KIT and BMBF (Germany), INFN (Italy), NWO and SURF (The Netherlands), PIC (Spain), GridPP (United Kingdom). LHCb is thankful for the computing resources put at its disposal by Yandex LLC (Russia), as well as to the communities behind the multiple open source software packages that are depended upon.

The work of A. Datta was supported by the National Science Foundation under Grant No. NSF PHY-1068052. D.M. Straub was supported by the EU ITN “Unification in the LHC Era”, contract PITN-GA-2009-237920 (UNILHC). We thank D. Gorbunov for useful comments.

Open Access This article is distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution License which permits any use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided the original author(s) and the source are credited.

References

1. A.A. Alves Jr. et al. (LHCb Collaboration), The LHCb detector at the LHC. *J. Instrum.* **3**, S08005 (2008)
2. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of $\sigma(pp \rightarrow b\bar{b}X)$ at $\sqrt{s} = 7$ TeV in the forward region. *Phys. Lett. B* **694**, 209 (2010). [arXiv:1009.2731](https://arxiv.org/abs/1009.2731)
3. LHCb Collaboration, Prompt charm production in pp collisions at $\sqrt{s} = 7$ TeV, [LHCb-CONF-2010-013](https://arxiv.org/abs/1009.2731)
4. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Prompt charm production in pp collisions at $\sqrt{s} = 7$ TeV. [arXiv:1302.2864](https://arxiv.org/abs/1302.2864), to appear in *Nucl. Phys. B*
5. B. Adeva et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Roadmap for selected key measurements of LHCb. [arXiv:0912.4179](https://arxiv.org/abs/0912.4179)
6. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Observation of CP violation in $B^\pm \rightarrow DK^\pm$ decays. *Phys. Lett. B* **712**, 203 (2012). [arXiv:1203.3662](https://arxiv.org/abs/1203.3662)
7. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), A model-independent Dalitz plot analysis of $B^\pm \rightarrow DK^\pm$ with $D \rightarrow K_S^0 h^+ h^-$ ($h = \pi, K$) decays and constraints on the CKM angle γ . *Phys. Lett. B* **718**, 43 (2012). [arXiv:1209.5869](https://arxiv.org/abs/1209.5869)
8. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), First evidence of direct CP violation in charmless two-body decays of B_s^0 mesons. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **108**, 201601 (2012). [arXiv:1202.6251](https://arxiv.org/abs/1202.6251)
9. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of b -hadron branching fractions for two-body decays into charmless charged hadrons. *J. High Energy Phys.* **10**, 037 (2012). [arXiv:1206.2794](https://arxiv.org/abs/1206.2794)
10. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of the CP -violating phase ϕ_s in the decay $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi$. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **108**, 101803 (2012). [arXiv:1112.3183](https://arxiv.org/abs/1112.3183)
11. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Search for the rare decays $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-$ and $B^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-$. *Phys. Lett. B* **699**, 330 (2011). [arXiv:1103.2465](https://arxiv.org/abs/1103.2465)
12. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Search for the rare decays $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-$ and $B^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-$. *Phys. Lett. B* **708**, 55 (2012). [arXiv:1112.1600](https://arxiv.org/abs/1112.1600)

- 8101 13. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Strong constraints on the rare decays $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-$ and $B^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-$. Phys. Rev. Lett. **108**, 231801 (2012). [arXiv:1203.4493](#)
- 8102
- 8103 14. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), First evidence for the decay $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-$. Phys. Rev. Lett. **110**, 021801 (2013). [arXiv:1211.2674](#)
- 8104
- 8105
- 8106 15. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Differential branching fraction and angular analysis of the decay $B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0}\mu^+\mu^-$. Phys. Rev. Lett. **108**, 181806 (2012). [arXiv:1112.3515](#)
- 8107
- 8108 16. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of the ratio of branching fractions $B(B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0}\gamma)/B(B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi\gamma)$. Phys. Rev. D **85**, 112013 (2012). [arXiv:1202.6267](#)
- 8109
- 8110 17. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of the ratio of branching fractions $B(B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0}\gamma)/B(B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi\gamma)$ and direct CP asymmetry in $B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0}\gamma$. Nucl. Phys. B **867**, 1 (2013). [arXiv:1209.0313](#)
- 8111
- 8112
- 8113 18. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Evidence for CP violation in time-integrated $D^0 \rightarrow h^-h^+$ decay rates. Phys. Rev. Lett. **108**, 111602 (2012). [arXiv:1112.0938](#)
- 8114
- 8115 19. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of mixing and CP violation parameters in two-body charm decays. J. High Energy Phys. **04**, 129 (2012). [arXiv:1112.4698](#)
- 8116
- 8117 20. N. Cabibbo, Unitary symmetry and leptonic decays. Phys. Rev. Lett. **10**, 531 (1963)
- 8118
- 8119 21. M. Kobayashi, T. Maskawa, CP violation in the renormalizable theory of weak interaction. Prog. Theor. Phys. **49**, 652 (1973)
- 8120
- 8121 22. J.H. Christenson, J.W. Cronin, V.L. Fitch, R. Turlay, Evidence for the 2π decay of the K_2^0 meson. Phys. Rev. Lett. **13**, 138 (1964)
- 8122
- 8123 23. V. Gligorov, C. Thomas, M. Williams, The HLT inclusive B triggers, LHCb-PUB-2011-016
- 8124
- 8125 24. R. Aaij et al., The LHCb trigger and its performance. [arXiv:1211.3055](#)
- 8126
- 8127 25. LHCb Collaboration, Letter of Intent for the LHCb Upgrade. [CERN-LHCC-2011-001.LHCC-I-018](#)
- 8128
- 8129 26. LHCb Collaboration, Framework TDR for the LHCb Upgrade. [CERN-LHCC-2012-007.LHCB-TDR-012](#)
- 8130
- 8131 27. E. Majorana, Teoria simmetrica dell'elettrone e del positrone. Nuovo Cimento **14**, 171 (1937)
- 8132
- 8133 28. A. Atre, T. Han, S. Pascoli, B. Zhang, The search for heavy Majorana neutrinos. J. High Energy Phys. **05**, 030 (2009). [arXiv:0901.3589](#)
- 8134
- 8135 29. G. Cvetic, C. Dib, S.K. Kang, C.S. Kim, Probing Majorana neutrinos in rare K and D , D_s , B , B_c meson decays. Phys. Rev. D **82**, 053010 (2010). [arXiv:1005.4282](#)
- 8136
- 8137 30. S. Fajfer, J.F. Kamenik, N. Kosnik, $b \rightarrow dd\bar{s}$ transition and constraints on new physics in B -decays. Phys. Rev. D **74**, 034027 (2006). [arXiv:hep-ph/0605260](#)
- 8138
- 8139 31. D. Pirjol, J. Zupan, Predictions for $b \rightarrow ss\bar{d}$, and $b \rightarrow dd\bar{s}$ decays in the SM and with new physics. J. High Energy Phys. **02**, 028 (2010). [arXiv:0908.3150](#)
- 8140
- 8141 32. L. Hofer, D. Scherer, L. Vernazza, $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi\rho^0$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi\pi^0$ as a handle on isospin-violating new physics. J. High Energy Phys. **02**, 080 (2011). [arXiv:1011.6319](#)
- 8142
- 8143 33. N. Uraltsev, Heavy quark expansion in beauty and its decays. [arXiv:hep-ph/9804275](#)
- 8144
- 8145 34. A.J. Buras, Flavor physics and CP violation. [arXiv:hep-ph/0505175](#)
- 8146
- 8147 35. A.J. Buras et al., Universal unitarity triangle and physics beyond the standard model. Phys. Lett. B **500**, 161 (2001). [arXiv:hep-ph/0007085](#)
- 8148
- 8149 36. G. D'Ambrosio, G.F. Giudice, G. Isidori, A. Strumia, Minimal flavor violation: an effective field theory approach. Nucl. Phys. B **645**, 155 (2002). [arXiv:hep-ph/0207036](#)
- 8150
- 8151 37. R. Barbieri et al., U(2) and minimal flavour violation in supersymmetry. Eur. Phys. J. C **71**, 1725 (2011). [arXiv:1105.2296](#)
- 8152
- 8153 38. S. Descotes-Genon, D. Ghosh, J. Matias, M. Ramon, Exploring New Physics in the C_7-C_7' plane. J. High Energy Phys. **06**, 099 (2011). [arXiv:1104.3342](#)
- 8154
- 8157 39. W. Altmannshofer, P. Paradisi, D.M. Straub, Model-independent constraints on new physics in $b \rightarrow s$ transitions. J. High Energy Phys. **04**, 008 (2012). [arXiv:1111.1257](#)
- 8158
- 8159 40. C. Bobeth, G. Hiller, D. van Dyk, C. Wacker, The decay $B \rightarrow K\ell^+\ell^-$ at low hadronic recoil and model-independent $\Delta B = 1$ constraints. J. High Energy Phys. **01**, 107 (2012). [arXiv:1111.2558](#)
- 8160
- 8161 41. F. Beaujean, C. Bobeth, D. van Dyk, C. Wacker, Bayesian fit of exclusive $b \rightarrow s\bar{\ell}\ell$ decays: the Standard Model operator basis. J. High Energy Phys. **08**, 030 (2012). [arXiv:1205.1838](#)
- 8162
- 8163 42. W. Altmannshofer, D.M. Straub, Cornering new physics in $b \rightarrow s$ transitions. J. High Energy Phys. **08**, 121 (2012). [arXiv:1206.0273](#)
- 8164
- 8165 43. T. Hurth, F. Mahmoudi, The minimal flavour violation benchmark in view of the latest LHCb data. Nucl. Phys. B **865**, 461 (2012). [arXiv:1207.0688](#)
- 8166
- 8167 44. Y. Amhis et al. (Heavy Flavor Averaging Group), Averages of b -hadron, c -hadron, and τ -lepton properties as of early 2012. [arXiv:1207.1158](#), updated results and plots available at: <http://www.slac.stanford.edu/xorg/hfag/>
- 8168
- 8169 45. M. Misiak et al., Estimate of $B(B \rightarrow X_s\gamma)$ at $\mathcal{O}(\alpha_s^2)$. Phys. Rev. Lett. **98**, 022002 (2007). [arXiv:hep-ph/0609232](#)
- 8170
- 8171 46. M. Beneke, G. Buchalla, M. Neubert, C.T. Sachrajda, QCD factorization for $B \rightarrow \pi\pi$ decays: strong phases and CP violation in the heavy quark limit. Phys. Rev. Lett. **83**, 1914 (1999). [arXiv:hep-ph/9905312](#)
- 8172
- 8173 47. M. Beneke, G. Buchalla, M. Neubert, C.T. Sachrajda, QCD factorization for exclusive, nonleptonic B meson decays: general arguments and the case of heavy light final states. Nucl. Phys. B **591**, 313 (2000). [arXiv:hep-ph/0006124](#)
- 8174
- 8175 48. C.W. Bauer, S. Fleming, D. Pirjol, I.W. Stewart, An effective field theory for collinear and soft gluons: heavy to light decays. Phys. Rev. D **63**, 114020 (2001). [arXiv:hep-ph/0011336](#)
- 8176
- 8177 49. C.W. Bauer, D. Pirjol, I.W. Stewart, Soft collinear factorization in effective field theory. Phys. Rev. D **65**, 054022 (2002). [arXiv:hep-ph/0109045](#)
- 8178
- 8179 50. M. Beneke, T. Feldmann, D. Seidel, Systematic approach to exclusive $B \rightarrow V\ell^+\ell^-$, $V\gamma$ decays. Nucl. Phys. B **612**, 25 (2001). [arXiv:hep-ph/0106067](#)
- 8180
- 8181 51. M. Beneke, T. Feldmann, D. Seidel, Exclusive radiative and electroweak $b \rightarrow d$ and $b \rightarrow s$ penguin decays at NLO. Eur. Phys. J. C **41**, 173 (2005). [arXiv:hep-ph/0412400](#)
- 8182
- 8183 52. J. Charles et al., Heavy-to-light form factors in the final hadron large energy limit of QCD. Phys. Rev. D **60**, 014001 (1999). [arXiv:hep-ph/9812358](#)
- 8184
- 8185 53. U. Egede et al., New observables in the decay mode $\bar{B}_d \rightarrow \bar{K}^{*0}\ell^+\ell^-$. J. High Energy Phys. **11**, 032 (2008). [arXiv:0807.2589](#)
- 8186
- 8187 54. U. Egede et al., New physics reach of the decay mode $\bar{B} \rightarrow \bar{K}^{*0}\ell^+\ell^-$. J. High Energy Phys. **10**, 056 (2010). [arXiv:1005.0571](#)
- 8188
- 8189 55. J. Matias, F. Mescia, M. Ramon, J. Virto, Complete anatomy of $\bar{B}_d \rightarrow \bar{K}^{*0}(\rightarrow K\pi)\ell^+\ell^-$ and its angular distribution. J. High Energy Phys. **04**, 104 (2012). [arXiv:1202.4266](#)
- 8190
- 8191 56. A. Khodjamirian, T. Mannel, A. Pivovarov, Y.-M. Wang, Charm-loop effect in $B \rightarrow K^{(*)}\ell^+\ell^-$ and $B \rightarrow K^*\gamma$. J. High Energy Phys. **09**, 089 (2010). [arXiv:1006.4945](#)
- 8192
- 8193 57. B. Grinstein, D. Pirjol, Exclusive rare $B \rightarrow K^*\ell^+\ell^-$ decays at low recoil: controlling the long-distance effects. Phys. Rev. D **70**, 114005 (2004). [arXiv:hep-ph/0404250](#)
- 8194
- 8195 58. M. Beylich, G. Buchalla, T. Feldmann, Theory of $B \rightarrow K^{(*)}\ell^+\ell^-$ decays at high q^2 : OPE and quark-hadron duality. Eur. Phys. J. C **71**, 1635 (2011). [arXiv:1101.5118](#)
- 8196
- 8197
- 8198
- 8199
- 8200
- 8201
- 8202
- 8203
- 8204
- 8205
- 8206
- 8207
- 8208

- 8209 59. N. Isgur, M.B. Wise, Weak transition form-factors between
8210 heavy mesons. *Phys. Lett. B* **237**, 527 (1990)
- 8211 60. Z. Liu et al., A lattice calculation of $B \rightarrow K^{(*)}$ form factors,
8212 in *Proceedings of CKM2010, the 6th International Workshop on*
8213 *the CKM Unitarity Triangle*, University of Warwick, UK, 6–10
8214 September 2010. [arXiv:1101.2726](#)
- 8215 61. F. Krüger, L.M. Sehgal, N. Sinha, R. Sinha, Angular distribution
8216 and CP asymmetries in the decays $\bar{B} \rightarrow K^- \pi^+ e^- e^+$ and $\bar{B} \rightarrow$
8217 $\pi^- \pi^+ e^- e^+$. *Phys. Rev. D* **61**, 114028 (2000). [arXiv:hep-ph/](#)
8218 [9907386](#)
- 8219 62. W. Altmannshofer et al., Symmetries and asymmetries of $B \rightarrow$
8220 $K^* \mu^+ \mu^-$ decays in the Standard Model and beyond. *J. High Energy*
8221 *Phys.* **01**, 019 (2009). [arXiv:0811.1214](#)
- 8222 63. F. Krüger, J. Matias, Probing new physics via the transverse ampli-
8223 tudes of $B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0} (\rightarrow K^- \pi^+) \ell^+ \ell^-$ at large recoil. *Phys.*
8224 *Rev. D* **71**, 094009 (2005). [arXiv:hep-ph/0502060](#)
- 8225 64. C. Bobeth, G. Hiller, G. Piranishvili, CP asymmetries in $\bar{B} \rightarrow$
8226 $\bar{K}^* (\rightarrow \bar{K} \pi) \ell \ell$ and tagged $\bar{B}_s, B_s \rightarrow \phi (\rightarrow K^+ K^-) \ell \ell$ decays
8227 at NLO. *J. High Energy Phys.* **07**, 106 (2008). [arXiv:0805.2525](#)
- 8228 65. C. Bobeth, G. Hiller, D. van Dyk, The benefits of $\bar{B} \rightarrow \bar{K}^* \ell^+ \ell^-$
8229 decays at low recoil. *J. High Energy Phys.* **07**, 098 (2010). [arXiv:](#)
8230 [1006.5013](#)
- 8231 66. C. Bobeth, G. Hiller, D. van Dyk, More benefits of semileptonic
8232 rare B decays at low recoil: CP violation. *J. High Energy Phys.*
8233 **07**, 067 (2011). [arXiv:1105.0376](#)
- 8234 67. M. Benzke, S.J. Lee, M. Neubert, G. Paz, Long-distance domi-
8235 nance of the CP asymmetry in $B \rightarrow X_{s,d} \gamma$ decays. *Phys. Rev.*
8236 *Lett.* **106**, 141801 (2011). [arXiv:1012.3167](#)
- 8237 68. LHCb Collaboration, Differential branching fraction and angular
8238 analysis of the $B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0} \mu^+ \mu^-$ decay. [LHCb-CONF-2012-008](#)
- 8239 69. LHCb Collaboration, Measurement of the ratio of branching
8240 fractions for $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi \mu \mu$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi \phi$. [LHCb-CONF-](#)
8241 [2012-003](#)
- 8242 70. J.-T. Wei et al. (Belle Collaboration), Measurement of the dif-
8243 ferential branching fraction and forward-backward asymmetry
8244 for $B \rightarrow K^{(*)} \ell^+ \ell^-$. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **103**, 171801 (2009). [arXiv:](#)
8245 [0904.0770](#)
- 8246 71. T. Aaltonen et al. (CDF Collaboration), Measurements of the an-
8247 gular distributions in the decays $B \rightarrow K^{(*)} \mu^+ \mu^-$ at CDF. *Phys.*
8248 *Rev. Lett.* **108**, 081807 (2012). [arXiv:1108.0695](#)
- 8249 72. S. Descotes-Genon, J. Matias, M. Ramon, J. Virto, Implications
8250 from clean observables for the binned analysis of $B \rightarrow K^* \ell \ell$
8251 at large recoil. *J. High Energy Phys.* **01**, 048 (2013). [arXiv:1207.](#)
8252 [2753](#)
- 8253 73. A. Bharucha, W. Reece, Constraining new physics with $B \rightarrow$
8254 $K^* \mu^+ \mu^-$ in the early LHC era. *Eur. Phys. J. C* **69**, 623 (2010).
8255 [arXiv:1002.4310](#)
- 8256 74. C. Hambrook, G. Hiller, Extracting $B \rightarrow K^*$ form factors from
8257 data. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **109**, 091802 (2012). [arXiv:1204.4444](#)
- 8258 75. T. Aaltonen et al. (CDF Collaboration), Observation of the bary-
8259 onic flavor-changing neutral current decay $\Lambda_b \rightarrow \Lambda \mu^+ \mu^-$. *Phys.*
8260 *Rev. Lett.* **107**, 201802 (2011). [arXiv:1107.3753](#)
- 8261 76. J.P. Lees et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Measurement of branch-
8262 ing fractions and rate asymmetries in the rare decays $B \rightarrow$
8263 $K^{(*)} \ell^+ \ell^-$. *Phys. Rev. D* **86**, 032012 (2012). [arXiv:1204.3933](#)
- 8264 77. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of the isospin
8265 asymmetry in $B \rightarrow K^{(*)} \mu^+ \mu^-$ decays. *J. High Energy Phys.* **07**,
8266 **133** (2012). [arXiv:1205.3422](#)
- 8267 78. C. Bobeth, G. Hiller, G. Piranishvili, Angular distributions of
8268 $B \rightarrow K \ell^+ \ell^-$ decays. *J. High Energy Phys.* **12**, 040 (2007).
8269 [arXiv:0709.4174](#)
- 8270 79. D. Becirevic, N. Kosnik, F. Mescia, E. Schneider, Complementarity
8271 of the constraints on New Physics from $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ and
8272 from $B \rightarrow Kl^+ l^-$ decays. *Phys. Rev. D* **86**, 034034 (2012).
8273 [arXiv:1205.5811](#)
- 8274 80. J.P. Lees et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Evidence for an excess
8275 of $\bar{B} \rightarrow D^{(*)} \tau^- \bar{\nu}_\tau$ decays. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **109**, 101802 (2012).
8276 [arXiv:1205.5442](#)
- 8277 81. A. Matyja et al. (Belle Collaboration), Observation of $B^0 \rightarrow$
8278 $D^{*+} \tau^+ \nu_\tau$ decay at Belle. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **99**, 191807 (2007).
8279 [arXiv:0706.4429](#)
- 8280 82. A. Bozek et al. (Belle Collaboration), Observation of $B^+ \rightarrow$
8281 $\bar{D}^{*0} \tau^+ \nu_\tau$ and evidence for $B^+ \rightarrow \bar{D}^0 \tau^+ \nu_\tau$ at Belle. *Phys. Rev.*
8282 *D* **82**, 072005 (2010). [arXiv:1005.2302](#)
- 8283 83. G. Hiller, F. Krüger, More model independent analysis of $b \rightarrow$
8284 s processes. *Phys. Rev. D* **69**, 074020 (2004). [arXiv:hep-ph/](#)
8285 [0310219](#)
- 8286 84. N. Taniguchi et al. (Belle Collaboration), Measurement of
8287 branching fractions, isospin and CP -violating asymmetries for
8288 exclusive $b \rightarrow d \gamma$ modes. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **101**, 111801 (2008).
8289 [arXiv:0804.4770](#)
- 8290 85. P. del Amo Sanchez et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Study of $B \rightarrow$
8291 $X \gamma$ decays and determination of $|V_{td}/V_{ts}|$. *Phys. Rev. D* **82**,
8292 **051101** (2010). [arXiv:1005.4087](#)
- 8293 86. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), First observation of the
8294 decay $B^+ \rightarrow \pi^+ \mu^+ \mu^-$. *J. High Energy Phys.* **12**, 125 (2012).
8295 [arXiv:1210.2645](#)
- 8296 87. T. Feldmann, J. Matias, Forward-backward and isospin asymme-
8297 try for $B \rightarrow K^* \ell^+ \ell^-$ decay in the standard model and in super-
8298 symmetry. *J. High Energy Phys.* **01**, 074 (2003). [arXiv:hep-ph/](#)
8299 [0212158](#)
- 8300 88. A. Khodjamirian, T. Mannel, Y.-M. Wang, $B \rightarrow K \ell^+ \ell^-$ decay
8301 at large hadronic recoil. [arXiv:1211.0234](#)
- 8302 89. D. Atwood, M. Gronau, A. Soni, Mixing induced CP asymme-
8303 tries in radiative B decays in and beyond the standard model.
8304 *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **79**, 185 (1997). [arXiv:hep-ph/9704272](#)
- 8305 90. D. Atwood, T. Gershon, M. Hazumi, A. Soni, Mixing-induced
8306 CP violation in $B \rightarrow P_1 P_2 \gamma$ in search of clean new physics sig-
8307 nals. *Phys. Rev. D* **71**, 076003 (2005). [arXiv:hep-ph/0410036](#)
- 8308 91. F. Muheim, Y. Xie, R. Zwicky, Exploiting the width difference
8309 in $B_s \rightarrow \phi \gamma$. *Phys. Lett. B* **664**, 174 (2008). [arXiv:0802.0876](#)
- 8310 92. F. Legger, T. Schietinger, Polarized radiative Λ_b decays at LHCb.
8311 CERN-LHCB-2006-013
- 8312 93. G. Hiller, M. Knecht, F. Legger, T. Schietinger, Photon polariza-
8313 tion from helicity suppression in radiative decays of polarized Λ_b
8314 to spin-3/2 baryons. *Phys. Lett. B* **649**, 152 (2007). [arXiv:hep-](#)
8315 [ph/0702191](#)
- 8316 94. Y.-M. Wang, Y. Li, C.-D. Lu, Rare decays of $\Lambda_b^0 \rightarrow \Lambda \gamma$ and
8317 $\Lambda_b^0 \rightarrow \Lambda l^+ l^-$ in the light-cone sum rules. *Eur. Phys. J. C* **59**,
8318 **861** (2009). [arXiv:0804.0648](#)
- 8319 95. T. Mannel, Y.-M. Wang, Heavy-to-light baryonic form factors at
8320 large recoil. *J. High Energy Phys.* **12**, 067 (2011). [arXiv:1111.](#)
8321 [1849](#)
- 8322 96. T. Feldmann, M.W.Y. Yip, Form factors for $\Lambda_b \rightarrow \Lambda$ transitions
8323 in the soft-collinear effective theory. *Phys. Rev. D* **85**, 014035
8324 (2012). [arXiv:1111.1844](#)
- 8325 97. M. Gronau, Y. Grossman, D. Pirjol, A. Ryd, Measuring the pho-
8326 ton polarization in $B \rightarrow K \pi \pi \gamma$. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **88**, 051802
8327 (2002). [arXiv:hep-ph/0107254](#)
- 8328 98. M. Gronau, D. Pirjol, Photon polarization in radiative B decays.
8329 *Phys. Rev. D* **66**, 054008 (2002). [arXiv:hep-ph/0205065](#)
- 8330 99. D. Atwood, T. Gershon, M. Hazumi, A. Soni, Clean signals of
8331 CP -violating and CP -conserving New Physics in $B \rightarrow PV \gamma$
8332 decays at B factories and hadron colliders. [arXiv:hep-ph/0701021](#)
- 8333 100. E. Kou, A. Le Yaouanc, A. Tayduganov, Determining the pho-
8334 ton polarization of the $b \rightarrow s \gamma$ using the $B \rightarrow K_1(1270) \gamma \rightarrow$
8335 $(K \pi \pi) \gamma$ decay. *Phys. Rev. D* **83**, 094007 (2011). [arXiv:1011.](#)
8336 [6593](#)
- 8337 101. B. Aubert et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Measurement of B de-
8338 cays to $\phi K \gamma$. *Phys. Rev. D* **75**, 051102 (2007). [arXiv:hep-ex/](#)
8339 [0611037](#)
- 8340 102. H. Yang et al. (Belle Collaboration), Observation of $B^+ \rightarrow$
8341 $K_1(1270)^+ \gamma$. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **94**, 111802 (2005). [arXiv:hep-ex/](#)
8342 [0412039](#)

- 8317 103. C. Bobeth, T. Ewerth, F. Krüger, J. Urban, Analysis of neutral Higgs boson contributions to the decays $\bar{B}(s) \rightarrow \ell^+ \ell^-$ and $\bar{B} \rightarrow K \ell^+ \ell^-$. Phys. Rev. D **64**, 074014 (2001). [arXiv:hep-ph/0104284](#)
- 8318 104. C. Bobeth, A.J. Buras, F. Krüger, J. Urban, QCD corrections to $\bar{B} \rightarrow X_{d,s} \nu \bar{\nu}$, $\bar{B}_{d,s} \rightarrow \ell^+ \ell^-$, $K \rightarrow \pi \nu \bar{\nu}$ and $K_L \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ in the MSSM. Nucl. Phys. B **630**, 87 (2002). [arXiv:hep-ph/0112305](#)
- 8319 105. A.J. Buras, P.H. Chankowski, J. Rosiek, L. Slawianowska, $\Delta M_{d,s}$, $B_{d,s}^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ and $B \rightarrow X_s \gamma$ in supersymmetry at large $\tan \beta$. Nucl. Phys. B **659**, 3 (2003). [arXiv:hep-ph/0210145](#)
- 8320 106. F. Mahmoudi, SuperIso v2.3: a program for calculating flavor physics observables in supersymmetry. Comput. Phys. Commun. **180**, 1579 (2009). [arXiv:0808.3144](#)
- 8321 107. E. Gamiz et al. (HPQCD Collaboration), Neutral B meson mixing in unquenched lattice QCD. Phys. Rev. D **80**, 014503 (2009). [arXiv:0902.1815](#)
- 8322 108. C. Bernard et al., B and D meson decay constants. PoS LATTICE2008, 278 (2008). [arXiv:0904.1895](#)
- 8323 109. J. Laiho, E. Lunghi, R.S. Van de Water, Lattice QCD inputs to the CKM unitarity triangle analysis. Phys. Rev. D **81**, 034503 (2010). [arXiv:0910.2928](#), updated results and plots available at: <http://www.latticeaverages.org/>
- 8324 110. J. Simone et al. (Fermilab Lattice and MILC Collaborations), The decay constants f_{D_s} , f_{D^+} , f_{B_s} and f_B from lattice QCD. PoS LATTICE2010, 317 (2010)
- 8325 111. A. Bazavov et al. (Fermilab Lattice and MILC Collaborations), B - and D -meson decay constants from three-flavor lattice QCD. Phys. Rev. D **85**, 114506 (2012). [arXiv:1112.3051](#)
- 8326 112. E.T. Neil et al. (Fermilab Lattice Collaboration, MILC Collaboration), B and D meson decay constants from 2 + 1 flavor improved staggered simulations. PoS LATTICE2011, 320 (2011). [arXiv:1112.3978](#)
- 8327 113. P. Dimopoulos et al. (ETM Collaboration), Lattice QCD determination of m_b , f_B and f_{B_s} with twisted mass Wilson fermions. J. High Energy Phys. **01**, 046 (2012). [arXiv:1107.1441](#)
- 8328 114. C. McNeile et al., High-precision f_{B_s} and heavy quark effective theory from relativistic lattice QCD. Phys. Rev. D **85**, 031503 (2012). [arXiv:1110.4510](#)
- 8329 115. H. Na et al., B and B_s meson decay constants from lattice QCD. Phys. Rev. D **86**, 034506 (2012). [arXiv:1202.4914](#)
- 8330 116. A.J. Buras, J. Girrbach, BSM models facing the recent LHCb data: a first look. Acta Phys. Pol. B **43**, 1427 (2012). [arXiv:1204.5064](#)
- 8331 117. A.J. Buras, J. Girrbach, D. Guadagnoli, G. Isidori, On the Standard Model prediction for $\mathcal{B}(B_{s,d} \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)$. Eur. Phys. J. C **72**, 2172 (2012). [arXiv:1208.0934](#)
- 8332 118. A.J. Buras, M.V. Carlucci, S. Gori, G. Isidori, Higgs-mediated FCNCs: natural flavour conservation vs. minimal flavour violation. J. High Energy Phys. **10**, 009 (2010). [arXiv:1005.5310](#)
- 8333 119. J. Charles et al., Predictions of selected flavor observables within the Standard Model. Phys. Rev. D **84**, 033005 (2011). [arXiv:1106.4041](#)
- 8334 120. F. Mahmoudi, S. Neshatpour, J. Orloff, Supersymmetric constraints from $B_s \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ and $B \rightarrow K^* \mu^+ \mu^-$ observables. J. High Energy Phys. **08**, 092 (2012). [arXiv:1205.1845](#)
- 8335 121. S.R. Choudhury, N. Gaur, Dileptonic decay of B_s meson in SUSY models with large $\tan \beta$. Phys. Lett. B **451**, 86 (1999). [arXiv:hep-ph/9810307](#)
- 8336 122. K.S. Babu, C. Kolda, Higgs mediated $B^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ in minimal supersymmetry. Phys. Rev. Lett. **84**, 228 (2000). [arXiv:hep-ph/9909476](#)
- 8337 123. J. Ellis, K.A. Olive, V.C. Spanos, On the interpretation of $B_s \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ in the CMSSM. Phys. Lett. B **624**, 47 (2005). [arXiv:hep-ph/0504196](#)
- 8338 124. M. Carena et al., Constraints on B and Higgs physics in minimal low energy supersymmetric models. Phys. Rev. D **74**, 015009 (2006). [arXiv:hep-ph/0603106](#)
- 8339 125. J. Ellis, S. Heinemeyer, K.A. Olive, G. Weiglein, Light heavy MSSM Higgs bosons at large $\tan \beta$. Phys. Lett. B **653**, 292 (2007). [arXiv:0706.0977](#)
- 8340 126. F. Mahmoudi, New constraints on supersymmetric models from $b \rightarrow s \gamma$. J. High Energy Phys. **12**, 026 (2007). [arXiv:0710.3791](#)
- 8341 127. E. Golowich et al., Relating B_s mixing and $B_s \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ with New Physics. Phys. Rev. D **83**, 114017 (2011). [arXiv:1102.0009](#)
- 8342 128. A.G. Akeroyd, F. Mahmoudi, D. Martinez Santos, The decay $B_s \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$: updated SUSY constraints and prospects. J. High Energy Phys. **12**, 088 (2011). [arXiv:1108.3018](#)
- 8343 129. O. Buchmueller et al., Supersymmetry in light of 1/fb of LHC data. Eur. Phys. J. C **72**, 1878 (2012). [arXiv:1110.3568](#)
- 8344 130. S. Chatrchyan et al. (CMS Collaboration), Search for $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ and $B^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ decays. J. High Energy Phys. **04**, 033 (2012). [arXiv:1203.3976](#)
- 8345 131. M. Blanke et al., Rare and CP -violating K and B decays in the lightest Higgs model with T -parity. J. High Energy Phys. **01**, 066 (2007). [arXiv:hep-ph/0610298](#)
- 8346 132. M. Blanke et al., Rare K and B decays in a warped extra dimension with custodial protection. J. High Energy Phys. **03**, 108 (2009). [arXiv:0812.3803](#)
- 8347 133. W. Liu, C.-X. Yue, H.-D. Yang, Rare decays $B_s \rightarrow \ell^+ \ell^-$ and $B \rightarrow K \ell^+ \ell^-$ in the topcolor-assisted technicolor model. Phys. Rev. D **79**, 034008 (2009). [arXiv:0901.3463](#)
- 8348 134. M. Bauer, S. Casagrande, U. Haisch, M. Neubert, Flavor physics in the Randall–Sundrum model: II. Tree-level weak-interaction processes. J. High Energy Phys. **09**, 017 (2010). [arXiv:0912.1625](#)
- 8349 135. A.J. Buras et al., Lepton flavour violation in the presence of a fourth generation of quarks and leptons. J. High Energy Phys. **09**, 104 (2010). [arXiv:1006.5356](#)
- 8350 136. K. de Bruyn et al., Probing new physics via the $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ effective lifetime. Phys. Rev. Lett. **109**, 041801 (2012). [arXiv:1204.1737](#)
- 8351 137. K. de Bruyn et al., Branching Ratio Measurements of B_s Decays. Phys. Rev. D **86**, 014027 (2012). [arXiv:1204.1735](#)
- 8352 138. S. Descotes-Genon, J. Matias, J. Virto, An analysis of $B_{d,s}$ mixing angles in presence of new physics and an update of $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^{*0} \bar{K}^{*0}$. Phys. Rev. D **85**, 034010 (2012). [arXiv:1111.4882](#)
- 8353 139. LHCb Collaboration, Tagged time-dependent angular analysis of $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi \phi$ decays at LHCb. LHCb-CONF-2012-002
- 8354 140. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurements of the branching fractions of the decays $B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^\mp K^\pm$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^\mp \pi^\pm$. J. High Energy Phys. **06**, 115 (2012). [arXiv:1204.1237](#)
- 8355 141. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of the ratio of fragmentation functions f_s/f_d and the dependence on B meson kinematics. [arXiv:1301.5286](#), submitted to JHEP
- 8356 142. R. Fleischer, N. Serra, N. Tuning, A new strategy for B_s^0 branching ratio measurements and the search for New Physics in $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$. Phys. Rev. D **82**, 034038 (2010). [arXiv:1004.3982](#)
- 8357 143. R. Fleischer, N. Serra, N. Tuning, Tests of factorization and SU(3) relations in B decays into heavy-light final states. Phys. Rev. D **83**, 014017 (2011). [arXiv:1012.2784](#)
- 8358 144. J.A. Bailey et al., $B_s \rightarrow D_s/B \rightarrow D$ semileptonic form-factor ratios and their application to $\mathcal{B}(B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-)$. Phys. Rev. D **85**, 114502 (2012). [arXiv:1202.6346](#)
- 8359 145. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of b hadron production fractions in 7 TeV pp collisions. Phys. Rev. D **85**, 032008 (2012). [arXiv:1111.2357](#)
- 8360 146. I.I. Bigi, M.A. Shifman, N. Uraltsev, A.I. Vainshtein, High power n of $m(b)$ in beauty widths and $n = 5 \rightarrow$ infinity limit. Phys. Rev. D **56**, 4017 (1997). [arXiv:hep-ph/9704245](#)
- 8361 147. I. Bigi, T. Mannel, N. Uraltsev, Semileptonic width ratios among beauty hadrons. J. High Energy Phys. **09**, 012 (2011). [arXiv:1105.4574](#)

8425 148. J.P. Alexander et al. (CLEO Collaboration), Absolute measurement of hadronic branching fractions of the D_s^+ meson. Phys. Rev. Lett. **100**, 161804 (2008). [arXiv:0801.0680](#)

8426

8427 149. M. Wang (Belle Collaboration), Charm decays at Belle, talk given at ICHEP 2012, Melbourne, July 5th 2012, slides available [online](#)

8428

8429

8430 150. G. Aad et al. (ATLAS Collaboration), Search for the decay $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ with the ATLAS detector. Phys. Lett. B **713**, 387 (2012). [arXiv:1204.0735](#)

8431

8432 151. T. Aaltonen et al. (CDF Collaboration), Search for $B_s \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ and $B_d \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ decays with CDF II. Phys. Rev. Lett. **107**, 191801 (2011). [arXiv:1107.2304](#)

8433

8434 152. C.W. Bauer, N.D. Dunn, Comment on new physics contributions to Γ_{12}^s . Phys. Lett. B **696**, 362 (2011). [arXiv:1006.1629](#)

8435

8436 153. C. Bobeth, U. Haisch, New physics in Γ_{12}^s : ($\bar{s}b$) ($\bar{\tau}\tau$) operators. [arXiv:1109.1826](#)

8437

8438 154. A. Dighe, A. Kundu, S. Nandi, Possibility of large lifetime differences in neutral B meson systems. Phys. Rev. D **76**, 054005 (2007). [arXiv:0705.4547](#)

8439

8440 155. A. Dighe, A. Kundu, S. Nandi, Enhanced $B_s - \bar{B}_s$ lifetime difference and anomalous like-sign dimuon charge asymmetry from new physics in $B_s \rightarrow \tau^+ \tau^-$. Phys. Rev. D **82**, 031502 (2010). [arXiv:1005.4051](#)

8441

8442 156. A.K. Alok, S. Baek, D. London, Neutral gauge boson contributions to the dimuon charge asymmetry in B decays. J. High Energy Phys. **07**, 111 (2011). [arXiv:1010.1333](#)

8443

8444 157. J.E. Kim, M.-S. Seo, S. Shin, The D_0 same-charge dimuon asymmetry and possible new CP violation sources in the $B_s - \bar{B}_s$ system. Phys. Rev. D **83**, 036003 (2011). [arXiv:1010.5123](#)

8445

8446 158. H.D. Kim, S.-G. Kim, S. Shin, D_0 dimuon charge asymmetry from B_s system with Z' couplings and the recent LHCb result. [arXiv:1205.6481](#)

8447

8448 159. V.M. Abazov et al. (D0 Collaboration), Measurement of the anomalous like-sign dimuon charge asymmetry with 9 fb^{-1} of $p\bar{p}$ collisions. Phys. Rev. D **84**, 052007 (2011). [arXiv:1106.6308](#)

8449

8450 160. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), A study of the Z production cross-section in pp collisions at $\sqrt{s} = 7 \text{ TeV}$ using tau final states. J. High Energy Phys. **01**, 111 (2013). [arXiv:1210.6289](#)

8451

8452 161. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of the CP asymmetry in $B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0} \mu^+ \mu^-$ decays. Phys. Rev. Lett. **110**, 031801 (2013). [arXiv:1210.4492](#)

8453

8454 162. F. Mahmoudi, Direct and indirect searches for New Physics, in *Proceedings of Moriond QCD* (2012). [arXiv:1205.3099](#)

8455

8456 163. F. Mahmoudi, SuperIso: a program for calculating the isospin asymmetry of $B \rightarrow K^* \gamma$ in the MSSM. Comput. Phys. Commun. **178**, 745 (2008). [arXiv:0710.2067](#)

8457

8458 164. S. Chatrchyan et al. (CMS Collaboration), Search for supersymmetry at the LHC in events with jets and missing transverse energy. Phys. Rev. Lett. **107**, 221804 (2011). [arXiv:1109.2352](#)

8459

8460 165. CMS Collaboration, Search for supersymmetry with the razor variables at CMS, CMS-PAS-SUS-12-005, 2012

8461

8462 166. D.A. Demir, K.A. Olive, M. Voloshin, The forward backward asymmetry of $B \rightarrow (\pi, K) \ell^+ \ell^-$: Supersymmetry at work. Phys. Rev. D **66**, 034015 (2002). [arXiv:hep-ph/0204119](#)

8463

8464 167. A. Behring, C. Gross, G. Hiller, S. Schacht, Squark flavor implications from $B \rightarrow K^{(*)} l^+ l^-$. J. High Energy Phys. **08**, 152 (2012). [arXiv:1205.1500](#)

8465

8466 168. O. Buchmueller et al., The CMSSM and NUHM1 in light of 7 TeV LHC, $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ and XENON100 data. Eur. Phys. J. C **72**, 2243 (2012). [arXiv:1207.7315](#)

8467

8468 169. A. Crivellin, U. Nierste, Supersymmetric renormalisation of the CKM matrix and new constraints on the squark mass matrices. Phys. Rev. D **79**, 035018 (2009). [arXiv:0810.1613](#)

8469

8470 170. O. Buchmueller et al., Higgs and supersymmetry. Eur. Phys. J. C **72**, 2020 (2012). [arXiv:1112.3564](#)

8471

8472 171. A. Djouadi et al. (MSSM Working Group), The minimal supersymmetric standard model: group summary report. [arXiv:hep-ph/9901246](#)

8473

8474 172. A. Arbey, M. Battaglia, F. Mahmoudi, Constraints on the MSSM from the Higgs sector: a pMSSM study of Higgs searches, $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ and dark matter direct detection. Eur. Phys. J. C **72**, 1906 (2012). [arXiv:1112.3032](#)

8475

8476 173. LHCb Collaboration, Search for the rare decays $B_{(s)}^0 \rightarrow \mu\mu$ at the LHC with the ATLAS, CMS and LHCb experiments. [LHCb-CONF-2012-017](#)

8477

8478 174. G. Aad et al. (ATLAS Collaboration), Observation of a new particle in the search for the Standard Model Higgs boson with the ATLAS detector at the LHC. Phys. Lett. B **716**, 1 (2012). [arXiv:1207.7214](#)

8479

8480 175. S. Chatrchyan et al. (CMS Collaboration), Observation of a new boson at a mass of 125 GeV with the CMS experiment at the LHC. Phys. Lett. B **716**, 30 (2012). [arXiv:1207.7235](#)

8481

8482 176. G. Burdman, E. Golowich, J. Hewett, S. Pakvasa, Rare charm decays in the standard model and beyond. Phys. Rev. D **66**, 014009 (2002). [arXiv:hep-ph/0112235](#)

8483

8484 177. E. Golowich, J. Hewett, S. Pakvasa, A.A. Petrov, Relating $D^0 - \bar{D}^0$ mixing and $D^0 \rightarrow l^+ l^-$ with New Physics. Phys. Rev. D **79**, 114030 (2009). [arXiv:0903.2830](#)

8485

8486 178. LHCb Collaboration, Search for the $D^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ decay with 0.9 fb^{-1} at LHCb. [LHCb-CONF-2012-005](#)

8487

8488 179. G. Buchalla et al., B , D and K decays. Eur. Phys. J. C **57**, 309 (2008). [arXiv:0801.1833](#)

8489

8490 180. S. Fajfer, N. Kosnik, S. Prelovsek, Updated constraints on new physics in rare charm decays. Phys. Rev. D **76**, 074010 (2007). [arXiv:0706.1133](#)

8491

8492 181. V.M. Abazov et al. (D0 Collaboration), Search for flavor-changing-neutral-current D meson decays. Phys. Rev. Lett. **100**, 101801 (2008). [arXiv:0708.2094](#)

8493

8494 182. I.I. Bigi, A. Paul, On CP asymmetries in two-, three- and four-body D decays. J. High Energy Phys. **03**, 021 (2012). [arXiv:1110.2862](#)

8495

8496 183. L. Cappiello, O. Cata, G. D'Ambrosio, Standard Model prediction and new physics tests for $D^0 \rightarrow h^+ h^- l^+ l^-$ ($h = \pi, K; l = e, \mu$). [arXiv:1209.4235](#)

8497

8498 184. G. Ecker, A. Pich, The longitudinal muon polarization in $K_L \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$. Nucl. Phys. B **366**, 189 (1991)

8499

8500 185. G. Isidori, R. Unterdorfer, On the short distance constraints from $K_{L,S} \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$. J. High Energy Phys. **01**, 009 (2004). [arXiv:hep-ph/0311084](#)

8501

8502 186. S. Gjesdal et al., Search for the decay $K_S^0 \rightarrow \mu\mu$. Phys. Lett. B **44**, 217 (1973)

8503

8504 187. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Search for the rare decay $K_S \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$. J. High Energy Phys. **01**, 090 (2013). [arXiv:1209.4029](#)

8505

8506 188. W.J. Marciano, T. Mori, J.M. Roney, Charged lepton flavour violation experiments. Annu. Rev. Nucl. Part. Sci. **58**, 315 (2008)

8507

8508 189. M. Raidal et al., Flavour physics of leptons and dipole moments. Eur. Phys. J. C **57**, 13 (2008). [arXiv:0801.1826](#)

8509

8510 190. K. Nakamura et al. (Particle Data Group), Review of particle physics. J. Phys. G **37**, 075021 (2010), and 2011 partial update for the 2012 edition

8511

8512 191. LHCb Collaboration, Search for the lepton flavour violating decay $\tau^- \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^- \mu^-$. [LHCb-CONF-2012-015](#)

8513

8514 192. LHCb Collaboration, Search for the lepton flavour violating and baryon number violating decays $\tau^- \rightarrow \bar{p} \mu^+ \mu^-$ and $\tau^- \rightarrow p \mu^- \mu^-$. [LHCb-CONF-2012-027](#)

8515

8516 193. J.C. Pati, A. Salam, Lepton number as the fourth color. Phys. Rev. D **10**, 275 (1974), Phys. Rev. D **11**, 703 (1975). Erratum

8517

8518 194. L.G. Landsberg, Is it still worth searching for lepton flavor violation in rare kaon decays? Phys. At. Nucl. **68**, 1190 (2005). [arXiv:hep-ph/0410261](#)

8519

8520

8521

8522

8523

8524

8525

8526

8527

8528

8529

8530

8531

8532

- 8533 195. D. Gorbunov, M. Shaposhnikov, How to find neutral leptons of
8534 the nuMSM? J. High Energy Phys. **10**, 015 (2007). [arXiv:0705.1729](#)
8535
8536 196. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Search for the lepton num-
8537 ber violating decays $B^+ \rightarrow \pi^- \mu^+ \mu^+$ and $B^+ \rightarrow K^- \mu^+ \mu^+$.
8538 Phys. Rev. Lett. **108**, 101601 (2012). [arXiv:1110.0730](#)
8539
8540 197. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Searches for Majorana neu-
8541 trinos in B^- decays. Phys. Rev. D **85**, 112004 (2012). [arXiv:1201.5600](#)
8542
8543 198. Y. Kahn, M. Schmitt, T.M.P. Tait, Enhanced rare pion decays
8544 from a model of MeV dark matter. Phys. Rev. D **78**, 115002
8545 (2008). [arXiv:0712.0007](#)
8546
8547 199. R. Dermisek, J.F. Gunion, Consistency of LEP event excesses
8548 with an $h \rightarrow aa$ decay scenario and low-fine-tuning next-to-
8549 minimal supersymmetric Standard Models. Phys. Rev. D **73**,
8550 111701 (2006). [arXiv:hep-ph/0510322](#)
8551
8552 200. C. Bouchiat, P. Fayet, Constraints on the parity-violating cou-
8553 plings of a new gauge boson. Phys. Lett. B **608**, 87 (2005). [arXiv:hep-ph/0410260](#)
8554
8555 201. C. Boehm et al., MeV dark matter: has it been detected? Phys.
8556 Rev. Lett. **92**, 101301 (2004). [arXiv:astro-ph/0309686](#)
8557
8558 202. D.S. Gorbunov, V.A. Rubakov, Kaon physics with light sgold-
8559 stinos and parity conservation. Phys. Rev. D **64**, 054008 (2001).
8560 [arXiv:hep-ph/0012033](#)
8561
8562 203. O. Adriani et al. (PAMELA Collaboration), An anomalous
8563 positron abundance in cosmic rays with energies 1.5–100 GeV.
8564 Nature **458**, 607 (2009). [arXiv:0810.4995](#)
8565
8566 204. J. Chang et al., An excess of cosmic ray electrons at energies of
8567 300–800 GeV. Nature **456**, 362 (2008)
8568
8569 205. H.K. Park et al. (HyperCP Collaboration), Evidence for the
8570 decay $\Sigma^+ \rightarrow p \mu^+ \mu^-$. Phys. Rev. Lett. **94**, 021801 (2005).
8571 [arXiv:hep-ex/0501014](#)
8572
8573 206. N. Deshpande, G. Eilam, J. Jiang, On the possibility of a new
8574 boson $X^0(214 \text{ MeV})$ in $\Sigma^+ \rightarrow p \mu^+ \mu^-$. Phys. Lett. B **632**, 212
8575 (2006). [arXiv:hep-ph/0509081](#)
8576
8577 207. D. Gorbunov, V. Rubakov, On sgoldstino interpretation of Hy-
8578 perCP events. Phys. Rev. D **73**, 035002 (2006). [arXiv:hep-ph/0509147](#)
8579
8580 208. C.Q. Geng, Y.K. Hsiao, Constraints on the new particle in $\Sigma^+ \rightarrow$
8581 $p \mu^+ \mu^-$. Phys. Lett. B **632**, 215 (2006). [arXiv:hep-ph/0509175](#)
8582
8583 209. X.-G. He, J. Tandean, G. Valencia, Does the HyperCP evi-
8584 dence for the decay $\Sigma \rightarrow p \mu^+ \mu^-$ indicate a light pseudoscalar
8585 Higgs boson? Phys. Rev. Lett. **98**, 081802 (2007). [arXiv:hep-ph/0610362](#)
8586
8587 210. LHCb Collaboration, Search for the rare decays $B_s^0 \rightarrow$
8588 $\mu^+ \mu^- \mu^+ \mu^-$ and $B_d^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^- \mu^+ \mu^-$. LHCb-CONF-2012-010
8589
8590 211. S. Demidov, D. Gorbunov, Flavor violating processes with
8591 sgoldstino pair production. Phys. Rev. D **85**, 077701 (2012).
8592 [arXiv:1112.5230](#)
8593
8594 212. H.J. Hyun et al. (Belle Collaboration), Search for a low mass
8595 particle decaying into $\mu^+ \mu^-$ in $B^0 \rightarrow K^{*0} X$ and $B^0 \rightarrow \rho^0 X$ at
8596 Belle. Phys. Rev. Lett. **105**, 091801 (2010). [arXiv:1005.1450](#)
8597
8598 213. M. Freytsis, Z. Ligeti, J. Thaler, Constraining the axion portal
8599 with $B \rightarrow Kl^+ l^-$. Phys. Rev. D **81**, 034001 (2010). [arXiv:0911.5355](#)
8600
8601 214. A.D. Sakharov, Violation of CP invariance, C asymmetry, and
8602 baryon asymmetry of the Universe. Pis'ma Zh. Eksp. Teor. Fiz.
8603 **5**, 32 (1967), also available as JETP Lett. **5**, 24 (1967)
8604
8605 215. U. Nierste, Three lectures on meson mixing and CKM phe-
8606 nomenology. [arXiv:0904.1869](#)
8607
8608 216. A. Lenz, Theoretical update of B-mixing and lifetimes. [arXiv:1205.1444](#)
8609
8610 217. A. Lenz, Theoretical status of B_s -mixing and lifetimes of heavy
8611 hadrons. Nucl. Phys. B, Proc. Suppl. **177–178**, 81 (2008).
8612 [arXiv:0705.3802](#)
8613
8614 218. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of the CP vi-
8615 olating phase ϕ_s in $\overline{B}_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi f_0(980)$. Phys. Lett. B **707**, 497
8616 (2012). [arXiv:1112.3056](#)
8617
8618 219. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of the CP-
8619 violating phase ϕ_s in $\overline{B}_s \rightarrow J/\psi \pi^+ \pi^-$ decays. Phys. Lett. B
8620 **713**, 378 (2012). [arXiv:1204.5675](#)
8621
8622 220. A. Lenz, U. Nierste, Numerical updates of lifetimes and mixing
8623 parameters of B mesons, in *Proceedings of CKM2010, the 6th*
8624 *International Workshop on the CKM Unitarity Triangle*, Univer-
8625 sity of Warwick, UK, 6–10 September (2010). [arXiv:1102.4274](#)
8626
8627 221. A. Lenz, U. Nierste, Theoretical update of $B_s^0 - \overline{B}_s^0$ mixing.
8628 J. High Energy Phys. **06**, 072 (2007). [arXiv:hep-ph/0612167](#)
8629
8630 222. M. Beneke et al., Next-to-leading order QCD corrections to the
8631 lifetime difference of B_s^0 mesons. Phys. Lett. B **459**, 631 (1999).
8632 [arXiv:hep-ph/9808385](#)
8633
8634 223. M. Ciuchini et al., Lifetime differences and CP violation param-
8635 eters of neutral B mesons at the next-to-leading order in QCD.
8636 J. High Energy Phys. **08**, 031 (2003). [arXiv:hep-ph/0308029](#)
8637
8638 224. M. Beneke, G. Buchalla, I. Dunietz, Width difference in the
8639 $B_s^0 - \overline{B}_s^0$ system. Phys. Rev. D **54**, 4419 (1996). [arXiv:hep-ph/9605259](#)
8640
8641 225. M. Beneke, G. Buchalla, A. Lenz, U. Nierste, CP asymmetry in
8642 flavor specific B decays beyond leading logarithms. Phys. Lett.
8643 B **576**, 173 (2003). [arXiv:hep-ph/0307344](#)
8644
8645 226. LHCb Collaboration, Measurement of Δm_s in the decay $B_s^0 \rightarrow$
8646 $D_s^-(K^+ K^- \pi^-) \pi^+$ using opposite-side and same-side flavour
8647 tagging algorithms. LHCb-CONF-2011-050
8648
8649 227. V.M. Abazov et al. (D0 Collaboration), Search for CP violation
8650 in $B_s^0 \rightarrow \mu^+ D_s^- X$ decays in $p\bar{p}$ collisions at $\sqrt{s} = 1.96 \text{ TeV}$.
8651 Phys. Rev. D **82**, 012003 (2010). [arXiv:0904.3907](#)
8652
8653 228. A. Abulencia et al. (CDF Collaboration), Observation of $B_s^0 - \overline{B}_s^0$
8654 oscillations. Phys. Rev. Lett. **97**, 242003 (2006). [arXiv:hep-ex/0609040](#)
8655
8656 229. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of the $B_s^0 -$
8657 \overline{B}_s^0 oscillation frequency Δm_s in $B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s(3)\pi$ decays. Phys.
8658 Lett. B **709**, 177 (2012). [arXiv:1112.4311](#)
8659
8660 230. A.S. Dighe, I. Dunietz, R. Fleischer, Extracting CKM phases and
8661 $B_s^0 - \overline{B}_s^0$ mixing parameters from angular distributions of nonlep-
8662 tonic B decays. Eur. Phys. J. C **6**, 647 (1999). [arXiv:hep-ph/9804253](#)
8663
8664 231. I. Dunietz, R. Fleischer, U. Nierste, In pursuit of new physics
8665 with B_s^0 decays. Phys. Rev. D **63**, 114015 (2001). [arXiv:hep-ph/0012219](#)
8666
8667 232. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Determination of the sign
8668 of the decay width difference in the B_s system. Phys. Rev. Lett.
8669 **108**, 241801 (2012). [arXiv:1202.4717](#)
8670
8671 233. Y. Xie, P. Clarke, G. Cowan, F. Muheim, Determination of $2\beta_s$ in
8672 $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K^+ K^-$ decays in the presence of a $K^+ K^-$ S-wave
8673 contribution. J. High Energy Phys. **09**, 074 (2009). [arXiv:0908.3627](#)
8674
8675 234. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Analysis of the resonant
8676 components in $\overline{B}_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi \pi^+ \pi^-$. Phys. Rev. D **86**, 052006
8677 (2012). [arXiv:1204.5643](#)
8678
8679 235. R. Fleischer, R. Kneigiens, G. Ricciardi, Anatomy of $B_{s,d}^0 \rightarrow$
8680 $J/\psi f_0(980)$. Eur. Phys. J. C **71**, 1832 (2011). [arXiv:1109.1112](#)
8681
8682 236. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of the \overline{B}_s^0 ef-
8683 fective lifetime in the $J/\psi f_0(980)$ final state. Phys. Rev. Lett.
8684 **109**, 152002 (2012). [arXiv:1207.0878](#)
8685
8686 237. T. Aaltonen et al. (CDF Collaboration), Measurement of the CP-
8687 violating phase $\beta_s^{J/\psi \phi}$ in $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi \phi$ decays with the CDF II
8688 detector. Phys. Rev. D **85**, 072002 (2012). [arXiv:1112.1726](#)
8689
8690 238. V.M. Abazov et al. (D0 Collaboration), Measurement of the
8691 CP-violating phase $\phi_s^{J/\psi \phi}$ using the flavor-tagged decay $B_s^0 \rightarrow$
8692 $J/\psi \phi$ in 8 fb^{-1} of $p\bar{p}$ collisions. Phys. Rev. D **85**, 032006
8693 (2012). [arXiv:1109.3166](#)
8694

8641 239. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Opposite-side flavour tagging of B mesons at the LHCb experiment. *Eur. Phys. J. C* **72**, 2022 (2012). [arXiv:1202.4979](#)

8642

8643 240. LHCb Collaboration, Performance of flavor tagging algorithms optimised for the analysis of $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi$. *LHCb-CONF-2012-026*

8644

8645

8646 241. LHCb Collaboration, Optimization and calibration of the same-side kaon tagging algorithm using hadronic B_s^0 decays in 2011 data. *LHCb-CONF-2012-033*

8647

8648 242. R. Fleischer, R. Kneijens, G. Ricciardi, Exploring CP violation and η - η' mixing with the $B_{s,d}^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\eta^{(\prime)}$ systems. *Eur. Phys. J. C* **71**, 1798 (2011). [arXiv:1110.5490](#)

8649

8650 243. R. Fleischer, Exploring CP violation and penguin effects through $B_d^0 \rightarrow D^+D^-$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^+D_s^-$. *Eur. Phys. J. C* **51**, 849 (2007). [arXiv:0705.4421](#)

8651

8652 244. LHCb Collaboration, First observations and branching fraction measurements of \bar{B}_s^0 to double-charm final states. *LHCb-CONF-2012-009*

8653

8654 245. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Evidence for the decay $B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\omega$ and measurement of the relative branching fractions of B_s^0 meson decays to $J/\psi\eta$ and $J/\psi\eta'$. *Nucl. Phys. B* **867**, 547 (2013). [arXiv:1210.2631](#)

8655

8656 246. C.-W. Chiang et al., New physics in $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi$: a general analysis. *J. High Energy Phys.* **04**, 031 (2010). [arXiv:0910.2929](#)

8657

8658 247. V. Abazov et al. (D0 Collaboration), Measurement of the semileptonic charge asymmetry using $B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s\mu X$ decays. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **110**, 011801 (2013). [arXiv:1207.1769](#)

8659

8660 248. LHCb Collaboration, Measurement of the flavour-specific CP violating asymmetry a_{sl}^0 in B_s^0 decays. *LHCb-CONF-2012-022*

8661

8662 249. K. Hara et al. (Belle Collaboration), Evidence for $B^- \rightarrow \tau^-\bar{\nu}$ with a semileptonic tagging method. *Phys. Rev. D* **82**, 071101 (2010). [arXiv:1006.4201](#)

8663

8664 250. J.P. Lees et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Evidence of $B \rightarrow \tau\nu$ decays with hadronic B tags. [arXiv:1207.0698](#)

8665

8666 251. I. Adachi et al. (Belle Collaboration), Measurement of $B^- \rightarrow \tau^-\bar{\nu}_\tau$ with a hadronic tagging method using the full data sample of Belle. [arXiv:1208.4678](#)

8667

8668 252. J. Charles et al. (CKMfitter group), CP violation and the CKM matrix: assessing the impact of the asymmetric B factories. *Eur. Phys. J. C* **41**, 1 (2005). [arXiv:hep-ph/0406184](#), updated results and plots available at <http://ckmfitter.in2p3.fr>

8669

8670 253. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of the B^0 - \bar{B}^0 oscillation frequency Δm_d with the decays $B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K^{*0}$ and $B^0 \rightarrow D^-\pi^+$. [arXiv:1210.6750](#), to appear in *Phys. Lett. B*

8671

8672 254. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of the time-dependent CP asymmetry in $B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K_S^0$ decays. [arXiv:1211.6093](#), submitted to *Phys. Lett. B*

8673

8674 255. T. Gershon, ΔI_d : a forgotten null test of the Standard Model. *J. Phys. G* **38**, 015007 (2011). [arXiv:1007.5135](#)

8675

8676 256. A. Lenz et al., Constraints on new physics in B - \bar{B} mixing in the light of recent LHCb data. *Phys. Rev. D* **86**, 033008 (2012). [arXiv:1203.0238](#)

8677

8678 257. A.J. Lenz, A simple relation for B_s^0 mixing. *Phys. Rev. D* **84**, 031501 (2011). [arXiv:1106.3200](#)

8679

8680 258. Y. Grossman, The B_s width difference beyond the standard model. *Phys. Lett. B* **380**, 99 (1996). [arXiv:hep-ph/9603244](#)

8681

8682 259. A. Lenz et al., Anatomy of new physics in B - \bar{B} mixing. *Phys. Rev. D* **83**, 036004 (2011). [arXiv:1008.1593](#)

8683

8684 260. A. Badin, F. Gabbiani, A.A. Petrov, Lifetime difference in B_s mixing: Standard Model and beyond. *Phys. Lett. B* **653**, 230 (2007). [arXiv:0707.0294](#)

8685

8686 261. B.A. Dobrescu, P.J. Fox, A. Martin, CP violation in B_s mixing from heavy Higgs boson exchange. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **105**, 041801 (2010). [arXiv:1005.4238](#)

8687

8688 262. Z. Ligeti, M. Papucci, G. Perez, J. Zupan, Implications of the dimuon CP asymmetry in $B_{d,s}$ decays. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **105**, 131601 (2010). [arXiv:1006.0432](#)

8689

8690 263. K. Flood (BaBar Collaboration), New results in radiative electroweak penguin decays at BaBar. *PoS ICHEP2010*, 234 (2010)

8691

8692 264. Y. Bai, A.E. Nelson, CP violating contribution to $\Delta\Gamma$ in the B_s system from mixing with a hidden pseudoscalar. *Phys. Rev. D* **82**, 114027 (2010). [arXiv:1007.0596](#)

8693

8694 265. S. Oh, J. Tandean, Anomalous CP -violation in B_s - \bar{B}_s mixing due to a light spin-one particle. *Phys. Lett. B* **697**, 41 (2011). [arXiv:1008.2153](#)

8695

8696 266. M. Bona et al. (UTfit Collaboration), The 2004 UTfit Collaboration report on the status of the unitarity triangle in the standard model. *J. High Energy Phys.*, **07**, 028 (2005). [arXiv:hep-ph/0501199](#), updated results and plots available at: <http://www.utfit.org/UTfit/>

8697

8698 267. E. Lunghi, A. Soni, Possible evidence for the breakdown of the CKM-paradigm of CP -violation. *Phys. Lett. B* **697**, 323 (2011). [arXiv:1010.6069](#)

8699

8700 268. G. Eigen, G. Dubois-Felsmann, D.G. Hitlin, F.C. Porter, Global CKM Fits with the Scan Method. [arXiv:1301.5867](#)

8701

8702 269. M. Bona et al. (UTfit Collaboration), An improved Standard Model prediction of $B(B \rightarrow \tau\nu)$ and its implications for new physics. *Phys. Lett. B* **687**, 61 (2010). [arXiv:0908.3470](#)

8703

8704 270. M. Bona et al. (UTfit Collaboration), Model-independent constraints on $\Delta F = 2$ operators and the scale of new physics. *J. High Energy Phys.* **03**, 049 (2008). [arXiv:0707.0636](#)

8705

8706 271. I.I. Bigi, A.I. Sanda, Notes on the observability of CP violations in B decays. *Nucl. Phys. B* **193**, 85 (1981)

8707

8708 272. H. Boos, J. Reuter, T. Mannel, Gold plated mode reexamined: $\sin(2\beta)$ and $B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K_S^0$ in the Standard Model. *Phys. Rev. D* **70**, 036006 (2004). [arXiv:hep-ph/0403085](#)

8709

8710 273. H.-n. Li, S. Mishima, Penguin pollution in the $B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K_S^0$ decay. *J. High Energy Phys.* **03**, 009 (2007). [arXiv:hep-ph/0610120](#)

8711

8712 274. M. Gronau, J.L. Rosner, Doubly CKM-suppressed corrections to CP asymmetries in $B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K^0$. *Phys. Lett. B* **672**, 349 (2009). [arXiv:0812.4796](#)

8713

8714 275. R. Fleischer, Extracting γ from $B_{s(d)} \rightarrow J/\psi K_S^0$ and $B_{d(s)} \rightarrow D_{d(s)}^+ D_{d(s)}^-$. *Eur. Phys. J. C* **10**, 299 (1999). [arXiv:hep-ph/9903455](#)

8715

8716 276. M. Ciuchini, M. Pierini, L. Silvestrini, Effect of penguin operators in the $B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K^0$ CP asymmetry. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **95**, 221804 (2005). [arXiv:hep-ph/0507290](#)

8717

8718 277. S. Faller, R. Fleischer, T. Mannel, Precision physics with $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi\phi$ at the LHC: the quest for new physics. *Phys. Rev. D* **79**, 014005 (2009). [arXiv:0810.4248](#)

8719

8720 278. S. Faller, M. Jung, R. Fleischer, T. Mannel, The golden modes $B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K_{S,L}$ in the era of precision flavour physics. *Phys. Rev. D* **79**, 014030 (2009). [arXiv:0809.0842](#)

8721

8722 279. M. Jung, T. Mannel, General analysis of U-spin breaking in B decays. *Phys. Rev. D* **80**, 116002 (2009). [arXiv:0907.0117](#)

8723

8724 280. K. De Bruyn, R. Fleischer, P. Koppenburg, Extracting gamma and penguin topologies through CP violation in $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K_S^0$. *Eur. Phys. J. C* **70**, 1025 (2010). [arXiv:1010.0089](#)

8725

8726 281. M. Ciuchini, M. Pierini, L. Silvestrini, Theoretical uncertainty in $\sin 2\beta$: an update, in *Proceedings of CKM2010, the 6th International Workshop on the CKM Unitarity Triangle*, University of Warwick, UK, 6–10 September (2010). [arXiv:1102.0392](#)

8727

8728 282. T. Aaltonen et al. (CDF Collaboration), Observation of $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K^{*0}$ (892) and $B_s^0 \rightarrow J/\psi K_S^0$ decays. *Phys. Rev. D* **83**, 052012 (2011). [arXiv:1102.1961](#)

8729

8730 283. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of $B_s \rightarrow J/\psi \bar{K}^{*0}$ branching fraction and angular amplitudes. *Phys. Rev. D* **86**, 071102(R) (2012). [arXiv:1208.0738](#)

8731

8732 284. B. Bhattacharya, A. Datta, D. London, Reducing penguin pollution. [arXiv:1209.1413](#)

8733

8734 285. M. Jung, Determining weak phases from $B \rightarrow J/\psi P$ decays. *Phys. Rev. D* **86**, 053008 (2012). [arXiv:1206.2050](#)

8735

8736

8737

8738

8739

8740

8741

8742

8743

8744

8745

8746

8747

8748

- 8749 286. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurements of the 8803
8750 branching fractions and CP asymmetries of $B^+ \rightarrow J/\psi\pi^+$ and 8804
8751 $B^+ \rightarrow \psi(2S)\pi^+$ decays. Phys. Rev. **85**, 091105 (2012). arXiv: 8805
1203.3592 8806
- 8752 287. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of the $B_s^0 \rightarrow$ 8807
8753 $J/\psi K_S^0$ branching fraction. Phys. Lett. B **713**, 172 (2012). 8808
8754 arXiv:1205.0934 8809
- 8755 288. R. Fleischer, A closer look at $B_{d,s} \rightarrow Df_f$ decays and novel av- 8810
8756 enues to determine γ . Nucl. Phys. B **659**, 321 (2003). arXiv: 8811
hep-ph/0301256 8812
- 8757 289. S. Nandi, D. London, $B_s^0(\bar{B}_s^0) \rightarrow D_{CP}^0 K\bar{K}$: detecting and dis- 8813
8758 criminating new physics in $B_s^0-\bar{B}_s^0$ mixing. Phys. Rev. D **85**, 8814
114015 (2012). arXiv:1108.5769 8815
- 8759 290. J. Charles et al., $B^0(t) \rightarrow DCP$ time-dependent Dalitz plots, CP 8816
8760 violating angles 2β , $2\beta + \gamma$, and discrete ambiguities. Phys. Lett. 8817
8761 B **425**, 375 (1998). arXiv:hep-ph/9801363 8818
- 8762 291. T. Latham, T. Gershon, A method to measure $\cos(2\beta)$ using time- 8819
8763 dependent Dalitz plot analysis of $B^0 \rightarrow D_{CP}\pi^+\pi^-$. J. Phys. G 8820
8764 **36**, 025006 (2009). arXiv:0809.0872 8821
- 8765 292. R. Fleischer, R. Kneijens, Effective lifetimes of B_s decays and 8822
8766 their constraints on the $B_s^0-\bar{B}_s^0$ mixing parameters. Eur. Phys. J. 8823
8767 C **71**, 1789 (2011). arXiv:1109.5115 8824
- 8768 293. A.S. Dighe, T. Hurth, C.S. Kim, T. Yoshikawa, Measurement of 8825
8769 the lifetime difference of B^0 mesons: possible and worthwhile? 8826
8770 Nucl. Phys. B **624**, 377 (2002). arXiv:hep-ph/0109088 8827
- 8771 294. V.A. Kostelecky, R. Van Kooten, Bounding CPT violation in the 8828
8772 neutral B system. Phys. Rev. D **54**, 5585 (1996). arXiv:hep-ph/ 8829
9607449 8830
- 8773 295. B. Kayser, Cascade mixing and the CP violating angle β , in *Pro- 8831
8774 ceedings of Moriond EW* (1997). arXiv:hep-ph/9709382 8832
- 8775 296. D.-S. Du, Z.-T. Wei, Test of CPT symmetry in cascade decays. 8833
8776 Eur. Phys. J. C **14**, 479 (2000). arXiv:hep-ph/9904403 8834
- 8777 297. A. Kundu, S. Nandi, S.K. Patra, A. Soni, $B_s \rightarrow D_s K$ as a 8835
8778 probe of CPT violation. Phys. Rev. D **87**, 016005 (2013). arXiv: 8836
1209.6063 8837
- 8779 298. M. Gronau, J.L. Rosner, Triple product asymmetries in K , 8838
8780 $D_{(s)}$ and $B_{(s)}$ decays. Phys. Rev. D **84**, 096013 (2011). arXiv: 8839
1107.1232 8840
- 8781 299. M. Beneke, Corrections to $\sin(2\beta)$ from CP asymmetries in 8841
8782 $B^0 \rightarrow (\pi^0, \rho^0, \eta, \eta', \omega, \phi)K_S^0$ decays. Phys. Lett. B **620**, 143 8842
8783 (2005). arXiv:hep-ph/0505075 8843
- 8784 300. H.-Y. Cheng, C.-K. Chua, A. Soni, Effects of final-state interac- 8844
8785 tions on mixing-induced CP violation in penguin-dominated B 8845
8786 decays. Phys. Rev. D **72**, 014006 (2005). arXiv:hep-ph/0502235 8846
- 8787 301. S. Descotes-Genon, J. Matias, J. Virto, Exploring $B_{d,s} \rightarrow KK$ 8847
8788 decays through flavor symmetries and QCD-factorization. Phys. 8848
8789 Rev. Lett. **97**, 061801 (2006). arXiv:hep-ph/0603239 8849
- 8790 302. S. Descotes-Genon, J. Matias, J. Virto, Penguin-mediated 8850
8791 $B_{d,s} \rightarrow VV$ decays and the $B_s^0-\bar{B}_s^0$ mixing angle. Phys. Rev. D 8851
8792 **76**, 074005 (2007). arXiv:0705.0477 8852
- 8793 303. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), First observation of the 8853
8794 decay $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^{*0}\bar{K}^{*0}$. Phys. Lett. B **709**, 50 (2012). arXiv: 8854
1111.4183 8855
- 8795 304. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of the polar- 8856
8796 ization amplitudes and triple product asymmetries in the $B_s^0 \rightarrow$ 8857
8797 $\phi\phi$ decay. Phys. Lett. B **713**, 369 (2012). arXiv:1204.2813 8858
- 8798 305. T. Aaltonen et al. (CDF Collaboration), Measurement of polar- 8859
8799 ization and search for CP -violation in $B_s^0 \rightarrow \phi\phi$ decays. Phys. 8860
8800 Rev. Lett. **107**, 261802 (2011). arXiv:1107.4999 8861
- 8801 306. M. Bartsch, G. Buchalla, C. Kraus, $B \rightarrow V_L V_L$ decays at next- 8862
8802 to-leading order in QCD. arXiv:0810.0249 8863
- 8803 307. R. Fleischer, Extracting CKM phases from angular distributions 8864
8804 of $B_{d,s}$ decays into admixtures of CP eigenstates. Phys. Rev. D 8865
8805 **60**, 073008 (1999). arXiv:hep-ph/9903540 8866
- 8806 308. M. Ciuchini, M. Pierini, L. Silvestrini, $B_s^0 \rightarrow K^{(*)0}\bar{K}^{(*)0}$ CP 8867
8807 asymmetries: golden channels for new physics searches. Phys. 8868
8808 Rev. Lett. **100**, 031802 (2008). arXiv:hep-ph/0703137 8869
- 8809 309. A. Datta, D. London, Triple-product correlations in $B \rightarrow V_1 V_2$ 8870
8810 decays and new physics. Int. J. Mod. Phys. A **19**, 2505 (2004). 8871
8811 arXiv:hep-ph/0303159 8872
- 8812 310. C. Aubin, C.-J.D. Lin, A. Soni, Possible lattice approach to 8873
8813 $B \rightarrow D\pi(K)$ matrix elements. Phys. Lett. B **710**, 164 (2012). 8874
8814 arXiv:1111.4686 8875
- 8815 311. M. Gronau, D. London, How to determine all the angles of the 8876
8816 unitarity triangle from $B^0 \rightarrow DK_S^0$ and $B_s^0 \rightarrow D\phi$. Phys. Lett. B 8877
8817 **253**, 483 (1991) 8878
- 8818 312. M. Gronau, D. Wyler, On determining a weak phase from 8879
8819 charged B decay asymmetries. Phys. Lett. B **265**, 172 (1991) 8880
- 8820 313. D. Atwood, I. Dunietz, A. Soni, Enhanced CP violation 8881
8821 with $B \rightarrow K D^0 (\bar{D}^0)$ modes and extraction of the Cabibbo- 8882
8822 Kobayashi-Maskawa angle γ . Phys. Rev. Lett. **78**, 3257 (1997). 8883
8823 arXiv:hep-ph/9612433 8884
- 8824 314. D. Atwood, I. Dunietz, A. Soni, Improved methods for observing 8885
8825 CP violation in $B^\pm \rightarrow KD$ and measuring the CKM phase γ . 8886
8826 Phys. Rev. D **63**, 036005 (2001). arXiv:hep-ph/0008090 8887
- 8827 315. A. Giri, Y. Grossman, A. Soffer, J. Zupan, Determining γ using 8888
8828 $B^\pm \rightarrow DK^\pm$ with multibody D decays. Phys. Rev. D **68**, 054018 8889
8829 (2003). arXiv:hep-ph/0303187 8890
- 8830 316. Y. Grossman, Z. Ligeti, A. Soffer, Measuring gamma in $B^\pm \rightarrow$ 8891
8831 $K^\pm(KK^*)_D$ decays. Phys. Rev. D **67**, 071301 (2003). arXiv: 8892
hep-ph/0210433 8893
- 8832 317. A. Bondar, T. Gershon, On ϕ_3 measurements using $B^- \rightarrow$ 8894
8833 D^*K^- decays. Phys. Rev. D **70**, 091503 (2004). arXiv:hep-ph/ 8895
0409281 8896
- 8834 318. M. Gronau, Improving bounds on γ in $B^\pm \rightarrow DK^\pm$ and $B^{\pm,0} \rightarrow$ 8897
8835 $DX_s^{\pm,0}$. Phys. Lett. B **557**, 198 (2003). arXiv:hep-ph/0211282 8898
- 8836 319. D.M. Asner et al. (CLEO Collaboration), Determination of the 8899
8837 $D^0 \rightarrow K^+\pi^-$ relative strong phase using quantum-correlated 8900
8838 measurements in $e^+e^- \rightarrow D^0\bar{D}^0$ at CLEO. Phys. Rev. D **78**, 8901
8839 012001 (2008). arXiv:0802.2268 8902
- 8840 320. D. Asner et al. (CLEO Collaboration), Updated measurement of 8903
8841 the strong phase in $D^0 \rightarrow K^+\pi^-$ decay using quantum correla- 8904
8842 tions in $e^+e^- \rightarrow D^0\bar{D}^0$ at CLEO. Phys. Rev. D **86**, 112001 8905
8843 (2012). arXiv:1210.0939 8906
- 8844 321. Y. Horii et al. (Belle Collaboration), Evidence for the suppressed 8907
8845 decay $B^- \rightarrow DK^-, D \rightarrow K^+\pi^-$. Phys. Rev. Lett. **106**, 231803 8908
8846 (2011). arXiv:1103.5951 8909
- 8847 322. P. del Amo Sanchez et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Search for 8910
8848 $b \rightarrow u$ transitions in $B^- \rightarrow DK^-$ and D^*K^- Decays. Phys. 8911
8849 Rev. D **82**, 072006 (2010). arXiv:1006.4241 8912
- 8850 323. T. Aaltonen et al. (CDF Collaboration), Measurements of branch- 8913
8851 ing fraction ratios and CP -asymmetries in suppressed $B^- \rightarrow$ 8914
8852 $D(\rightarrow K^+\pi^-)K^-$ and $B^- \rightarrow D(\rightarrow K^+\pi^-)\pi^-$ decays. Phys. 8915
8853 Rev. D **84**, 091504 (2011). arXiv:1108.5765 8916
- 8854 324. B. Aubert et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Measurement of the 8917
8855 Cabibbo-Kobayashi-Maskawa angle γ in $B^\mp \rightarrow D^{(*)}K^\mp$ de- 8918
8856 cays with a Dalitz analysis of $D \rightarrow K_S^0\pi^-\pi^+$. Phys. Rev. Lett. 8919
8857 **95**, 121802 (2005). arXiv:hep-ex/0504039 8920
- 8858 325. A. Bondar, A. Poluektov, Feasibility study of model-independent 8921
8859 approach to ϕ_3 measurement using Dalitz plot analysis. Eur. 8922
8860 Phys. J. C **47**, 347 (2006). arXiv:hep-ph/0510246 8923
- 8861 326. A. Bondar, A. Poluektov, The use of quantum-correlated D^0 8924
8862 decays for ϕ_3 measurement. Eur. Phys. J. C **55**, 51 (2008). 8925
8863 arXiv:0801.0840 8926
- 8864 327. J. Libby et al. (CLEO Collaboration), Model-independent de- 8927
8865 termination of the strong-phase difference between D^0 and 8928
8866 $\bar{D}^0 \rightarrow K_{S,L}^0 h^+ h^-$ ($h = \pi, K$) and its impact on the measure- 8929
8867 ment of the CKM angle γ/ϕ_3 . Phys. Rev. D **82**, 112006 (2010). 8930
8868 arXiv:1010.2817 8931
- 8869 328. I. Dunietz, R.G. Sachs, Asymmetry between inclusive charmed 8932
8870 and anticharmed modes in B^0, \bar{B}^0 decay as a measure of CP 8933
8871 violation. Phys. Rev. D **37**, 3186 (1988) 8934
- 8872 329. R. Aleksan, I. Dunietz, B. Kayser, Determining the CP violating 8935
8873 phase γ . Z. Phys. C **54**, 653 (1992) 8936

- 8857 330. R. Fleischer, New strategies to obtain insights into CP violation
 8858 through $B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^\pm K^\mp$, $D_s^\pm K^\mp, \dots$ and $B^0 \rightarrow D^\pm \pi^\mp, D_s^\pm \pi^\mp,$
 8859 \dots decays. Nucl. Phys. B **671**, 459 (2003). [arXiv:hep-ph/](#)
 8860 [0304027](#)
- 8861 331. B. Aubert et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Measurement of
 8862 time-dependent CP-violating asymmetries and constraints on
 8863 $\sin(2\beta + \gamma)$ with partial reconstruction of $B \rightarrow D^{*\mp} \pi^\pm$ decays.
 8864 Phys. Rev. D **71**, 112003 (2005). [arXiv:hep-ex/0504035](#)
- 8865 332. B. Aubert et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Measurement of time-
 8866 dependent CP asymmetries in $B^0 \rightarrow D^{(*)\pm} \pi^\mp$ and $B^0 \rightarrow$
 8867 $D^\pm \rho^\mp$ decays. Phys. Rev. D **73**, 111101 (2006). [arXiv:hep-ex/](#)
 8868 [0602049](#)
- 8869 333. F.J. Ronga et al. (Belle Collaboration), Measurements of CP vi-
 8870 lation in $B^0 \rightarrow D^{*-} \pi^+$ and $B^0 \rightarrow D^- \pi^+$ decays. Phys. Rev.
 8871 D **73**, 092003 (2006). [arXiv:hep-ex/0604013](#)
- 8872 334. S. Bahinipati et al. (Belle Collaboration), Measurements of time-
 8873 dependent CP asymmetries in $B \rightarrow D^{*\mp} \pi^\pm$ decays using a partial
 8874 reconstruction technique. Phys. Rev. D **84**, 021101 (2011).
 8875 [arXiv:1102.0888](#)
- 8876 335. S. Nandi, U. Nierste, Resolving the sign ambiguity in $\Delta\Gamma_s$ with
 8877 $B_s \rightarrow D_s K$. Phys. Rev. D **77**, 054010 (2008). [arXiv:0801.0143](#)
- 8878 336. LHCb Collaboration, Measurement of the time-dependent CP-
 8879 violation parameters in $B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^\mp K^\pm$. [LHCb-CONF-2012-029](#)
- 8880 337. Y. Grossman, A. Soffer, J. Zupan, The effect of $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing
 8881 on the measurement of γ in $B \rightarrow DK$ decays. Phys. Rev. D **72**,
 8882 031501 (2005). [arXiv:hep-ph/0505270](#)
- 8883 338. A. Bondar, A. Poluektov, V. Vorobiev, Charm mixing in a model-
 8884 independent analysis of correlated $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ decays. Phys. Rev. D
 8885 **82**, 034033 (2010). [arXiv:1004.2350](#)
- 8886 339. Y. Grossman, A.L. Kagan, Z. Ligeti, Can the CP asymmetries in
 8887 $B \rightarrow \psi K_S^0$ and $B \rightarrow \psi K_L^0$ differ? Phys. Lett. B **538**, 327 (2002).
 8888 [arXiv:hep-ph/0204212](#)
- 8889 340. LHCb Collaboration, Measurement of CP observables in $B^0 \rightarrow$
 8890 DK^{*0} with $D \rightarrow K^+ K^-$. [LHCb-CONF-2012-024](#)
- 8891 341. LHCb Collaboration, First observation of $B^- \rightarrow D^0 K^- \pi^+ \pi^-$
 8892 decays to CP even final states. [LHCb-CONF-2012-021](#)
- 8893 342. LHCb Collaboration, Search for the suppressed ADS modes
 8894 $B^\pm \rightarrow [\pi^\pm K^\mp \pi^+ \pi^-]_D K^\pm$ and $B^\pm \rightarrow [\pi^\pm K^\mp \pi^+ \pi^-]_D \pi^\pm$.
 8895 [LHCb-CONF-2012-030](#)
- 8896 343. LHCb Collaboration, A measurement of γ from a combination
 8897 of $B^+ \rightarrow Dh^+$ analyses. [LHCb-CONF-2012-032](#)
- 8898 344. M. Adinolfi et al. Performance of the LHCb RICH detector at the
 8899 LHC. [arXiv:1211.6759](#)
- 8900 345. P. del Amo Sanchez et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Measurement
 8901 of CP observables in $B^\pm \rightarrow D_{CP} K^\pm$ decays and constraints
 8902 on the CKM angle γ . Phys. Rev. D **82**, 072004 (2010). [arXiv:](#)
 8903 [1007.0504](#)
- 8904 346. T. Aaltonen et al. (CDF Collaboration), Measurements of branching
 8905 fraction ratios and CP asymmetries in $B^\pm \rightarrow D_{CP} K^\pm$ de-
 8906 cays in hadron collisions. Phys. Rev. D **81**, 031105 (2010). [arXiv:](#)
 8907 [0911.0425](#)
- 8908 347. T. Aaltonen et al. (CDF Collaboration), First observation of
 8909 $\bar{B}_s^0 \rightarrow D^\pm K^\mp$ and measurement of the ratio of branching frac-
 8910 tions $\mathcal{B}(\bar{B}_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^\pm K^\mp)/\mathcal{B}(\bar{B}_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^\pm \pi^\mp)$. Phys. Rev. Lett. **103**,
 191802 (2009). [arXiv:0809.0080](#)
- 8911 348. R. Louvot et al. (Belle Collaboration), Measurement of the decay
 8912 $B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^- \pi^+$ and evidence for $B_s^0 \rightarrow D_s^\mp K^\pm$ in e^+e^- annihila-
 8913 tion at $\sqrt{s} = 10.87$ GeV. Phys. Rev. Lett. **102**, 021801 (2009).
 8914 [arXiv:0809.2526](#)
- 8915 349. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Determination of f_s/f_d
 8916 for 7 TeV pp collisions and measurement of the $B^0 \rightarrow D^- K^+$
 8917 branching fraction. Phys. Rev. Lett. **107**, 211801 (2011). [arXiv:](#)
 8918 [1106.4435](#)
- 8919 350. M. Gronau, D. London, Isospin analysis of CP asymmetries in B
 8920 decays. Phys. Rev. Lett. **65**, 3381 (1990)
- 8921 351. J. Charles, Taming the penguin contributions in the $B_d^0(t) \rightarrow$
 8922 $\pi^+ \pi^-$ CP asymmetry: observables and minimal theoretical in-
 8923 put. Phys. Rev. D **59**, 054007 (1999). [arXiv:hep-ph/9806468](#)
- 8924 352. M. Bona et al. (UTfit Collaboration), Improved determination
 8925 of the CKM angle α from $B \rightarrow \pi\pi$ decays. Phys. Rev. D **76**,
 8926 014015 (2007). [arXiv:hep-ph/0701204](#)
- 8927 353. R. Fleischer, New strategies to extract β and γ from $B_d \rightarrow$
 8928 $\pi^+ \pi^-$ and $B_s \rightarrow K^+ K^-$. Phys. Lett. B **459**, 306 (1999). [arXiv:](#)
 8929 [hep-ph/9903456](#)
- 8930 354. R. Fleischer, $B_{s,d} \rightarrow \pi\pi, \pi K, KK$: status and prospects. Eur.
 8931 Phys. J. C **52**, 267 (2007). [arXiv:0705.1121](#)
- 8932 355. R. Fleischer, R. Kneegens, In pursuit of new physics with $B_s^0 \rightarrow$
 8933 $K^+ K^-$. Eur. Phys. J. C **71**, 1532 (2011). [arXiv:1011.1096](#)
- 8934 356. LHCb Collaboration, Measurement of time-dependent CP viola-
 8935 tion in charmless two-body B decays. [LHCb-CONF-2012-007](#)
- 8936 357. M. Ciuchini, E. Franco, S. Mishima, L. Silvestrini, Testing the
 8937 Standard Model and searching for new physics with $B_d \rightarrow \pi\pi$
 8938 and $B_s \rightarrow KK$ decays. J. High Energy Phys. **10**, 029 (2012).
 8939 [arXiv:1205.4948](#)
- 8940 358. I. Adachi et al. (Belle Collaboration), Measurement of the CP
 8941 violation parameters in $B^0 \rightarrow \pi^+ \pi^-$ decays. [arXiv:1302.0551](#)
- 8942 359. J.P. Lees et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Measurement of CP asym-
 8943 metries and branching fractions in charmless two-body B-meson
 8944 decays to pions and kaons. [arXiv:1206.3525](#)
- 8945 360. H. Ishino et al. (Belle Collaboration), Observation of direct
 8946 CP-violation in $B^0 \rightarrow \pi^+ \pi^-$ decays and model-independent
 8947 constraints on the quark-mixing angle ϕ_2 . Phys. Rev. Lett. **98**,
 8948 211801 (2007). [arXiv:hep-ex/0608035](#)
- 8949 361. B. Aubert et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Improved measurements
 8950 of the branching fractions for $B^0 \rightarrow \pi^+ \pi^-$ and $B^0 \rightarrow K^+ \pi^-$,
 8951 and a search for $B^0 \rightarrow K^+ K^-$. Phys. Rev. D **75**, 012008 (2007).
 8952 [arXiv:hep-ex/0608003](#)
- 8953 362. Y.-T. Duh et al. (Belle Collaboration), Measurements of branching
 8954 fractions and direct CP asymmetries for $B \rightarrow K\pi$, $B \rightarrow \pi\pi$
 8955 and $B \rightarrow KK$ decays. [arXiv:1210.1348](#)
- 8956 363. A. Bornheim et al. (CLEO Collaboration), Measurements of
 8957 charmless hadronic two body B meson decays and the ratio
 8958 $\mathcal{B}(B \rightarrow DK)/\mathcal{B}(B \rightarrow D\pi)$. Phys. Rev. D **68**, 052002 (2003).
 8959 [arXiv:hep-ex/0302026](#)
- 8960 364. T. Aaltonen et al. (CDF Collaboration), Measurements of direct
 8961 CP violating asymmetries in charmless decays of strange bot-
 8962 tom mesons and bottom baryons. Phys. Rev. Lett. **106**, 181802
 8963 (2011). [arXiv:1103.5762](#)
- 8964 365. Y. Chao et al. (Belle Collaboration), Observation of $B^0 \rightarrow \pi^0 \pi^0$.
 8965 Phys. Rev. Lett. **94**, 181803 (2005). [arXiv:hep-ex/0408101](#)
- 8966 366. B. Aubert et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Study of $B^0 \rightarrow \pi^0 \pi^0$,
 8967 $B^\pm \rightarrow \pi^\pm \pi^0$, and $B^\pm \rightarrow K^\pm \pi^0$ decays, and isospin analysis of
 8968 $B \rightarrow \pi\pi$ decays. Phys. Rev. D **76**, 091102 (2007). [arXiv:0707.](#)
 8969 [2798](#)
- 8970 367. C.-C. Peng et al. (Belle Collaboration), Search for $B_s^0 \rightarrow hh$ de-
 8971 cays at the $\Upsilon(5S)$ resonance. Phys. Rev. D **82**, 072007 (2010).
 8972 [arXiv:1006.5115](#)
- 8973 368. M. Gronau, D. Pirjol, T.-M. Yan, Model independent electroweak
 8974 penguin amplitudes in B decays to two pseudoscalars. Phys. Rev.
 8975 D **60**, 034021 (1999). [arXiv:hep-ph/9810482](#)
- 8976 369. J. Zupan, Penguin pollution estimates relevant for the extrac-
 8977 tion of α/ϕ_2 . Nucl. Phys. B, Proc. Suppl. **170**, 33 (2007). [arXiv:](#)
 8978 [hep-ph/0701004](#)
- 8979 370. S. Gardner, Towards a precision determination of α in $B \rightarrow \pi\pi$
 8980 decays. Phys. Rev. D **72**, 034015 (2005). [arXiv:hep-ph/0505071](#)
- 8981 371. F.J. Botella, D. London, J.P. Silva, Looking for $\Delta I = 5/2$ ampli-
 8982 tude components in $B \rightarrow \pi\pi$ and $B \rightarrow \rho\rho$ experiments. Phys.
 8983 Rev. D **73**, 071501 (2006). [arXiv:hep-ph/0602060](#)
- 8984 372. G. Duplancic, B. Melic, B, $B_s \rightarrow K$ form factors: an update
 8985 of light-cone sum rule results. Phys. Rev. D **78**, 054015 (2008).
 8986 [arXiv:0805.4170](#)

- 8965 373. B. Bhattacharya, A. Datta, M. Imbeault, D. London, Measuring
8966 β_s with $B_s \rightarrow K^{0(*)} \bar{K}^{0(*)}$ —a reappraisal. Phys. Lett. B **717**, 403
8967 (2012). [arXiv:1203.3435](#)
- 8968 374. I. Bediaga et al., On a CP anisotropy measurement in the Dalitz
8969 plot. Phys. Rev. D **80**, 096006 (2009). [arXiv:0905.4233](#)
- 8970 375. M. Williams, Observing CP violation in many-body decays.
8971 Phys. Rev. D **84**, 054015 (2011). [arXiv:1105.5338](#)
- 8972 376. LHCb Collaboration, Evidence for CP violation in $B \rightarrow K\pi\pi$
8973 and $B \rightarrow KK\bar{K}$ decays. LHCb-CONF-2012-018
- 8974 377. LHCb Collaboration, Evidence for CP violation in $B \rightarrow KK\pi$
8975 and $B \rightarrow \pi\pi\pi$ decays. LHCb-CONF-2012-028
- 8976 378. M. Ciuchini, M. Pierini, L. Silvestrini, New bounds on the
8977 Cabibbo–Kobayashi–Maskawa matrix from $B \rightarrow K\pi\pi$ Dalitz
8978 plot analyses. Phys. Rev. D **74**, 051301 (2006). [arXiv:hep-ph/0601233](#)
- 8979 379. M. Ciuchini, M. Pierini, L. Silvestrini, Hunting the CKM weak
8980 phase with time-integrated Dalitz analyses of $B_s^0 \rightarrow K\pi\pi$ de-
8981 cays. Phys. Lett. B **645**, 201 (2007). [arXiv:hep-ph/0602207](#)
- 8982 380. M. Gronau, D. Pirjol, A. Soni, J. Zupan, Improved method for
8983 CKM constraints in charmless three-body B and B_s^0 decays.
8984 Phys. Rev. D **75**, 014002 (2007). [arXiv:hep-ph/0608243](#)
- 8985 381. I. Bediaga, G. Guerrero, J.M. de Miranda, Extracting the quark
8986 mixing phase γ from $B^\pm \rightarrow K^\pm \pi^+ \pi^-$, $B^0 \rightarrow K_S^0 \pi^+ \pi^-$, and
8987 $\bar{B}^0 \rightarrow K_S^0 \pi^+ \pi^-$. Phys. Rev. D **76**, 073011 (2007). [arXiv:hep-ph/0608268](#)
- 8988 382. M. Gronau, D. Pirjol, A. Soni, J. Zupan, Constraint on ρ – η
8989 \bar{a} from $B \rightarrow K^* \pi$. Phys. Rev. D **77**, 057504 (2008). [arXiv:0712.3751](#)
- 8990 383. M. Gronau, D. Pirjol, J. Zupan, CP asymmetries in $B \rightarrow$
8991 $K\pi$, $K^* \pi$, ρK decays. Phys. Rev. D **81**, 094011 (2010). [arXiv:1001.0702](#)
- 8992 384. M. Gronau, D. Pirjol, J.L. Rosner, Calculating phases be-
8993 tween $B \rightarrow K^* \pi$ amplitudes. Phys. Rev. D **81**, 094026 (2010).
8994 [arXiv:1003.5090](#)
- 8995 385. M. Imbeault, N.R.-L. Lorier, D. London, Measuring γ in $B \rightarrow$
8996 $K\pi\pi$ decays. Phys. Rev. D **84**, 034041 (2011). [arXiv:1011.4973](#)
- 8997 386. R. Sinha, N. Deshpande, S. Pakvasa, C. Sharma, Determination
8998 of weak amplitudes using Bose symmetry and Dalitz plots. Phys.
8999 Rev. Lett. **107**, 271801 (2011). [arXiv:1104.3938](#)
- 9000 387. N.R.-L. Lorier, D. London, Measuring gamma with $B \rightarrow K\pi\pi$
9001 and $B \rightarrow KK\bar{K}$ Decays. Phys. Rev. D **85**, 016010 (2012).
9002 [arXiv:1109.0881](#)
- 9003 388. LHCb Collaboration, Branching fraction measurements of $B_{d,s}^0$
9004 decays to $K_S^0 hh'$ final states, including first observation of $B_s^0 \rightarrow$
9005 $K_S^0 K\pi$. LHCb-CONF-2012-023
- 9006 389. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), First observation of the de-
9007 cays $\bar{B}^0 \rightarrow D^+ K^- \pi^+ \pi^-$ and $B^- \rightarrow D^0 K^- \pi^+ \pi^-$. Phys. Rev.
9008 Lett. **108**, 161801 (2012). [arXiv:1201.4402](#)
- 9009 390. T. Gershon, On the measurement of the unitarity triangle angle
9010 γ from $B^0 \rightarrow DK^{*0}$ decays. Phys. Rev. D **79**, 051301 (2009).
9011 [arXiv:0810.2706](#)
- 9012 391. T. Gershon, M. Williams, Prospects for the measurement of the
9013 unitarity triangle angle γ from $B^0 \rightarrow DK^+ \pi^-$ decays. Phys.
9014 Rev. D **80**, 092002 (2009). [arXiv:0909.1495](#)
- 9015 392. T. Gershon, A. Poluektov, Double Dalitz plot analysis of the de-
9016 cay $B^0 \rightarrow DK^+ \pi^-$, $D \rightarrow K_S^0 \pi^+ \pi^-$. Phys. Rev. D **81**, 014025
9017 (2010). [arXiv:0910.5437](#)
- 9018 393. M. Gronau, Y. Grossman, Z. Surujon, J. Zupan, Enhanced effects
on extracting γ from untagged B^0 and B_s^0 decays. Phys. Lett. B
649, 61 (2007). [arXiv:hep-ph/0702011](#)
394. S. Ricciardi, Measuring the CKM angle γ at LHCb using un-
tagged $B_s^0 \rightarrow D\phi$ decays. LHCb-PUB-2010-005
395. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Observation of the decay
 $B^0 \rightarrow \bar{D}^0 K^+ K^-$ and evidence of $B_s^0 \rightarrow \bar{D}^0 K^+ K^-$. Phys. Rev.
Lett. **109**, 131801 (2012). [arXiv:1207.5991](#)
396. M. Masetti, CP violation in B_c^+ decays. Phys. Lett. B **286**, 160
(1992)
397. R. Fleischer, D. Wyler, Exploring CP violation with B_c^+ decays.
Phys. Rev. D **62**, 057503 (2000). [arXiv:hep-ph/0004010](#)
398. A.K. Giri, R. Mohanta, M.P. Khanna, Determination of the an-
gle γ from nonleptonic $B_c^+ \rightarrow D_s^+ D^0$ decays. Phys. Rev. D **65**,
034016 (2002). [arXiv:hep-ph/0104009](#)
399. A.K. Giri, B. Mawlong, R. Mohanta, Determining the CKM an-
gle γ with B_c^+ decays. Phys. Rev. D **75**, 097304 (2007). [arXiv:hep-ph/0611212](#)
400. A.K. Giri, R. Mohanta, M.P. Khanna, Possibility of extracting
the weak phase γ from $\Lambda_b \rightarrow \Lambda D^0$ decays. Phys. Rev. D **65**,
073029 (2002). [arXiv:hep-ph/0112220](#)
401. LHCb Collaboration, Studies of beauty baryons decaying to
 $D^0 p\pi^-$ and $D^0 pK^-$. LHCb-CONF-2011-036
402. Y. Nir, N. Seiberg, Should squarks be degenerate? Phys. Lett. B
309, 337 (1993). [arXiv:hep-ph/9304307](#)
403. M. Leurer, Y. Nir, N. Seiberg, Mass matrix models: the sequel.
Nucl. Phys. B **420**, 468 (1994). [arXiv:hep-ph/9310320](#)
404. A.F. Falk et al., D^0 – \bar{D}^0 mass difference from a dispersion rela-
tion. Phys. Rev. D **69**, 114021 (2004). [arXiv:hep-ph/0402204](#)
405. E. Golowich, J. Hewett, S. Pakvasa, A.A. Petrov, Implications of
 D^0 – \bar{D}^0 mixing for new physics. Phys. Rev. D **76**, 095009 (2007).
[arXiv:0705.3650](#)
406. L. Okun, B. Pontecorvo, V.I. Zakharov, On the possible violation
of CP -invariance in the decays of charmed particles. Lett. Nuovo
Cimento **13**, 218 (1975)
407. A. Pais, S. Treiman, CP violation in charmed particle decays.
Phys. Rev. D **12**, 2744 (1975). Phys. Rev. D **16**, 2390 (1977).
Erratum
408. I.I. Bigi, A. Sanda, CP violation in heavy flavor decays: predic-
tions and search strategies. Nucl. Phys. B **281**, 41 (1987)
409. B. Aubert et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Evidence for D^0 – \bar{D}^0
Mixing. Phys. Rev. Lett. **98**, 211802 (2007). [arXiv:hep-ex/0703020](#)
410. M. Staric et al. (Belle Collaboration), Evidence for D^0 – \bar{D}^0 Mix-
ing. Phys. Rev. Lett. **98**, 211803 (2007). [arXiv:hep-ex/0703036](#)
411. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Observation of D^0 – \bar{D}^0 os-
cillations. [arXiv:1211.1230](#), to appear in Phys. Rev. Lett.
412. I.I. Bigi, H. Yamamoto, Interference between Cabibbo allowed
and doubly forbidden transitions in $D \rightarrow K_S^0, K_L^0 + \pi s$ decays.
Phys. Lett. B **349**, 363 (1995). [arXiv:hep-ph/9502238](#)
413. M. Gersabeck et al., On the interplay of direct and indirect CP
violation in the charm sector. J. Phys. G **39**, 045005 (2012).
[arXiv:1111.6515](#)
414. N. Neri, Recent results for D^0 – \bar{D}^0 mixing and CP violation, and
HFAG averages, in *Proceedings of Charm 2012, the 5th Interna-*
tional Workshop on Charm Physics, Honolulu, Hawaii, US, May
(2012). [arXiv:1208.5877](#)
415. T. Peng (Belle Collaboration), D^0 – \bar{D}^0 mixing results from Belle,
talk given at ICHEP 2012, Melbourne, July 5th 2012, slides
available [online](#)
416. L.M. Zhang et al. (Belle Collaboration), Measurement of D^0 – \bar{D}^0
mixing in $D^0 \rightarrow K_S^0 \pi^+ \pi^-$ decays. Phys. Rev. Lett. **99**, 131803
(2007). [arXiv:0704.1000](#)
417. P. del Amo Sanchez et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Measure-
ment of D^0 – \bar{D}^0 mixing parameters using $D^0 \rightarrow K_S^0 \pi^+ \pi^-$ and
 $D^0 \rightarrow K_S^0 K^+ K^-$ decays. Phys. Rev. Lett. **105**, 081803 (2010).
[arXiv:1004.5053](#)
418. Y. Grossman, A.L. Kagan, Y. Nir, New physics and CP violation
in singly Cabibbo suppressed D decays. Phys. Rev. D **75**, 036008
(2007). [arXiv:hep-ph/0609178](#)
419. B. Aubert et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Search for CP violation
in the decays $D^0 \rightarrow K^- K^+$ and $D^0 \rightarrow \pi^- \pi^+$. Phys. Rev. Lett.
100, 061803 (2008). [arXiv:0709.2715](#)

9073 420. M. Staric et al. (Belle Collaboration), Search for a CP asymmetry
 9074 in Cabibbo-suppressed D^0 decays. Phys. Lett. B **670**, 190 (2008).
 9075 [arXiv:0807.0148](#)
 9076 421. T. Aaltonen et al. (CDF Collaboration), Measurement of CP -
 9077 violating asymmetries in $D^0 \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-$ and $D^0 \rightarrow K^+K^-$
 9078 decays at CDF. Phys. Rev. D **85**, 012009 (2012). [arXiv:1111.5023](#)
 9079 422. T. Aaltonen et al. (CDF Collaboration), Measurement of the
 9080 difference of CP -violating asymmetries in $D^0 \rightarrow K^+K^-$ and
 9081 $D^0 \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-$ decays at CDF. Phys. Rev. Lett. **109**, 111801
 9082 (2012). [arXiv:1207.2158](#)
 9083 423. B.R. Ko (Belle Collaboration), Direct CP violation in charm at
 9084 Belle, Talk given at ICHEP 2012, Melbourne, July 5th 2012,
 9085 slides available [online](#)
 9086 424. S. Bianco, F. Fabbri, D. Benson, I. Bigi, A Cicerone for the
 9087 physics of charm. Riv. Nuovo Cimento **26**(7), 1 (2003).
 9088 [arXiv:hep-ex/0309021](#)
 9089 425. A.L. Kagan, M.D. Sokoloff, Indirect CP violation and implica-
 9090 tions for $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ and $B_s^0-\bar{B}_s^0$ mixing. Phys. Rev. D **80**, 076008
 9091 (2009). [arXiv:0907.3917](#)
 9092 426. LHCb Collaboration, Time integrated ratio of wrong-sign to
 9093 right-sign $D^0 \rightarrow K\pi$ decays in 2010 data at LHCb. LHCb-
 9094 CONF-2011-029
 9095 427. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Search for CP violation
 9096 in $D^+ \rightarrow K^-K^+\pi^+$ decays. Phys. Rev. D **84**, 112008 (2011).
 9097 [arXiv:1110.3970](#)
 9098 428. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of the $D_s^+ -$
 9099 D_s^- production asymmetry in 7 TeV pp collisions. Phys. Lett.
 9100 **713**, 186 (2012). [arXiv:1205.0897](#)
 9101 429. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of the D^\pm
 9102 production asymmetry in 7 TeV pp collisions. Phys. Lett. B **718**,
 9103 902–909 (2013). [arXiv:1210.4112](#)
 9104 430. P. del Amo Sanchez et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Search for CP
 9105 violation using T -odd correlations in $D^0 \rightarrow K^+K^-\pi^+\pi^-$ de-
 9106 cays. Phys. Rev. D **81**, 111103 (2010). [arXiv:1003.3397](#)
 9107 431. LHCb Collaboration, Search for CP violation in $D^0 \rightarrow$
 9108 $\pi^-\pi^+\pi^+\pi^-$ decays. LHCb-CONF-2012-019
 9109 432. I. Bigi, Probing CP asymmetries in charm baryons decays.
 9110 [arXiv:1206.4554](#)
 9111 433. E. Golowich, A.A. Petrov, Short distance analysis of $D^0-\bar{D}^0$
 9112 mixing. Phys. Lett. B **625**, 53 (2005). [arXiv:hep-ph/0506185](#)
 9113 434. M. Bobrowski, A. Lenz, J. Riedl, J. Rohrwild, How large can the
 9114 SM contribution to CP violation in $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing be? J. High
 9115 Energy Phys. **03**, 009 (2010). [arXiv:1002.4794](#)
 9116 435. H. Georgi, $D-\bar{D}$ mixing in heavy quark effective field theory.
 9117 Phys. Lett. B **297**, 353 (1992). [arXiv:hep-ph/9209291](#)
 9118 436. T. Ohl, G. Ricciardi, E.H. Simmons, $D-\bar{D}$ mixing in heavy quark
 9119 effective field theory: the sequel. Nucl. Phys. B **403**, 605 (1993).
 9120 [arXiv:hep-ph/9301212](#)
 9121 437. I.I. Bigi, N.G. Uraltsev, $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ oscillations as a probe of quark
 9122 hadron duality. Nucl. Phys. B **592**, 92 (2001). [arXiv:hep-ph/](#)
 9123 [0005089](#)
 9124 438. E. Golowich, S. Pakvasa, A.A. Petrov, New physics contributions
 9125 to the lifetime difference in $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing. Phys. Rev. Lett. **98**,
 9126 181801 (2007). [arXiv:hep-ph/0610039](#)
 9127 439. S. Bergmann et al., Lessons from CLEO and FOCUS measure-
 9128 ments of $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing parameters. Phys. Lett. B **486**, 418
 9129 (2000). [arXiv:hep-ph/0005181](#)
 9130 440. O. Gedalia, Y. Grossman, Y. Nir, G. Perez, Lessons from re-
 9131 cent measurements of $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing. Phys. Rev. D **80**, 055024
 9132 (2009). [arXiv:0906.1879](#)
 9133 441. G. Isidori, Y. Nir, G. Perez, Flavor physics constraints for physics
 9134 beyond the Standard Model. Annu. Rev. Nucl. Part. Sci. **60**, 355
 9135 (2010). [arXiv:1002.0900](#)
 9136 442. A.F. Falk, Y. Grossman, Z. Ligeti, A.A. Petrov, SU(3) break-
 9137 ing and $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing. Phys. Rev. D **65**, 054034 (2002). [arXiv:](#)
 9138 [hep-ph/0110317](#)
 9139 443. B. Chibisov, R.D. Dikeman, M.A. Shifman, N. Uraltsev, Oper-
 9140 ator product expansion, heavy quarks, QCD duality and its vi-
 9141 olations. Int. J. Mod. Phys. A **12**, 2075 (1997). [arXiv:hep-ph/](#)
 9142 [9605465](#)
 9143 444. J.F. Donoghue, E. Golowich, B.R. Holstein, J. Trampetic, Dis-
 9144 persive effects in $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing. Phys. Rev. D **33**, 179 (1986)
 9145 445. L. Wolfenstein, $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing. Phys. Lett. B **164**, 170 (1985)
 9146 446. P. Colangelo, G. Nardulli, N. Paver, On $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing in the
 9147 Standard Model. Phys. Lett. B **242**, 71 (1990)
 9148 447. T.A. Kaeding, D meson mixing in broken SU(3). Phys. Lett. B
 9149 **357**, 151 (1995). [arXiv:hep-ph/9505393](#)
 9150 448. A.A. Anselm, Y.I. Azimov, CP violating effects in e^+e^- annihi-
 9151 lation. Phys. Lett. B **85**, 72 (1979)
 9152 449. H.-Y. Cheng, C.-W. Chiang, Long-distance contributions to $D^0-\bar{D}^0$
 9153 mixing parameters. Phys. Rev. D **81**, 114020 (2010). [arXiv:](#)
 9154 [1005.1106](#)
 9155 450. Y. Grossman, Y. Nir, G. Perez, Testing new indirect CP violation.
 9156 Phys. Rev. Lett. **103**, 071602 (2009). [arXiv:0904.0305](#)
 9157 451. A.L. Kagan, G. Perez, T. Volansky, J. Zupan, General minimal
 9158 flavor violation. Phys. Rev. D **80**, 076002 (2009). [arXiv:0903.](#)
 9159 [1794](#)
 9160 452. L. Randall, R. Sundrum, A large mass hierarchy from a small
 9161 extra dimension. Phys. Rev. Lett. **83**, 3370 (1999). [arXiv:hep-ph/](#)
 9162 [9905221](#)
 9163 453. K. Blum, Y. Grossman, Y. Nir, G. Perez, Combining $K^0-\bar{K}^0$
 9164 mixing and $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing to constrain the flavor structure of
 9165 new physics. Phys. Rev. Lett. **102**, 211802 (2009). [arXiv:0903.](#)
 9166 [2118](#)
 9167 454. O. Gedalia, J.F. Kamenik, Z. Ligeti, G. Perez, On the universal-
 9168 ity of CP violation in $\Delta F = 1$ processes. Phys. Lett. B **714**, 55
 9169 (2012). [arXiv:1202.5038](#)
 9170 455. Y. Nir, G. Raz, Quark squark alignment revisited. Phys. Rev. D
 9171 **66**, 035007 (2002). [arXiv:hep-ph/0206064](#)
 9172 456. B. Aubert et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Measurement of $D^0-\bar{D}^0$
 9173 mixing using the ratio of lifetimes for the decays $D^0 \rightarrow K^-\pi^+$,
 9174 K^-K^+ , and $\pi^-\pi^+$. Phys. Rev. D **78**, 011105 (2008). [arXiv:](#)
 9175 [0712.2249](#)
 9176 457. M. Golden, B. Grinstein, Enhanced CP violations in hadronic
 9177 charm decays. Phys. Lett. B **222**, 501 (1989)
 9178 458. D. Pirtskhalava, P. Uttayarat, CP violation and flavor SU(3)
 9179 breaking in D -meson decays. Phys. Lett. B **712**, 81 (2012).
 9180 [arXiv:1112.5451](#)
 9181 459. B. Bhattacharya, M. Gronau, J.L. Rosner, CP asymmetries
 9182 in singly-Cabibbo-suppressed D decays to two pseudoscalar
 9183 mesons. Phys. Rev. D **85**, 054014 (2012). [arXiv:1201.2351](#)
 9184 460. T. Feldmann, S. Nandi, A. Soni, Repercussions of flavour sym-
 9185 metry breaking on CP violation in D meson decays. J. High En-
 9186 ergy Phys. **06**, 007 (2012). [arXiv:1202.3795](#)
 9187 461. J. Brod, Y. Grossman, A.L. Kagan, J. Zupan, A consistent picture
 9188 for large penguins in $D \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-$, K^+K^- . J. High Energy Phys.
 9189 **10**, 161 (2012). [arXiv:1203.6659](#)
 9190 462. H.-Y. Cheng, C.-W. Chiang, SU(3) symmetry breaking and CP
 9191 violation in $D \rightarrow PP$ decays. Phys. Rev. D **86**, 014014 (2012).
 9192 [arXiv:1205.0580](#)
 9193 463. G. Hiller, M. Jung, S. Schacht, SU(3)-flavor anatomy of non-
 9194 leptonic charm decays. Phys. Rev. D **87**, 014024 (2013).
 9195 [arXiv:1211.3734](#)
 9196 464. F. Buccella et al., Nonleptonic weak decays of charmed mesons.
 9197 Phys. Rev. D **51**, 3478 (1995). [arXiv:hep-ph/9411286](#)
 9198 465. H.-n. Li, C.-D. Lu, F.-S. Yu, Branching ratios and direct CP
 9199 asymmetries in $D \rightarrow PP$ decays. Phys. Rev. D **86**, 036012
 9200 (2012). [arXiv:1203.3120](#)
 9201 466. E. Franco, S. Mishima, L. Silvestrini, The Standard Model con-
 9202 fronts CP violation in $D^0 \rightarrow \pi^+\pi^-$ and $D^0 \rightarrow K^+K^-$. J. High
 9203 Energy Phys. **05**, 140 (2012). [arXiv:1203.3131](#)
 9204 467. L. Wolfenstein, CP violation in $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing. Phys. Rev. Lett.
 9205 **75**, 2460 (1995). [arXiv:hep-ph/9505285](#)
 9206

- 9181 468. J. Brod, A.L. Kagan, J. Zupan, Size of direct CP violation in
9182 singly Cabibbo-suppressed D decays. *Phys. Rev. D* **86**, 014023
9183 (2012). [arXiv:1111.5000](#)
9184 469. G. Isidori, J.F. Kamenik, Z. Ligeti, G. Perez, Implications of the
9185 LHCb evidence for charm CP violation. *Phys. Lett. B* **711**, 46
9186 (2012). [arXiv:1111.4987](#)
9187 470. O. Gedalia, L. Mannelli, G. Perez, Covariant description of flavor
9188 violation in the LHC. *Phys. Lett. B* **693**, 301 (2010). [arXiv:](#)
9189 [1002.0778](#)
9190 471. O. Gedalia, L. Mannelli, G. Perez, Covariant description of flavor
9191 conversion at the LHC era. *J. High Energy Phys.* **10**, 046 (2010).
9192 [arXiv:1003.3869](#)
9193 472. G.F. Giudice, G. Isidori, P. Paradisi, Direct CP violation in charm
9194 and flavor mixing beyond the SM. *J. High Energy Phys.* **04**, 060
9195 (2012). [arXiv:1201.6204](#)
9196 473. G. Hiller, Y. Hochberg, Y. Nir, Supersymmetric ΔA_{CP} . *Phys.*
9197 *Rev. D* **85**, 116008 (2012). [arXiv:1204.1046](#)
9198 474. W.D. Goldberger, M.B. Wise, Modulus stabilization with bulk
9199 fields. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **83**, 4922 (1999). [arXiv:hep-ph/9907447](#)
9200 475. S.J. Huber, Q. Shafi, Fermion masses, mixings and proton
9201 decay in a Randall–Sundrum model. *Phys. Lett. B* **498**, 256 (2001).
9202 [arXiv:hep-ph/0010195](#)
9203 476. T. Gherghetta, A. Pomarol, Bulk fields and supersymmetry in
9204 a slice of AdS. *Nucl. Phys. B* **586**, 141 (2000). [arXiv:hep-ph/](#)
9205 [0003129](#)
9206 477. C. Delaunay, J.F. Kamenik, G. Perez, L. Randall, Charming CP
9207 violation and dipole operators from RS flavor anarchy. *J. High*
9208 *Energy Phys.* **01**, 027 (2013). [arXiv:1207.0474](#)
9209 478. K. Agashe, A. Azatov, L. Zhu, Flavor-violation tests of the
9210 warped/composite Standard Model in the two-site approach.
9211 *Phys. Rev. D* **79**, 056006 (2009). [arXiv:0810.1016](#)
9212 479. C. Csaki, G. Perez, Z. Surujon, A. Weiler, Flavor alignment via
9213 shining in Randall–Sundrum models. *Phys. Rev. D* **81**, 075025
9214 (2010). [arXiv:0907.0474](#)
9215 480. B. Keren-Zur et al., On partial compositeness and the CP asym-
9216 metry in charm decays. *Nucl. Phys. B* **867**, 429 (2012). [arXiv:](#)
9217 [1205.5803](#)
9218 481. S. Nandi, A. Soni, Constraining the mixing matrix for Standard
9219 Model with four generations: time dependent and semi-leptonic
9220 CP asymmetries in B_d^0 , B_s^0 and D^0 . *Phys. Rev. D* **83**, 114510
9221 (2011). [arXiv:1011.6091](#)
9222 482. CDF Collaboration, Study of the top quark production asymme-
9223 try and its mass and rapidity dependence in the full run II Teva-
9224 tron dataset. CDF Public Note 10807, 2012
9225 483. K. Blum, Y. Hochberg, Y. Nir, Scalar-mediated $t\bar{t}$ forward-
9226 backward asymmetry. *J. High Energy Phys.* **10**, 124 (2011).
9227 [arXiv:1107.4350](#)
9228 484. Y. Hochberg, Y. Nir, Relating direct CP violation in D decays
9229 and the forward-backward asymmetry in $t\bar{t}$ production. *Phys.*
9230 *Rev. Lett.* **108**, 261601 (2012). [arXiv:1112.5268](#)
9231 485. G. Isidori, J.F. Kamenik, Shedding light on CP violation in the
9232 charm system via $D \rightarrow V\gamma$ decays. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **109**, 171801
9233 (2012). [arXiv:1205.3164](#)
9234 486. C. Greub, T. Hurth, M. Misiak, D. Wyler, The $c \rightarrow u\gamma$ contri-
9235 bution to weak radiative charm decay. *Phys. Lett. B* **382**, 415
9236 (1996). [arXiv:hep-ph/9603417](#)
9237 487. Y. Grossman, A.L. Kagan, J. Zupan, Testing for new physics in
9238 singly Cabibbo suppressed D decays. *Phys. Rev. D* **85**, 114036
9239 (2012). [arXiv:1204.3557](#)
9240 488. D. Atwood, A. Soni, Searching for the origin of CP violation in
9241 Cabibbo suppressed D -meson decays. [arXiv:1211.1026](#)
9242 489. S. Gardner, U.-G. Meissner, Rescattering and chiral dynamics
9243 in $B \rightarrow \rho\pi$ decay. *Phys. Rev. D* **65**, 094004 (2002). [arXiv:](#)
9244 [hep-ph/0112281](#)
9245 490. M. Gronau, J. Zupan, Isospin-breaking effects on α extracted
9246 in $B \rightarrow \pi\pi, \rho\rho, \rho\pi$. *Phys. Rev. D* **71**, 074017 (2005). [arXiv:](#)
9247 [hep-ph/0502139](#)
9248 491. H. Ishino, M. Hazumi, M. Nakao, T. Yoshikawa, New measure-
9249 ments using external photon conversion at a high luminosity B
9250 factory. [arXiv:hep-ex/0703039](#)
9251 492. A.F. Falk, Z. Ligeti, Y. Nir, H. Quinn, Comment on extract-
9252 ing α from $B \rightarrow \rho\rho$. *Phys. Rev. D* **69**, 011502 (2004). [arXiv:](#)
9253 [hep-ph/0310242](#)
9254 493. M. Gaspero, B. Meadows, K. Mishra, A. Soffer, Isospin analysis
9255 of D^0 decay to three pions. *Phys. Rev. D* **78**, 014015 (2008).
9256 [arXiv:0805.4050](#)
9257 494. G. Colangelo et al., Review of lattice results concerning low en-
9258 ergy particle physics. *Eur. Phys. J. C* **71**, 1695 (2011). [arXiv:](#)
9259 [1011.4408](#)
9260 495. M. Lüscher, Volume dependence of the energy spectrum in mas-
9261 sive quantum field theories II. Scattering states. *Commun. Math.*
9262 *Phys.* **105**, 153 (1986)
9263 496. M. Lüscher, Two particle states on a torus and their relation to
9264 the scattering matrix. *Nucl. Phys. B* **354**, 531 (1991)
9265 497. L. Lellouch, M. Lüscher, Weak transition matrix elements from
9266 finite volume correlation functions. *Commun. Math. Phys.* **219**,
9267 31 (2001). [arXiv:hep-lat/0003023](#)
9268 498. T. Blum et al., The $K \rightarrow (\pi\pi)_{I=2}$ decay amplitude from lattice
9269 QCD. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **108**, 141601 (2012). [arXiv:1111.1699](#)
9270 499. T. Blum et al., K to $\pi\pi$ decay amplitudes from lattice QCD.
9271 *Phys. Rev. D* **84**, 114503 (2011). [arXiv:1106.2714](#)
9272 500. M.T. Hansen, S.R. Sharpe, Multiple-channel generalization of
9273 Lellouch–Lüscher formula. *Phys. Rev. D* **86**, 016007 (2012).
9274 [arXiv:1204.0826](#)
9275 501. N.H. Christ (RBC Collaboration, UKQCD Collaboration), Com-
9276 puting the long-distance contribution to second order weak am-
9277 plitudes. *PoS LATTICE 2010*, 300 (2010)
9278 502. J. Yu, Long distance contribution to $K_L^0-K_S^0$ mass difference.
9279 *PoS LATTICE 2011*, 297 (2011). [arXiv:1111.6953](#)
9280 503. CDF Collaboration, Search for quark substructure in the an-
9281 gular distribution of dijets produced in $p\bar{p}$ collisions at $\sqrt{s} =$
9282 1.96 TeV. CDF Public Note 9609, 2008
9283 504. V.M. Abazov et al. (D0 Collaboration), Measurement of dijet
9284 angular distributions at $\sqrt{s} = 1.96$ TeV and searches for quark
9285 compositeness and extra spatial dimensions. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **103**,
9286 191803 (2009). [arXiv:0906.4819](#)
9287 505. L. Da Rold, C. Delaunay, C. Grojean, G. Perez, Up asymmetries
9288 from exhilarated composite flavor structures. [arXiv:1208.1499](#)
9289 506. ATLAS Collaboration, Search for new physics in dijet mass and
9290 angular distributions using 4.8 fb⁻¹ of pp collisions at $\sqrt{s} =$
9291 7 TeV collected by the ATLAS detector. ATLAS-CONF-2012-
9292 038, 2012
9293 507. S. Chatrchyan et al. (CMS Collaboration), Search for quark
9294 compositeness in dijet angular distributions from pp collisions at
9295 $\sqrt{s} = 7$ TeV. *J. High Energy Phys.* **05**, 055 (2012). [arXiv:1202.](#)
9296 [5535](#)
9297 508. L.M. Zhang et al. (Belle Collaboration), Improved constraints on
9298 $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mixing in $D^0 \rightarrow K^+\pi^-$ decays at Belle. *Phys. Rev. Lett.*
9299 **96**, 151801 (2006). [arXiv:hep-ex/0601029](#)
9300 509. B. Aubert et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Search for $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mix-
9301 ing using semileptonic decay modes. *Phys. Rev. D* **70**, 091102
9302 (2004). [arXiv:hep-ex/0408066](#)
9303 510. B. Aubert et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Search for $D^0-\bar{D}^0$ mix-
9304 ing using doubly flavor tagged semileptonic decay modes. *Phys.*
9305 *Rev. D* **76**, 014018 (2007). [arXiv:0705.0704](#)
9306 511. B. Aubert et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Measurement of D^0-
9307 \bar{D}^0 mixing from a time-dependent amplitude analysis of $D^0 \rightarrow$
9308 $K^+\pi^-\pi^0$ decays. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **103**, 211801 (2009). [arXiv:](#)
9309 [0807.4544](#)
9310 512. V. Kartvelishvili, A. Likhoded, S. Slabospitsky, D meson and ψ
9311 meson production in hadronic interactions. *Sov. J. Nucl. Phys.*
9312 **28**, 678 (1978)
9313 513. R. Baier, R. Rückl, Hadronic production of J/ψ and Υ : trans-
9314 verse momentum distribution. *Phys. Lett. B* **102**, 364 (1981)
9315 9235
9236
9237
9238
9239
9240
9241
9242
9243
9244
9245
9246
9247
9248
9249
9250
9251
9252
9253
9254
9255
9256
9257
9258
9259
9260
9261
9262
9263
9264
9265
9266
9267
9268
9269
9270
9271
9272
9273
9274
9275
9276
9277
9278
9279
9280
9281
9282
9283
9284
9285
9286
9287
9288

AUTHOR'S PROOF

9289 514. F. Abe et al. (CDF Collaboration), Inclusive J/ψ , $\psi(2S)$ and b 9343
 9290 quark production in $\bar{p}p$ collisions at $\sqrt{s} = 1.8$ TeV. Phys. Rev. 9344
 9291 Lett. **69**, 3704 (1992) 9345
 9292 515. E. Braaten, S. Fleming, Color octet fragmentation and the ψ' - 9346
 9293 surplus at the Fermilab Tevatron. Phys. Rev. Lett. **74**, 3327 9347
 9294 (1995). [arXiv:hep-ph/9411365](#) 9348
 9295 516. J. Campbell, F. Maltoni, F. Tramontano, QCD corrections to 9349
 9296 J/ψ and Υ production at hadron colliders. Phys. Rev. Lett. **98**, 9350
 9297 252002 (2007). [arXiv:hep-ph/0703113](#) 9351
 9298 517. B. Gong, J.-X. Wang, Next-to-leading-order QCD corrections to 9352
 9299 J/ψ polarization at Tevatron and Large Hadron Collider ener- 9353
 9300 gies. Phys. Rev. Lett. **100**, 232001 (2008). [arXiv:0802.3727](#) 9354
 9301 518. P. Artoisenet et al., Υ production at Fermilab Tevatron and LHC 9355
 9302 energies. Phys. Rev. Lett. **101**, 152001 (2008). [arXiv:0806.3282](#) 9356
 9303 519. J.P. Lansberg, On the mechanisms of heavy-quarkonium 9357
 9304 hadroproduction. Eur. Phys. J. C **61**, 693 (2009). [arXiv:0811.4005](#) 9358
 9305 520. N. Brambilla et al., Heavy quarkonium: progress, puzzles, and 9359
 9306 opportunities. Eur. Phys. J. C **71**, 1534 (2011). [arXiv:1010.5827](#) 9360
 9307 521. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of J/ψ produc- 9361
 9308 tion in pp collisions at $\sqrt{s} = 7$ TeV. Eur. Phys. J. C **71**, 1645 9362
 9309 (2011). [arXiv:1103.0423](#) 9363
 9310 522. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of the cross- 9364
 9311 section ratio $\sigma(\chi_{c2})/\sigma(\chi_{c1})$ for prompt χ_c production at $\sqrt{s} =$ 9365
 9312 7 TeV. Phys. Lett. B **714**, 215 (2012). [arXiv:1202.1080](#) 9366
 9313 523. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of the ratio of 9367
 9314 prompt χ_c to J/ψ production in pp collisions at $\sqrt{s} = 7$ TeV. 9368
 9315 Phys. Lett. B **718**, 431 (2012). [arXiv:1204.1462](#) 9369
 9316 524. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of Υ produc- 9370
 9317 tion in pp collisions at $\sqrt{s} = 7$ TeV. Eur. Phys. J. C **72**, 2025 9371
 9318 (2012). [arXiv:1202.6579](#) 9372
 9319 525. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of $\psi(2S)$ meson 9373
 9320 production in pp collisions at $\sqrt{s} = 7$ TeV. Eur. Phys. J. C **72**, 2100 (2012). [arXiv:1204.1258](#) 9374
 9321 526. S.J. Brodsky, J.-P. Lansberg, Heavy-quarkonium production in 9375
 9322 high energy proton–proton collisions at RHIC. Phys. Rev. D **81**, 051502 (2010). [arXiv:0908.0754](#) 9376
 9323 527. C.H. Kom, A. Kulesza, W.J. Stirling, Pair production of J/ψ as a 9377
 9324 probe of double parton scattering at LHCb. Phys. Rev. Lett. **107**, 082002 (2011). [arXiv:1105.4186](#) 9378
 9325 528. S.P. Baranov, A.M. Snigirev, N.P. Zotov, Double heavy meson 9379
 9326 production through double parton scattering in hadronic collisions. Phys. Lett. B **705**, 116 (2011). [arXiv:1105.6276](#) 9380
 9327 529. A. Novoselov, Double parton scattering as a source of quarkonia 9381
 9328 pairs in LHCb. [arXiv:1106.2184](#) 9382
 9329 530. S. Brodsky, P. Hoyer, C. Peterson, N. Sakai, The intrinsic charm 9383
 9330 of the proton. Phys. Lett. B **93**, 451 (1980) 9384
 9331 531. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Observation of J/ψ pair 9385
 9332 production in pp collisions at $\sqrt{s} = 7$ TeV. Phys. Lett. B **707**, 52 9386
 9333 (2012). [arXiv:1109.0963](#) 9387
 9334 532. V.G. Kartvelishvili, S.M. Esakiya, On hadron induced production 9388
 9335 of J/ψ meson pairs. Yad. Fiz. **38**, 722 (1983) 9389
 9336 533. B. Humpert, P. Mery, $\psi\psi$ production at collider energies. 9390
 9337 Z. Phys. C **20**, 83 (1983) 9391
 9338 534. A.V. Berezhnoy, A.K. Likhoded, A.V. Luchinsky, A.A. 9392
 9339 Novoselov, Production of J/ψ meson pairs and 4c-tetraquark at 9393
 9340 the LHC. Phys. Rev. D **84**, 094023 (2011). [arXiv:1101.5881](#) 9394
 9341 535. M. Luszczak, R. Maciula, A. Szczurek, Production of two $c\bar{c}$ 9395
 9342 pairs in double-parton scattering. Phys. Rev. D **85**, 094034 9396
 (2011). [arXiv:1111.3255](#)
 536. F. Abe et al. (CDF Collaboration), Double parton scattering in $\bar{p}p$ collisions at $\sqrt{s} = 1.8$ TeV. Phys. Rev. D **56**, 3811 (1997)
 537. V.V. Braguta, A.K. Likhoded, A.V. Luchinsky, Double charmonium production in exclusive bottomonia decays. Phys. Rev. D **80**, 094008 (2009). [arXiv:0902.0459](#) [hep-ph]
 538. Y. Jia, Which hadronic decay modes are good for η_b searching: double J/ψ or something else? Phys. Rev. D **78**, 054003 (2008). [arXiv:hep-ph/0611130v2](#)
 539. S. Barsuk, J. He, E. Kou, B. Viaud, Investigating charmonium production at LHC with the $p\bar{p}$ final state. Phys. Rev. D **86**, 034011 (2012). [arXiv:1202.2273](#)
 540. J.J. Aubert et al. (E598 Collaboration), Experimental observation of a heavy particle J. Phys. Rev. Lett. **33**, 1404 (1974)
 541. J.E. Augustin et al. (SLAC-SP-017 Collaboration), Discovery of a narrow resonance in e^+e^- annihilation. Phys. Rev. Lett. **33**, 1406 (1974)
 542. S.W. Herb et al., Observation of a dimuon resonance at 9.5 GeV in 400 GeV proton-nucleus collisions. Phys. Rev. Lett. **39**, 252 (1977)
 543. S.K. Choi et al. (Belle Collaboration), Observation of a narrow charmonium state in exclusive $B^+ \rightarrow K^\pm \pi^+ \pi^- J/\psi$ decays. Phys. Rev. Lett. **91**, 262001 (2003). [arXiv:hep-ex/0309032](#)
 544. B. Aubert et al. (BaBar Collaboration), A study of $B \rightarrow X(3872)K$, with $X(3872) \rightarrow J/\psi \pi^+ \pi^-$. Phys. Rev. D **77**, 111101 (2008). [arXiv:0803.2838](#)
 545. D. Acosta et al. (CDF Collaboration), Observation of the narrow state $X(3872) \rightarrow J/\psi \pi^+ \pi^-$ in $\bar{p}p$ collisions at $\sqrt{s} = 1.96$ TeV. Phys. Rev. Lett. **93**, 072001 (2004). [arXiv:hep-ex/0312021](#)
 546. V.M. Abazov et al. (D0 Collaboration), Observation and properties of the $X(3872)$ decaying to $J/\psi \pi^+ \pi^-$ in $p\bar{p}$ collisions at $\sqrt{s} = 1.96$ TeV. Phys. Rev. Lett. **93**, 162002 (2004). [arXiv:hep-ex/0405004](#)
 547. S.K. Choi et al. (Belle Collaboration), Observation of a resonance-like structure in the $\pi^\pm \psi'$ mass distribution in exclusive $B \rightarrow K \pi^\pm \psi'$ decays. Phys. Rev. Lett. **100**, 142001 (2008). [arXiv:0708.1790](#)
 548. R. Mizuk et al. (Belle Collaboration), Observation of two resonance-like structures in the $\pi^+ \chi_{c1}$ mass distribution in exclusive $\bar{B}^0 \rightarrow K^- \pi^+ \chi_{c1}$ decays. Phys. Rev. D **78**, 072004 (2008). [arXiv:0806.4098](#)
 549. R. Mizuk et al. (Belle Collaboration), Dalitz analysis of $B \rightarrow K \pi^+ \psi'$ decays and the $Z(4430)^+$. Phys. Rev. D **80**, 031104 (2009). [arXiv:0905.2869](#)
 550. B. Aubert et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Search for the $Z(4430)^-$ at BaBar. Phys. Rev. D **79**, 112001 (2009). [arXiv:0811.0564](#)
 551. J. Lees et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Search for the $Z_1(4050)^+$ and $Z_2(4250)^+$ states in $\bar{B}^0 \rightarrow \chi_{c1} K^- \pi^+$ and $B^+ \rightarrow \chi_{c1} K^0 \pi^+$. Phys. Rev. D **85**, 052003 (2012). [arXiv:1111.5919](#)
 552. E.S. Swanson, The new heavy mesons: a status report. Phys. Rep. **429**, 243 (2006). [arXiv:hep-ph/0601110](#)
 553. N.V. Drenska, R. Faccini, A.D. Polosa, Exotic hadrons with hidden charm and strangeness. Phys. Rev. D **79**, 077502 (2009). [arXiv:0902.2803](#)
 554. M. Voloshin, Charmonium. Prog. Part. Nucl. Phys. **61**, 455 (2008). [arXiv:0711.4556](#)
 555. S. Godfrey, S.L. Olsen, The exotic XYZ charmonium-like mesons. Annu. Rev. Nucl. Part. Sci. **58**, 51 (2008). [arXiv:0801.3867](#)
 556. M. Nielsen, F.S. Navarra, S.H. Lee, New charmonium states in QCD sum rules: a concise review. Phys. Rep. **497**, 41 (2010). [arXiv:0911.1958](#)
 557. N. Drenska et al., New hadronic spectroscopy. Riv. Nuovo Cimento **033**, 633 (2010). [arXiv:1006.2741](#)
 558. S. Eidelman et al., Developments in heavy quarkonium spectroscopy. [arXiv:1205.4189](#)
 559. A. Bondar et al. (Belle Collaboration), Observation of two charged bottomonium-like resonances in $\Upsilon(5S)$ decays. Phys. Rev. Lett. **108**, 122001 (2012). [arXiv:1110.2251](#)
 560. I. Adachi et al. (Belle Collaboration), Evidence for a $Z_b^0(10610)$ in Dalitz analysis of $\Upsilon(5S) \rightarrow \Upsilon(nS) \pi^0 \pi^0$. [arXiv:1207.4345](#)
 561. I. Adachi et al. (Belle Collaboration), Study of three-body $\Upsilon(10860)$ decays. [arXiv:1209.6450](#)

- 9397 562. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Observation of $X(3872)$ 9451
9398 production in pp collisions at $\sqrt{s} = 7$ TeV. Eur. Phys. J. C **72**, 9452
9399 1972 (2011). [arXiv:1112.5310](#)
- 9400 563. E.J. Eichten, K. Lane, C. Quigg, Charmonium levels near thresh- 9453
9401 old and the narrow state $X(3872) \rightarrow \pi^+ \pi^- J/\psi$. Phys. Rev. D 9454
9402 **69**, 094019 (2004). [arXiv:hep-ph/0401210](#)
- 9403 564. R. Balest et al. (CLEO Collaboration), Inclusive decays of B 9455
9404 mesons to charmonium. Phys. Rev. D **52**, 2661 (1995) 9456
- 9405 565. B. Aubert et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Study of inclusive pro- 9457
9406 duction of charmonium mesons in B decay. Phys. Rev. D **67**, 9458
9407 032002 (2003). [arXiv:hep-ex/0207097](#)
- 9408 566. C.-H.V. Chang, W.-S. Hou, Probing for the charm content of B and 9459
9409 Υ mesons. Phys. Rev. D **64**, 071501 (2001). [arXiv:hep-ph/](#) 9460
9410 [0101162](#)
- 9411 567. S.J. Brodsky, F.S. Navarra, Looking for exotic multi-quark 9461
9412 states in nonleptonic B decays. Phys. Lett. B **411**, 152 (1997). 9462
9413 [arXiv:hep-ph/9704348](#)
- 9414 568. T.J. Burns et al., Momentum distribution of J/ψ in B decays. 9463
9415 Phys. Rev. D **83**, 114029 (2011). [arXiv:1104.1781](#)
- 9416 569. G. Eilam, M. Ladisa, Y.-D. Yang, Study of $B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi D^{(*)}$ and 9464
9417 $\eta_c D^{(*)}$ in perturbative QCD. Phys. Rev. D **65**, 037504 (2002). 9465
9418 [arXiv:hep-ph/0107043](#)
- 9419 570. B. Aubert et al. (BaBar Collaboration), Evidence for $B^+ \rightarrow$ 9466
9420 $J/\psi p \bar{\Lambda}$ and search for $B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi p \bar{p}$. Phys. Rev. Lett. **90**, 9467
9421 231801 (2003). [arXiv:hep-ex/0303036](#)
- 9422 571. Q.L. Xie et al. (Belle Collaboration), Observation of $B^- \rightarrow$ 9468
9423 $J/\psi \Lambda \bar{p}$ and searches for $B^- \rightarrow J/\psi \Sigma^0 \bar{p}$ and $B^0 \rightarrow J/\psi p \bar{p}$ 9469
9424 decays. Phys. Rev. D **72**, 051105 (2005). [arXiv:hep-ex/0508011](#)
- 9425 572. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), First observation of the de- 9470
9426 cay $B_c^+ \rightarrow J/\psi \pi^+ \pi^- \pi^+$. Phys. Rev. Lett. **108**, 251802 (2012). 9471
9427 [arXiv:1204.0079](#)
- 9428 573. G. Altarelli, M. Mangano et al., Workshop on Standard Model 9472
9429 physics (and more) at the LHC, CERN Yellow Report 2000-004, 9473
9430 2000
- 9431 574. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Measurement of relative 9474
9432 branching fractions of B decays to $\psi(2S)$ and J/ψ mesons. Eur. 9475
9433 Phys. J. C **72**, 2118 (2012). [arXiv:1205.0918](#)
- 9434 575. Y.-N. Gao et al., Experimental prospects of the B_c^+ studies of the 9476
9435 LHCb experiment. Chin. Phys. Lett. **27**, 061302 (2010)
- 9436 576. I.P. Gouz et al., Prospects for the B_c studies at LHCb. Phys. At. 9477
9437 Nucl. **67**, 1559 (2004). [arXiv:hep-ph/0211432](#)
- 9438 577. S. Godfrey, Spectroscopy of B_c mesons in the relativized quark 9478
9439 model. Phys. Rev. D **70**, 054017 (2004). [arXiv:hep-ph/0406228](#)
- 9440 578. S.S. Gershtein, V.V. Kiselev, A.K. Likhoded, A.V. Tkabladze, 9479
9441 B_c^+ spectroscopy. Phys. Rev. D **51**, 3613 (1995). [arXiv:hep-ph/](#) 9480
9442 [9406339](#)
- 9443 579. R. Dowdall, C. Davies, T. Hammant, R. Horgan, Precise heavy- 9481
9444 light meson masses and hyperfine splittings from lattice QCD in- 9482
9445 cluding charm quarks in the sea. Phys. Rev. D **86**, 094510 (2012). 9483
9446 [arXiv:1207.5149](#)
- 9447 580. LHCb Collaboration, Measurement of the masses of the Ξ_b^- and 9484
9448 Ω_b^- . LHCb-CONF-2011-060
- 9449 581. N. Uraltsev, On the problem of boosting nonleptonic b baryon 9485
9450 decays. Phys. Lett. B **376**, 303 (1996). [arXiv:hep-ph/9602324](#)
- 9451 582. M. Voloshin, Relations between inclusive decay rates of heavy 9486
9452 baryons. Phys. Rep. **320**, 275 (1999). [arXiv:hep-ph/9901445](#)
- 9453 583. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Observation of excited Λ_b 9487
9454 baryons. Phys. Rev. Lett. **109**, 172003 (2012). [arXiv:1205.3452](#)
- 9455 584. C.-H. Chang, J.-P. Ma, C.-F. Qiao, X.-G. Wu, Hadronic produc- 9488
9456 tion of the doubly charmed baryon Ξ_{cc} with intrinsic charm. 9489
9457 J. Phys. G **34**, 845 (2007). [arXiv:hep-ph/0610205](#)
- 9458 585. J.-W. Zhang et al., Hadronic production of the doubly heavy 9490
9459 baryon Ξ_{bc} at the LHC. Phys. Rev. D **83**, 034026 (2011). 9491
9460 [arXiv:1101.1130](#)
- 9461 586. R. McNulty, LHCb: tools to incorporate LHCb data in fits, Work- 9492
9462 ing group on electroweak precision measurements at the LHC, 9493
9463 2011
- 9464 587. ALEPH Collaboration, DELPHI Collaboration, L3 Collabora- 9494
9465 tion, OPAL Collaboration, SLD Collaboration, LEP Electroweak 9495
9466 Working Group, The SLD Electroweak and Heavy Flavour 9496
9467 Groups, Precision electroweak measurements on the Z reso- 9497
9468 nance. Phys. Rep. **427**, 257 (2006). [arXiv:hep-ex/0509008](#)
- 9469 588. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Inclusive W and Z produc- 9498
9470 tion in the forward region at $\sqrt{s} = 7$ TeV. J. High Energy Phys. 9499
9471 **06**, 058 (2012). [arXiv:1204.1620](#)
- 9472 589. J. Rojo, NNPDF2.3 and inclusion of the LHC data, PDF4LHC 9500
9473 meeting, 2012
- 9474 590. LHCb Collaboration, Inclusive low mass Drell–Yan production 9501
9475 in the forward region at $\sqrt{s} = 7$ TeV. LHCb-CONF-2012-013
- 9476 591. N. Besson et al., Re-evaluation of the LHC potential for the mea- 9502
9477 surement of m_W . Eur. Phys. J. C **57**, 627 (2008). [arXiv:0805.](#) 9503
9478 [2093](#)
- 9479 592. T. Aaltonen et al. (CDF Collaboration), Evidence for a mass de- 9504
9480 pendent forward–backward asymmetry in top quark pair produc- 9505
9481 tion. Phys. Rev. D **83**, 112003 (2011). [arXiv:1101.0034](#)
- 9482 593. V.M. Abazov et al. (D0 Collaboration), Forward-backward asym- 9506
9483 metry in top quark–antiquark production. Phys. Rev. D **84**, 9507
9484 112005 (2011). [arXiv:1107.4995](#)
- 9485 594. Y. Takeuchi et al. (CDF Collaboration), CDF Note 10398
- 9486 595. T. Schwarz et al. (CDF Collaboration), CDF Note 10584
- 9487 596. S. Leone (CDF Collaboration), Top quark production at the Teva- 9508
9488 tron, Talk given at Moriond EW, March 9th 2012, proceedings 9509
9489 available [online](#)
- 9490 597. A.L. Kagan, J.F. Kamenik, G. Perez, S. Stone, Top LHCb 9510
9491 physics. Phys. Rev. Lett. **107**, 082003 (2011). [arXiv:1103.3747](#)
- 9492 598. K.M. Zurek, TASI 2009 lectures: searching for unexpected 9511
9493 physics at the LHC, [arXiv:1001.2563](#)
- 9494 599. M.J. Strassler, K.M. Zurek, Echoes of a hidden valley at hadron 9512
9495 colliders. Phys. Lett. B **651**, 374 (2007). [arXiv:hep-ph/0604261](#)
- 9496 600. L.M. Carpenter, D.E. Kaplan, E.-J. Rhee, Six-quark decays of the 9513
9497 Higgs boson in supersymmetry with R-parity violation. Phys. 9514
9498 Rev. Lett. **99**, 211801 (2007). [arXiv:hep-ph/0607204](#)
- 9499 601. M.J. Strassler, K.M. Zurek, Discovering the Higgs through 9515
9500 highly-displaced vertices. Phys. Lett. B **661**, 263 (2008). [arXiv:](#) 9516
9501 [hep-ph/0605193](#)
- 9502 602. P. Fileviez Perez, S. Spinner, M.K. Trenkel, Lightest supersym- 9517
9503 metric particle stability and new Higgs signals at the LHC. Phys. 9518
9504 Rev. D **84**, 095028 (2011). [arXiv:1103.5504](#)
- 9505 603. F. de Campos, O.J.P. Éboli, M.B. Magro, D. Restrepo, Searching 9519
9506 supersymmetry at the LHCb with displaced vertices. Phys. Rev. 9520
9507 D **79**, 055008 (2009). [arXiv:0809.0007](#)
- 9508 604. G. Brooijmans et al. (New Physics Working Group), New physics 9521
9509 at the LHC. A Les Houches report: physics at TeV colliders 9522
9510 2009—new physics working group. [arXiv:1005.1229](#)
- 9511 605. LHCb Collaboration, Search for (Higgs-like) bosons decaying 9523
9512 into long-lived exotic particles. LHCb-CONF-2012-014
- 9513 606. T. Aaltonen et al. (CDF Collaboration), Search for exclusive 9524
9514 $\gamma\gamma$ production in hadron-hadron collisions. Phys. Rev. Lett. **99**, 9525
9515 242002 (2007). [arXiv:0707.2374](#)
- 9516 607. T. Aaltonen et al. (CDF Collaboration), Observation of exclusive 9526
9517 dijet production at the Fermilab Tevatron $p\bar{p}$ collider. Phys. Rev. 9527
9518 D **77**, 052004 (2008). [arXiv:0712.0604](#)
- 9519 608. V.M. Abazov et al. (D0 Collaboration), High mass exclusive 9528
9520 diffractive dijet production in $p\bar{p}$ collisions at $\sqrt{s} = 1.96$ TeV. 9529
9521 Phys. Lett. B **705**, 193 (2011). [arXiv:1009.2444](#)
- 9522 609. T. Aaltonen et al. (CDF Collaboration), Observation of exclu- 9530
9523 sive charmonium production and $\gamma\gamma \rightarrow \mu^+ \mu^-$ in $p\bar{p}$ colli- 9531
9524 sions at $\sqrt{s} = 1.96$ TeV. Phys. Rev. Lett. **102**, 242001 (2009). 9532
9525 [arXiv:0902.1271](#)
- 9526 610. LHCb Collaboration, Central exclusive dimuon production at 9533
9527 $\sqrt{s} = 7$ TeV. LHCb-CONF-2011-022 9534
9528 [http://projects.hepforge.org/superchic](#)
- 9529 611. J.W. Lamsä, R. Orava, Central diffraction at the LHCb. J. In- 9535
9530 strum. **4**, P11019 (2009). [arXiv:0907.3847](#)

613. M.G. Albrow et al. (FP420 Collaboration), The FP420 R&D project: Higgs and new physics with forward protons at the LHC. *J. Instrum.* **4**, T10001 (2009). [arXiv:0806.0302](#)

614. L.A. Harland-Lang, V.A. Khoze, M.G. Ryskin, W.J. Stirling, Standard candle central exclusive processes at the Tevatron and LHC. *Eur. Phys. J. C* **69**, 179 (2010). [arXiv:1005.0695](#)

615. S. Heinemeyer et al., BSM Higgs physics in the exclusive forward proton mode at the LHC. *Eur. Phys. J. C* **71**, 1649 (2011). [arXiv:1012.5007](#)

616. R. Aaij et al. (LHCb Collaboration), Observation of double charm production involving open charm in pp collisions at $\sqrt{s} = 7$ TeV. *J. High Energy Phys.* **06**, 141 (2012). [arXiv:1205.0975](#)

617. LHCb Collaboration, Measurement of jet production in $Z^0/\gamma^* \rightarrow \mu^+\mu^-$ events at LHCb in $\sqrt{s} = 7$ TeV pp collisions. [LHCb-CONF-2012-016](#)

618. LHCb Collaboration, The LHCb upgrade. [LHCb-PUB-2012-010](#)

619. M. Bona et al. (SuperB Collaboration), SuperB: a high-luminosity asymmetric e^+e^- super flavor factory. Conceptual design report. [arXiv:0709.0451](#)

620. T. Browder et al., On the physics case of a super flavour factory. *J. High Energy Phys.* **02**, 110 (2008). [arXiv:0710.3799](#)

621. T.E. Browder et al., New physics at a super flavor factory. *Rev. Mod. Phys.* **81**, 1887 (2009). [arXiv:0802.3201](#)

622. T. Aushev et al., Physics at super B factory. [arXiv:1002.5012](#)

623. M. Ciuchini, A. Stocchi, Physics opportunities at the next generation of precision flavor physics experiments. *Annu. Rev. Nucl. Part. Sci.* **61**, 491 (2011). [arXiv:1110.3920](#)

The LHCb Collaboration

R. Aaij⁷⁴, C. Abellan Beteta^{69,n}, A. Adametz⁴⁷, B. Adeva⁷⁰, M. Adinolfi⁷⁹, C. Adrover⁴², A. Affolder⁸⁵, Z. Ajaltouni⁴¹, J. Albrecht⁷¹, F. Alessio⁷¹, M. Alexander⁸⁴, S. Ali⁷⁴, G. Alkhazov⁶³, P. Alvarez Cartelle⁷⁰, A.A. Alves Jr⁵⁸, S. Amato³⁸, Y. Amhis⁷², L. Anderlini^{53,f}, J. Anderson⁷³, R. Andreassen^{93,t}, M. Anelli⁵⁴, R.B. Appleby⁸⁷, O. Aquines Gutierrez⁴⁶, F. Archilli^{54,71}, A. Artamonov⁶⁸, M. Artuso⁸⁹, E. Aslanides⁴², G. Auriemma^{58,m}, S. Bachmann⁴⁷, J.J. Back⁸¹, C. Baesso^{90,r}, W. Baldini⁵², H. Band⁷⁴, R.J. Barlow⁸⁷, C. Barschel⁷¹, S. Barsuk⁴³, W. Barter⁸⁰, A. Bates⁸⁴, Th. Bauer⁷⁴, A. Bay⁷², J. Beddow⁸⁴, I. Bediaga³⁷, C. Beigbeder-Beau⁴³, S. Belogurov⁶⁴, K. Belous⁶⁸, I. Belyaev⁶⁴, E. Ben-Haim⁴⁴, M. Benayoun⁴⁴, G. Bencivenni⁵⁴, S. Benson⁸³, J. Benton⁷⁹, A. Berezhnoy⁶⁵, F. Bernard⁷², R. Bernet⁷³, M.-O. Bettler⁸⁰, M. van Beuzekom⁷⁴, V. van Beveren⁷⁴, A. Bien⁴⁷, S. Bifani⁴⁸, T. Bird⁸⁷, A. Bizzeti^{53,h}, P.M. Bjørnstad⁸⁷, T. Blake⁷¹, F. Blanc⁷², C. Blanks⁸⁶, J. Blouw⁴⁷, S. Blusk⁸⁹, A. Bobrov⁶⁷, V. Bocci⁵⁸, B. Bochim⁶³, H. Boer Rookhuizen⁷⁴, G. Bogdanova⁶⁵, E. Bonaccorsi⁷¹, A. Bondar⁶⁷, N. Bondar⁶³, W. Bonivento⁵¹, S. Borghi^{87,84}, A. Borgia⁸⁹, T.J.V. Bowcock⁸⁵, E. Bowen⁷³, C. Bozzi⁵², T. Brambach⁴⁵, J. van den Brand⁷⁵, L. Brarda⁷¹, J. Bressieux⁷², D. Brett⁸⁷, M. Britsch⁴⁶, T. Britton⁸⁹, N.H. Brook⁷⁹, H. Brown⁸⁵, A. Büchler-Germann⁷³, I. Burducea⁶², A. Bursche⁷³, J. Buytaert⁷¹, T. Cacères⁴³, J.-P. Cachemiche⁴², S. Cadeddu⁵¹, O. Calot⁴³, M. Calvi^{56,j}, M. Calvo Gomez^{69,n}, A. Camboni⁶⁹, P. Campana^{54,71}, A. Carbone^{50,c}, G. Carboni^{57,k}, R. Cardinale^{55,i}, A. Cardini⁵¹, H. Carranza-Mejia⁸³, L. Carson⁸⁶, K. Carvalho Akiba³⁸, A. Casajus Ramo⁶⁹, G. Casse⁸⁵, M. Cattaneo⁷¹, Ch. Cauet⁴⁵, L. Ceelie⁷⁴, B. Chadaj⁷¹, H. Chanal⁴¹, M. Charles⁸⁸, D. Charlet⁴³, Ph. Charpentier⁷¹, M. Chebbi⁷¹, P. Chen^{39,72}, N. Chiapolini⁷³, M. Chrzaszcz⁵⁹, P. Ciambone⁵⁴, K. Ciba⁷¹, X. Cid Vidal⁷⁰, G. Ciezarek⁸⁶, P.E.L. Clarke⁸³, M. Clemencic⁷¹, H.V. Cliff⁸⁰, J. Closier⁷¹, C. Coca⁶², V. Coco⁷⁴, J. Cogan⁴², E. Cogneras⁴¹, P. Collins⁷¹, A. Comerma-Montells⁶⁹, A. Contu^{51,88}, A. Cook⁷⁹, M. Coombes⁷⁹, B. Corajod⁷¹, G. Corti⁷¹, B. Couturier⁷¹, G.A. Cowan⁷², D. Craik⁸¹, S. Cunliffe⁸⁶, R. Currie⁸³, C. D'Ambrosio⁷¹, I. D'Antone⁵⁰, P. David⁴⁴, P.N.Y. David⁷⁴, I. De Bonis⁴⁰, K. De Bruyn⁷⁴, S. De Capua⁸⁷, M. De Cian⁷³, P. De Groen⁷⁴, J.M. De Miranda³⁷, L. De Paula³⁸, P. De Simone⁵⁴, D. Decamp⁴⁰, M. Deckenhoff⁴⁵, G. De Creuse⁷¹, H. Degaudenzi^{72,71}, L. Del Buono⁴⁴, C. Deplano⁵¹, D. Derkach⁵⁰, O. Deschamps⁴¹, F. Dettori⁷⁵, A. Di Canto⁴⁷, J. Dickens⁸⁰, H. Dijkstra⁷¹, P. Diniz Batista³⁷, M. Dogaru⁶², F. Domingo Bonal^{69,n}, M. Domke⁴⁵, S. Donleavy⁸⁵, F. Dordei⁴⁷, A. Dosil Suárez⁷⁰, D. Dosselt⁸¹, A. Dovbnya⁷⁶, C. Drancourt⁴⁰, O. Duarte⁴³, R. Dumps⁷¹, F. Dupertuis⁷², P.-Y. Duval⁴², R. Dzhelyadin⁶⁸, A. Dziurda⁵⁹, A. Dzyuba⁶³, S. Easo^{82,71}, U. Egede⁸⁶, V. Egorychev⁶⁴, S. Eidelman⁶⁷, D. van Eijk⁷⁴, S. Eisenhardt⁸³, R. Ekelhof⁴⁵, L. Eklund⁸⁴, I. El Rifai⁴¹, Ch. Elsasser⁷³, D. Elsby⁷⁸, F. Evangelisti⁵², A. Falabella^{50,e}, C. Färber⁴⁷, G. Fardell⁸³, C. Farinelli⁷⁴, S. Farry⁴⁸, P.J.W. Faulkner⁷⁸, V. Fave⁷², G. Felici⁵⁴, V. Fernandez Albor⁷⁰, F. Ferreira Rodrigues³⁷, M. Ferro-Luzzi⁷¹, S. Filippov⁶⁶, C. Fitzpatrick⁷¹, C. Föhr⁴⁶, M. Fontana⁴⁶, F. Fontanelli^{55,i}, R. Forty⁷¹, C. Fournier⁷¹, O. Francisco³⁸, M. Frank⁷¹, C. Frei⁷¹, R. Frei⁷², M. Frosini^{53,f}, H. Fuchs⁴⁶, S. Furcas⁵⁶, A. Gallas Torreira⁷⁰, D. Galli^{50,c}, M. Gandelman³⁸, P. Gandini⁸⁸, Y. Gao³⁹, J. Garofoli⁸⁹, P. Garosi⁸⁷, J. Garra Tico⁸⁰, L. Garrido⁶⁹, D. Gascon⁶⁹, C. Gaspar⁷¹, R. Gauld⁸⁸, E. Gersabeck⁴⁷, M. Gersabeck⁸⁷, T. Gershon^{81,71}, S. Gets⁶³, Ph. Ghez⁴⁰, A. Giachero⁵⁶, V. Gibson⁸⁰, V.V. Gligorov⁷¹, C. Göbel^{90,r}, V. Golovtsov⁶³, D. Golubkov⁶⁴, A. Golutvin^{86,64,71}, A. Gomes³⁸, G. Gong³⁹, H. Gong³⁹, H. Gordon⁸⁸, C. Gotti⁵⁶, M. Grabalosa Gándara⁶⁹, R. Graciani Diaz⁶⁹, L.A. Granado Cardoso⁷¹, E. Graugés⁶⁹, G. Graziani⁵³, A. Grecu⁶², E. Greening⁸⁸, S. Gregson⁸⁰, V. Gromov⁷⁴, O. Grünberg^{91,s}, B. Gui⁸⁹, E. Gushchin⁶⁶, Yu. Guz⁶⁸, Z. Guzik⁶¹, T. Gys⁷¹, F. Hachon⁴², C. Hadjivasiliou⁸⁹, G. Haefeli⁷², C. Haen⁷¹, S.C. Haines⁸⁰, S. Hall⁸⁶, T. Hampson⁷⁹, S. Hansmann-Menzemer⁴⁷, N. Harnew⁸⁸, S.T. Harnew⁷⁹, J. Harrison⁸⁷, P.F. Harrison⁸¹, T. Hartmann^{91,s}, J. He⁴³, B. van der Heijden⁷⁴, V. Heijne⁷⁴, K. Hennessy⁸⁵, P. Henrard⁴¹, J.A. Hernando Morata⁷⁰, E. van Herwijnen⁷¹, E. Hicks⁸⁵

9613 D. Hill⁸⁸, M. Hoballah⁴¹, W. Hofmann⁴⁶, C. Hombach⁸⁷, P. Hopchev⁴⁰, W. Hulsbergen⁷⁴, P. Hunt⁸⁸, T. Huse⁸⁵, N. Hussain⁸⁸, 9667
 9614 D. Hutchcroft⁸⁵, D. Hynds⁸⁴, V. Iakovenko⁷⁷, P. Ilten⁴⁸, J. Imong⁷⁹, R. Jacobsson⁷¹, A. Jaeger⁴⁷, O. Jamet⁷¹, E. Jans⁷⁴, 9668
 9615 F. Jansen⁷⁴, L. Jansen⁷⁴, P. Jansweijer⁷⁴, P. Jatou⁷², F. Jing³⁹, M. John⁸⁸, D. Johnson⁸⁸, C.R. Jones⁸⁰, B. Jost⁷¹, M. Kabbalo⁴⁵, 9669
 9616 S. Kandybei⁷⁶, M. Karacson⁷¹, O. Karavichev⁶⁶, T.M. Karbach⁷¹, A. Kashchuk⁶³, T. Kechadi⁴⁸, I.R. Kenyon⁷⁸, U. Kerzel⁷¹, 9670
 9617 T. Ketel⁷⁵, A. Keune⁷², B. Khanji⁵⁶, T. Kihm⁴⁶, R. Kluit⁷⁴, O. Kochebina⁴³, V. Komarov^{72,65}, R.F. Koopman⁷⁵, P. Koppen- 9671
 9618 burg⁷⁴, M. Korolev⁶⁵, J. Kos⁷⁵, A. Kozlinskiy⁷⁴, L. Kravchuk⁶⁶, K. Kreplin⁴⁷, M. Kreps⁸¹, R. Kristic⁷¹, G. Krocker⁴⁷, 9672
 9619 P. Krokovny⁶⁷, F. Kruse⁴⁵, M. Kucharczyk^{56,59,j}, Y. Kudenko⁶⁶, V. Kudryavtsev⁶⁷, T. Kvaratskheliya^{64,71}, V.N. La Thi⁷², 9673
 9620 D. Lacarrere⁷¹, G. Lafferty⁸⁷, A. Lai⁵¹, D. Lambert⁸³, R.W. Lambert⁷⁵, E. Lanciotti⁷¹, L. Landi^{52,e}, G. Lanfranchi^{54,71}, 9674
 9621 C. Langenbruch⁷¹, S. Laptev⁶⁶, T. Latham⁸¹, I. Lax⁵⁰, C. Lazzeroni⁷⁸, R. Le Gac⁴², J. van Leerdam⁷⁴, J.-P. Lees⁴⁰, 9675
 9622 R. Lefèvre⁴¹, A. Leflat^{65,71}, J. Lefrançois⁴³, O. Leroy⁴², T. Lesiak⁵⁹, Y. Li³⁹, L. Li Gioi⁴¹, A. Likhoded⁶⁸, M. Liles⁸⁵, 9676
 9623 R. Lindner⁷¹, C. Linn⁴⁷, B. Liu³⁹, G. Liu⁷¹, J. von Loeben⁵⁶, J.H. Lopes³⁸, E. Lopez Asamar⁶⁹, N. Lopez-March⁷², 9677
 9624 H. Lu³⁹, J. Luisier⁷², H. Luo⁸³, A. Mac Raighne⁸⁴, F. Machefert⁴³, I.V. Machikhiliyan^{40,64}, F. Maciuc⁶², O. Maev^{63,71}, 9678
 9625 M. Maino⁵⁶, S. Malde⁸⁸, G. Manca^{51,d}, G. Mancinelli⁴², N. Mangiafave⁸⁰, U. Marconi⁵⁰, R. Märki⁷², J. Marks⁴⁷, G. Martel- 9679
 9626 lotti⁵⁸, A. Martens⁴⁴, A. Martín Sánchez⁴³, M. Martinelli⁷⁴, D. Martinez Santos⁷⁰, D. Martins Tostes³⁸, A. Massafferri³⁷, 9680
 9627 R. Matev⁷¹, Z. Mathe⁷¹, C. Matteuzzi⁵⁶, M. Matveev⁶³, E. Maurice⁴², J. Mauricio⁶⁹, A. Mazurov^{52,66,71,e}, J. McCarthy⁷⁸, 9681
 9628 R. McNulty⁴⁸, B. Meadows^{93,t}, M. Meissner⁴⁷, H. Mejia⁸³, V. Mendez-Munoz^{69,o}, M. Merk⁷⁴, D.A. Milanes⁴⁹, M.-N. Min- 9682
 9629 nard⁴⁰, J. Molina Rodriguez^{90,r}, S. Monteil⁴¹, D. Moran⁸⁷, P. Morawski⁵⁹, R. Mountain⁸⁹, I. Mous⁷⁴, F. Muheim⁸³, F. Mul⁷⁵, 9683
 9630 K. Müller⁷³, B. Munneke⁷⁴, R. Muresan⁶², B. Muryn⁶⁰, B. Muster⁷², P. Naik⁷⁹, T. Nakada⁷², R. Nandakumar⁸², I. Nasteva³⁷, 9684
 9631 A. Nawrot⁶¹, M. Needham⁸³, N. Neufeld⁷¹, A.D. Nguyen⁷², T.D. Nguyen⁷², C. Nguyen-Mau^{72,p}, M. Nicol⁴³, V. Niess⁴¹, 9685
 9632 N. Nikitin⁶⁵, T. Nikodem⁴⁷, Y. Nikolaiko⁷⁷, S. Nisar^{92,t}, A. Nomerotski^{88,71}, A. Novoselov⁶⁸, A. Oblakowska-Mucha⁶⁰, 9686
 9633 V. Obraztsov⁶⁸, S. Oggero⁷⁴, S. Ogilvy⁸⁴, O. Okhrimenko⁷⁷, R. Oldeman^{51,71,d}, M. Orlandea⁶², A. Ostankov⁶⁸, J.M. Otalora 9687
 9634 Goicochea³⁸, M. van Overbeek⁷⁴, P. Owen⁸⁶, B.K. Pal⁸⁹, A. Palano^{49,b}, M. Palutan⁵⁴, J. Panman⁷¹, A. Papanestis⁸², 9688
 9635 M. Pappagallo⁸⁴, C. Parkes⁸⁷, C.J. Parkinson⁸⁶, G. Passaleva⁵³, G.D. Patel⁸⁵, M. Patel⁸⁶, G.N. Patrick⁸², C. Patrignani^{55,i}, 9689
 9636 C. Pavel-Nicorescu⁶², A. Pazos Alvarez⁷⁰, A. Pellegrino⁷⁴, G. Penso^{58,l}, M. Pepe Altarelli⁷¹, S. Perazzini^{50,c}, D.L. Perego^{56,j}, 9690
 9637 E. Perez Trigo⁷⁰, A. Pérez-Calero Yzquierdo⁶⁹, P. Perret⁴¹, M. Perrin-Terrin⁴², G. Pessina⁵⁶, K. Petridis⁸⁶, A. Petrolini^{55,i}, 9691
 9638 O. van Petten⁷⁴, A. Phan⁸⁹, E. Picatoste Olloqui⁶⁹, D. Piedigrossi⁷¹, B. Pietrzyk⁴⁰, T. Pilar⁸¹, D. Pinci⁵⁸, S. Playfer⁸³, M. Plo 9692
 9639 Casasus⁷⁰, F. Polci⁴⁴, G. Polok⁵⁹, A. Poluektov^{81,67}, E. Polycarpo³⁸, D. Popov⁴⁶, B. Popovici⁶², C. Potterat⁶⁹, A. Powell⁸⁸, 9693
 9640 J. Prisciandaro⁷², M. Pugatch⁷⁷, V. Pugatch⁷⁷, A. Puig Navarro⁷², W. Qian⁴⁰, J.H. Rademacker⁷⁹, B. Rakotomiaramana⁷², 9694
 9641 M.S. Rangel³⁸, I. Raniuk⁷⁶, N. Rauschmayr⁷¹, G. Raven⁷⁵, S. Redford⁸⁸, M.M. Reid⁸¹, A.C. dos Reis³⁷, F. Rethore⁴², 9695
 9642 S. Ricciardi⁸², A. Richards⁸⁶, K. Rinnert⁸⁵, V. Rives Molina⁶⁹, D.A. Roa Romero⁴¹, P. Robbe⁴³, E. Rodrigues^{87,84}, P. Ro- 9696
 9643 driguez Perez⁷⁰, E. Roeland⁷⁴, G.J. Rogers⁸⁰, S. Roiser⁷¹, V. Romanovsky⁶⁸, A. Romero Vidal⁷⁰, K. de Roo⁷⁴, J. Rouvinet⁷², 9697
 9644 L. Roy⁷¹, K. Rudloff⁴⁵, T. Ruf⁷¹, H. Ruiz⁶⁹, G. Sabatino^{58,k}, J.J. Saborido Silva⁷⁰, N. Sagidova⁶³, P. Sail⁸⁴, B. Saitta^{51,d}, 9698
 9645 C. Salzmann⁷³, B. Sanmartin Sedes⁷⁰, R. Santacesaria⁵⁸, C. Santamarina Rios⁷⁰, E. Santovetti^{57,k}, S. Saornil Gamarra⁷³, 9699
 9646 M. Sapunov⁴², A. Saputi⁵⁴, A. Sarti^{54,l}, C. Satriano^{58,m}, A. Satta⁵⁷, T. Savidge⁸⁶, M. Savrie^{52,e}, P. Schaack⁸⁶, M. Schiller⁷⁵, 9700
 9647 A. Schimmel⁷⁴, H. Schindler⁷¹, S. Schleich⁴⁵, M. Schlupp⁴⁵, M. Schmelling⁴⁶, B. Schmidt⁷¹, O. Schneider⁷², T. Schnei- 9701
 9648 der⁷¹, A. Schopper⁷¹, H. Schuijlenburg⁷⁴, M.-H. Schune⁴³, R. Schwemmer⁷¹, B. Sciascia⁵⁴, A. Sciubba^{54,l}, M. Seco⁷⁰, 9702
 9649 A. Semennikov⁶⁴, K. Senderowska⁶⁰, I. Sepp⁸⁶, N. Serra⁷³, J. Serrano⁴², P. Seyfert⁴⁷, B. Shao³⁹, M. Shapkin⁶⁸, I. Shapo- 9703
 9650 val^{76,71}, P. Shatalov⁶⁴, Y. Shcheglov⁶³, T. Shears^{85,71}, L. Shekhtman⁶⁷, O. Shevchenko⁷⁶, V. Shevchenko⁶⁴, A. Shires⁸⁶, 9704
 9651 S. Sigurdsson⁸⁰, R. Silva Coutinho⁸¹, T. Skwarnicki⁸⁹, M.W. Slater⁷⁸, T. Sluijk⁷⁴, N.A. Smith⁸⁵, E. Smith^{88,82}, M. Smith⁸⁷, 9705
 9652 K. Sobczak⁴¹, M.D. Sokoloff^{93,t}, F.J.P. Soler⁸⁴, F. Soomro^{54,71}, D. Souza⁷⁹, B. Souza De Paula³⁸, B. Spaan⁴⁵, A. Sparkes⁸³, 9706
 9653 P. Spradlin⁸⁴, S. Squerzanti⁵², F. Stagni⁷¹, S. Stahl⁴⁷, O. Steinkamp⁷³, O. Stenyakin⁶⁸, S. Stoica⁶², S. Stone⁸⁹, B. Storaci⁷⁴, 9707
 9654 M. Straticiu⁶², U. Straumann⁷³, V.K. Subbiah⁷¹, S. Swientek⁴⁵, M. Szczekowski⁶¹, P. Szczypka^{72,71}, T. Szumlak⁶⁰, 9708
 9655 S. T'Jampens⁴⁰, M. Teklishyn⁴³, E. Teodorescu⁶², F. Teubert⁷¹, C. Thomas⁸⁸, E. Thomas⁷¹, A. Tikhonov⁶⁶, J. van Tilburg⁴⁷, 9709
 9656 V. Tisserand⁴⁰, M. Tobin⁷³, V. Tocut⁴³, S. Tol⁷⁵, D. Tonelli⁷¹, S. Topp-Joergensen⁸⁸, N. Torr⁸⁸, E. Tournefier^{40,86}, 9710
 9657 S. Tourneur⁷², M.T. Tran⁷², M. Tresch⁷³, A. Tsaregorodtsev⁴², P. Tsopelas⁷⁴, N. Tuning⁷⁴, M. Ubeda Garcia⁷¹, A. Ukleja⁶¹, 9711
 9658 O. Ullaland⁷¹, D. Urner⁸⁷, U. Uwer⁴⁷, V. Vagnoni⁵⁰, G. Valenti⁵⁰, R. Vazquez Gomez⁶⁹, P. Vazquez Regueiro⁷⁰, S. Vecchi⁵², 9712
 9659 J.J. Velthuis⁷⁹, M. Veltri^{53,g}, G. Veneziano⁷², M. Vesterinen⁷¹, B. Viaud⁴³, D. Vieira³⁸, X. Vilasis-Cardona^{69,n}, W. Vink⁷⁴, 9713
 9660 S. Volkov⁶³, V. Volkov⁶⁵, A. Vollhardt⁷³, D. Volyansky⁴⁶, D. Voong⁷⁹, A. Vorobyev⁶³, V. Vorobyev⁶⁷, C. Voß^{91,s}, 9714
 9661 H. Voss⁴⁶, G. Vouters⁴⁰, R. Waldi^{91,s}, R. Wallace⁴⁸, S. Wandernoth⁴⁷, J. Wang⁸⁹, D.R. Ward⁸⁰, K. Warda⁴⁵, N.K. Watson⁷⁸, 9715
 9662 A.D. Webber⁸⁷, D. Websdale⁸⁶, P. Wenerke⁷⁴, M. Whitehead⁸¹, J. Wicht⁷¹, D. Wiedner⁴⁷, L. Wiggers⁷⁴, G. Wilkinson⁸⁸, 9716
 9663 M.P. Williams^{81,82}, M. Williams^{86,q}, F.F. Wilson⁸², J. Wishahi⁴⁵, M. Witek⁵⁹, W. Witzeling⁷¹, S.A. Wotton⁸⁰, S. Wright⁸⁰, 9717
 9664 S. Wu³⁹, K. Wyllie⁷¹, Y. Xie^{83,71}, Z. Xing⁸⁹, T. Xue³⁹, Z. Yang³⁹, R. Young⁸³, X. Yuan³⁹, O. Yushchenko⁶⁸, M. Zangoli⁵⁰, 9718
 9665 F. Zappone⁷⁴, M. Zavertyaev^{46,a}, M. Zeng³⁹, F. Zhang³⁹, L. Zhang⁸⁹, W.C. Zhang⁴⁸, Y. Zhang³⁹, A. Zhelezov⁴⁷, L. Zhong³⁹, 9719
 9666 E. Zverev⁶⁵, A. Zvyagin⁷¹, A. Zwart⁷⁴ 9720

9721	³⁷ Centro Brasileiro de Pesquisas Físicas (CBPF), Rio de Janeiro, Brazil	9775
9722	³⁸ Universidade Federal do Rio de Janeiro (UFRJ), Rio de Janeiro, Brazil	9776
9723	³⁹ Center for High Energy Physics, Tsinghua University, Beijing, China	9777
9724	⁴⁰ LAPP, Université de Savoie, CNRS/IN2P3, Annecy-Le-Vieux, France	9778
9725	⁴¹ Clermont Université, Université Blaise Pascal, CNRS/IN2P3, LPC, Clermont-Ferrand, France	9779
9726	⁴² CPPM, Aix-Marseille Université, CNRS/IN2P3, Marseille, France	9780
9727	⁴³ LAL, Université Paris-Sud, CNRS/IN2P3, Orsay, France	9781
9728	⁴⁴ LPNHE, Université Pierre et Marie Curie, Université Paris Diderot, CNRS/IN2P3, Paris, France	9782
9729	⁴⁵ Fakultät Physik, Technische Universität Dortmund, Dortmund, Germany	9783
9730	⁴⁶ Max-Planck-Institut für Kernphysik (MPIK), Heidelberg, Germany	9784
9731	⁴⁷ Physikalisches Institut, Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg, Heidelberg, Germany	9785
9732	⁴⁸ School of Physics, University College Dublin, Dublin, Ireland	9786
9733	⁴⁹ Sezione INFN di Bari, Bari, Italy	9787
9734	⁵⁰ Sezione INFN di Bologna, Bologna, Italy	9788
9735	⁵¹ Sezione INFN di Cagliari, Cagliari, Italy	9789
9736	⁵² Sezione INFN di Ferrara, Ferrara, Italy	9790
9737	⁵³ Sezione INFN di Firenze, Firenze, Italy	9791
9738	⁵⁴ Laboratori Nazionali dell'INFN di Frascati, Frascati, Italy	9792
9739	⁵⁵ Sezione INFN di Genova, Genova, Italy	9793
9740	⁵⁶ Sezione INFN di Milano Bicocca, Milano, Italy	9794
9741	⁵⁷ Sezione INFN di Roma Tor Vergata, Roma, Italy	9795
9742	⁵⁸ Sezione INFN di Roma La Sapienza, Roma, Italy	9796
9743	⁵⁹ Henryk Niewodniczanski Institute of Nuclear Physics Polish Academy of Sciences, Kraków, Poland	9797
9744	⁶⁰ AGH University of Science and Technology, Kraków, Poland	9798
9745	⁶¹ National Center for Nuclear Research (NCBJ), Warsaw, Poland	9799
9746	⁶² Horia Hulubei National Institute of Physics and Nuclear Engineering, Bucharest-Magurele, Romania	9800
9747	⁶³ Petersburg Nuclear Physics Institute (PNPI), Gatchina, Russia	9801
9748	⁶⁴ Institute of Theoretical and Experimental Physics (ITEP), Moscow, Russia	9802
9749	⁶⁵ Institute of Nuclear Physics, Moscow State University (SINP MSU), Moscow, Russia	9803
9750	⁶⁶ Institute for Nuclear Research of the Russian Academy of Sciences (INR RAN), Moscow, Russia	9804
9751	⁶⁷ Budker Institute of Nuclear Physics (SB RAS) and Novosibirsk State University, Novosibirsk, Russia	9805
9752	⁶⁸ Institute for High Energy Physics (IHEP), Protvino, Russia	9806
9753	⁶⁹ Universitat de Barcelona, Barcelona, Spain	9807
9754	⁷⁰ Universidad de Santiago de Compostela, Santiago de Compostela, Spain	9808
9755	⁷¹ European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN), Geneva, Switzerland	9809
9756	⁷² Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL), Lausanne, Switzerland	9810
9757	⁷³ Physik-Institut, Universität Zürich, Zürich, Switzerland	9811
9758	⁷⁴ Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics, Amsterdam, The Netherlands	9812
9759	⁷⁵ Nikhef National Institute for Subatomic Physics and VU University Amsterdam, Amsterdam, The Netherlands	9813
9760	⁷⁶ NSC Kharkiv Institute of Physics and Technology (NSC KIPT), Kharkiv, Ukraine	9814
9761	⁷⁷ Institute for Nuclear Research of the National Academy of Sciences (KINR), Kyiv, Ukraine	9815
9762	⁷⁸ University of Birmingham, Birmingham, United Kingdom	9816
9763	⁷⁹ H.H. Wills Physics Laboratory, University of Bristol, Bristol, United Kingdom	9817
9764	⁸⁰ Cavendish Laboratory, University of Cambridge, Cambridge, United Kingdom	9818
9765	⁸¹ Department of Physics, University of Warwick, Coventry, United Kingdom	9819
9766	⁸² STFC Rutherford Appleton Laboratory, Didcot, United Kingdom	9820
9767	⁸³ School of Physics and Astronomy, University of Edinburgh, Edinburgh, United Kingdom	9821
9768	⁸⁴ School of Physics and Astronomy, University of Glasgow, Glasgow, United Kingdom	9822
9769	⁸⁵ Oliver Lodge Laboratory, University of Liverpool, Liverpool, United Kingdom	9823
9770	⁸⁶ Imperial College London, London, United Kingdom	9824
9771	⁸⁷ School of Physics and Astronomy, University of Manchester, Manchester, United Kingdom	9825
9772	⁸⁸ Department of Physics, University of Oxford, Oxford, United Kingdom	9826
9773	⁸⁹ Syracuse University, Syracuse, NY, United States	9827
9774		9828

9829	⁹⁰ Pontifícia Universidade Católica do Rio de Janeiro (PUC-Rio), Rio de Janeiro, Brazil	9883
9830	⁹¹ Institut für Physik, Universität Rostock, Rostock, Germany	9884
9831	⁹² Institute of Information Technology, COMSATS, Lahore, Pakistan	9885
9832	⁹³ University of Cincinnati, Cincinnati, OH, United States	9886
9833	^a P.N. Lebedev Physical Institute, Russian Academy of Science (LPI RAS), Moscow, Russia	9887
9834	^b Università di Bari, Bari, Italy	9888
9835	^c Università di Bologna, Bologna, Italy	9889
9836	^d Università di Cagliari, Cagliari, Italy	9890
9837	^e Università di Ferrara, Ferrara, Italy	9891
9838	^f Università di Firenze, Firenze, Italy	9892
9839	^g Università di Urbino, Urbino, Italy	9893
9840	^h Università di Modena e Reggio Emilia, Modena, Italy	9894
9841	ⁱ Università di Genova, Genova, Italy	9895
9842	^j Università di Milano Bicocca, Milano, Italy	9896
9843	^k Università di Roma Tor Vergata, Roma, Italy	9897
9844	^l Università di Roma La Sapienza, Roma, Italy	9898
9845	^m Università della Basilicata, Potenza, Italy	9899
9846	ⁿ LIFAELS, La Salle, Universitat Ramon Llull, Barcelona, Spain	9900
9847	^o Port d'Informació Científica (PIC), Barcelona, Spain	9901
9848	^p Hanoi University of Science, Hanoi, Viet Nam	9902
9849	^q Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Cambridge, MA, United States	9903
9850	^r Associated to Universidade Federal do Rio de Janeiro (UFRJ), Rio de Janeiro, Brazil	9904
9851	^s Associated to Physikalisches Institut, Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg, Heidelberg, Germany	9905
9852	^t Associated to Syracuse University, Syracuse, NY, United States	9906
9853		9907
9854		9908
9855		9909
9856		9910
9857		9911
9858		9912
9859		9913
9860		9914
9861		9915
9862		9916
9863		9917
9864		9918
9865		9919
9866		9920
9867		9921
9868		9922
9869		9923
9870		9924
9871		9925
9872		9926
9873		9927
9874		9928
9875		9929
9876		9930
9877		9931
9878		9932
9879		9933
9880		9934
9881		9935
9882		9936

AUTHOR'S PROOF

UNCORRECTED PROOF